

Follow the links – read the articles, pdf's. Find out what's really happening in your world...

**YOU WRITE WHAT
YOU'RE TOLD!**



THANKS, CORPORATE NEWS!
We Couldn't Control The People Without You

A MESSAGE FROM THE MINISTRY OF HOMELAND SECURITY

Why Microwave Auditory Effect Crowd-Control Gun Won't Work

By Monica Heger

First Published July 2008

Experts say you'd fry before you heard anything



PHOTO: FRANCO VOGT/CORBIS

22 July 2008—*New Scientist* magazine recently reported that Sierra Nevada Corp., based in Sparks, Nevada, plans to build what it calls a nonlethal microwave ray gun with the ability to beam irritating sounds into people's heads. But experts in the underlying biophysics say it cannot work: the device would kill you well before you were bothered by the noise.

The gun, which is being built by Lev Sadovnik at Sierra Nevada, would take advantage of a phenomenon known as the microwave auditory effect. When microwaves are delivered in short pulses, the cochlear tissue in the ear expands. That expansion is heard as an audible click to anyone receiving the radiation, a sound much like that of two rocks being hit together underwater. The company says that the device, called MEDUSA (for "mob excess deterrent using silent audio"), could be used for crowd control.

However, experts say the gun wouldn't work as advertised. There is no way the ray gun could deliver sound loud enough to be annoying at nonfatal power levels, says Kenneth Foster, a bioengineering professor at the University of Pennsylvania who first published research on the microwave auditory effect in 1974.

"Any kind of exposure you could give to someone that wouldn't burn them to a crisp would produce a sound too weak to have any effect," Foster says.

Bill Guy, a former professor at the University of Washington who has also published on the microwave auditory effect, agrees. "There couldn't possibly be a hazard from the sound, because the heat would get you first," Guy says.

Guy says that experiments have demonstrated that radiation at 40 microjoules per pulse per square centimeter produces sound at zero decibels, which is just barely in hearing range. To produce sound at 60 decibels, or the sound of normal conversation, requires 40 watts per square centimeter of radiation. "That would kill you pretty fast," Guy says. Producing an unpleasant sound, at about 120 decibels, would take 40 million W/cm² of energy. One milliwatt per square centimeter is considered to be the safety threshold.

"There's a misunderstanding by the public and even some scientists about this auditory effect," says Guy.

Theoretically, the gun could be used by the military, says James Lin, professor of bioengineering at the University of Illinois. "With any weapon, the intent is to do damage," he says. In this case, Lin says, **the gun would be more likely to cause tissue damage, brain damage, or nerve cell damage than an auditory annoyance.**

Sadovnik's project received a grant from the U.S. Navy Small Business Innovation Research several years ago. The Navy awards grants in phases, and the MEDUSA failed to receive a grant beyond the first phase. Now Sadovnik is working on the project at Sierra Nevada. He declined to comment for this article.

A Top Secret Program Hidden in Plain Sight

Was Artificial Telepathy developed by the NSA, the CIA, the FBI, Homeland Security, NASA or the U. S. military?

This question unreasonably assumes that a single agency or laboratory could research and develop such an exotic weapon all alone. It's much more reasonable to assume that all of these agencies have combined forces. They've probably hidden their secret weapon in plain sight: Under the aegis of the **Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program.**

See the JNLWP's home page at:
<https://www.jnlwp.com/>

For a brief history of the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program, see:
<http://www.iniwic.net/>

For several articles on Non-Lethal Weapons, see:

<http://www.fas.org/man/dod-101/sys/land/non-lethal.htm>

The Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program would provide perfect cover for an Artificial Telepathy program for several reasons.

First, an Artificial Telepathy weapon would naturally fall into the category of Non-Lethal Weapons. Artificial Telepathy is a weapon, but it does not kill. In fact, Artificial Telepathy is a perfect match for several of the core mission applications of Non-Lethal Weapons, namely: Counter-Personnel Operations, Crowd Control, Operations Other Than War (OOTW), Electronic Warfare, Information Operations, and Psychological Operations.

See: <http://www.unh.edu/ntic/why.shtml>

Second, as a weapons system, Artificial Telepathy requires the combination of Directed Energy Weapons (weapons that direct laser, microwave, millimeter wave and infrared energy at targets), high-tech sensors, space-based platforms and supercomputers capable of simulating the behavior of a human brain. The laboratories that serve JNLWP provide all of that. For an overview of the jaw-dropping capabilities of the labs that support the JNLWP, see the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Links page at:

<https://www.jnlwp.com/Links.asp>

Third, the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program brings together weapons scientists from the National Institute of Justice (NIJ), the Department of Justice (DOJ), and all branches of the U.S. military – Army, Air Force, Navy, Marines and Coast Guard. The JNLWP is headquartered at Quantico, VA, home of the FBI training academy. What better place to base an inter-service mind control program?

Fourth, as a joint military-civilian program, the JNLWP provides the perfect means for sharing military weapons technology with law enforcement agencies. The military has no legal right to perform domestic surveillance operations, but the Department of Justice (which oversees the FBI) does. With the help of the FBI and other law enforcement intelligence units, the JNLWP can take military personnel from the Special Operations Division, "sheepdip" them (that is, put them in civilian clothes with valid law enforcement credentials) and send them to work zapping people under the guise of counterintelligence or counterterrorism operations.

Finally, evidence from the open literature suggests that those military scientists most strongly associated with the research of Artificial Telepathy are also very strongly associated with Non-Lethal Weapons. For example, Lt. Col. John Alexander, a man notorious for his telepathy experiments at Psi-Tech, was until 1995 Los Alamos National Laboratory's manager of non-lethal defense research. He has also been instrumental in organizing three Non-Lethal Weapons conventions. Likewise, Dr. William L. Baker, Chief Scientist at the Directed Energy Directorate of the **Air Force Research Laboratory**, Kirtland Air Force Base, NM has reported that his lab plans to build anti-personnel weapons based on "cognitive engineering." The result may be a wide range of Non-Lethal Weapons with human effects similar to those associated with Artificial Telepathy.

See David Hambling's article "Air Force Plan: Hack Your Nervous System" at:
<http://www.defensetech.org/archives/002152.html>

See Dr. Baker's description of "Controlled Personnel Effects" here:
<http://www.afrlhorizons.com/Briefs/Jun04/DE0401.html>

"For the Controlled Personnel Effects capability, the S&T panel explored the potential for targeting individuals with nonlethal force, from a militarily useful range, to make selected adversaries think

or act according to our needs. . . . By studying and modeling the human brain and nervous system, the ability to mentally influence or confuse personnel is also possible. Through sensory deception, it may be possible to create synthetic images, or holograms, to confuse an individual' s visual sense or, in a similar manner, confuse his senses of sound, taste, touch, or smell."

Dr. Baker's laboratory, the **Air Force Research Laboratory**, serves as one of the core research facilities used by the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate. See their home page:

<http://www.afrl.af.mil/>

AFRL controls a vast array of exotic laser and microwave weapons, and it has its very own Space Directorate and satellite system. The AFRL's Directed Energy Directorate has a budget of more than \$300 million per year.

In other words, the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program could certainly ask AFRL to launch an Artificial Telepathy program, and AFRL has the capabilities to do so.

PATENT LINKS

- [Synthetic Telepathy Patent 6587729 "Apparatus for audibly communicating speech using the radio frequency hearing effect"](#)
- [Flanagan, GP "Nervous System Excitation Device" 7/16/68](#)
- [Puharich, HK and Lawrence, JL "Hearing Systems" 12/21/71](#)
- [Malech, RG "Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brainwaves" 4/20/76](#)
- [Stocklin, PL "Hearing Device" 8/22/89](#)
- [Brunkan, WB "Hearing System" 10/31/89](#)
- [Mardirossian, A "Communication system and method including brainwave analysis and/or use of brain activity" 1/4/00](#)

VIDEO LINKS

- [Monarch - The New Phoenix Program](#)
- [ABC News: Mission Mind Control \(1979\)](#)
- [History Channel: Mind Control, America's Secret War \(May 2, 2006\)](#)
- [Russian Mind Control - Dr. Smirnov](#)
- [Mind Wars - Brain Research and National Defense](#)
- [Best Mind Control Documentary Excerpts](#)
- [CIA Precognition Studies](#)

- [How Remote Viewing Works: Dr. Simeon Hein](#)
- [Remote Viewing with Russell Targ and Alan Steinfeld](#)
- [Endgame: Blueprint for Global Enslavement](#)

NEWS LINKS

- [Microwave Auditory Effect - Wikipedia Article](#)
- [MEDUSA Microwave Auditory Effect Gun](#)
- [Synthetic Telepathy - Army Grants \\$4 million to UC-Irvine for Brainwave Messaging Research](#)
- [Discovery Channel - Helmet to Send Messages by Thought](#)
- [TIME - The Army's Totally Serious Mind Control Project](#)
- [CNN - Military Wants To Study Mind Reading](#)
- [Washington Post Article on Voice Hearers](#)
- [Threat of Information, Electromagnetic, and Psychotronic Warfare](#)
- [The Secret Weapon in Action?](#)
- [Mind Power News - Article Library](#)
- [MCRAIS Mind Control and Ritual Abuse Information Service](#)
- [S.M.A.R.T. Ritual Abuse Newsletter](#)
- [The Sunshine Project](#)

Some other links

[Return of the Dragon: Hazards of Man-Made Magnetism](#) Parts 1-4 by David Yarrow

[Mind Control: The Ultimate Brave New World](#), Parts 1 and 2 by Nick Begich, MD

[The Mind Has No Fire Wall](#) by Timothy L. Thomas, Parameters, US Army War College Quarterly

[Transmission of Microwave-Induced Intercranial sound to the Inner Ear](#) by Ronald L. Seaman, Mckesson Bioservices Corporation at Wrair US Army Medical Research Detachment.

ABC News Special

[Mission Mind Control 1979](#)

An ABC News Special about the human mind and experiments in mind control.

[Best Mind Control Documentary Excerpts](#)

[Mind Justice Video List](#)

[The Threat of Information, Electromagnetic and Psychronic Warfare](#) by Mojmir Babacek

[HR 2977: Space Preservation Act of 2001](#)

From PSYOP to MindWar: The Psychology of Victory by Col. Paul L. Vallely and Maj. Michael A Aquino

[Download MindWar.pdf](#)

Secret & Suppressed: Alex Constantine

by Adam Parfrey

"The C.I.A. and the Mafia coordinated activities because the Mafia wanted a piece of the music business and the C.I.A. wanted to do away with politics in popular music — so they had an incentive to join forces."



*If the Hippie psychedelic drug extravaganza began with the C.I.A. (see *Acid Dreams* by Martin Lee and Bruce Shlain), and the F.B.I. conducted a snitch operation against Leftists in the Sixties and Seventies (COINTELPRO), could Rock & Roll have been left alone?*

No, we're not buying into the Lyndon LaRouche conspiracy theory which posits that The Beatles and Grateful Dead were unholy inventions of the Tavistock Institute in England, designed to clutter and confuse youthful minds and take them away from Mozart and nuclear fusion.

*The following interview with ALEX CONSTANTINE, author of *Psychic Dictatorship In The U.S.A.*, and *Virtual Government: C.I.A. Mind Control Operations In America*, concerns his research for a book named *Operation Chaos*. Constantine seems interested in the unholy convergence of music biz mobsters — who find some figures worth far more dead than alive — and intelligence agencies anxious to experiment with mind control on fresh, controllable young brains. And beneath all this is the right-wing intelligence agencies' fear of a loud and emerging Leftist movement, a movement particularly situated within Rock & Roll music.*

SECONDS: You're working on a book called *Operation Chaos*, which concerns the subtext and subrosa events of Rock & Roll and what goes on in terms of government intelligence operations and assassinations of individuals in Rock, Blues and Jazz. Why do you believe the assassinations have come to pass?

CONSTANTINE: There have been Congressional testimonies from C.I.A. operatives who admitted, without providing details or names, that they have "driven some of these musicians to their deaths." They admitted they had performed surveillance, mail openings, phone taps. The main musicians of the period reported being followed by the F.B.I. John Lennon went on national television and complained he couldn't leave the house without being followed by FBI operatives.

So, you have this testimony that they had "driven some of these musicians to their deaths." Well, what does it mean that they had driven these musicians to their deaths and exactly who was it that they had driven to their deaths? It's a small step to say the C.I.A. actually assassinated some of these musicians. If you begin to look into some of the details surrounded the deaths of Mama Cass Elliot, Phil Ochs. Jimi Hendrix — up to the modern period with Michael Hutchence, whose death was extremely mysterious — you began to ask a lot of questions about how exactly these people died. In fact, some of them were driven to their deaths. To give you an example, Phil Ochs developed a multiple personality. He was a part of a group I called the "Baez Contras" who surrounded Joan Baez. It's known that Joan was used in C.I.A. mind control experimentation at a very early age. She was subjected to trauma-based programming, which is still in use today in the creation of multiple personalities. If you look at the latest record by Joan Baez, she thanks her multiple personalities on the back of the record. Then you have her friend Phil Ochs, who was equally adamant in his opposition to the U.S. government and covert operations — and he developed a multiple personality by the name of John Train. It wasn't until ten years later that the name "John Train" surfaced as a C.I.A. operative working on Wall Street. As a matter of fact, Lyndon LaRouche complained about an agent named John Train who supposedly led him to his present jail sentence. During the 1960s and Seventies, John Train of the C.I.A. had the job of disrupting the Left, which was the sole purpose of *Operation Chaos*. So how was it that Phil Ochs came to have a multiple personality with the name of an actual C.I.A. agent? We know Phil Ochs was found hung in 1976 and it was his alternate personality that did the hanging that actually assassinated the host personality.

The F.B.I. and C.I.A. came together in *Operation Chaos*; it was an inter-agency program that drew upon the entire intelligence apparatus of the U.S. government. As I say, it was the largest covert project in American history.

SECONDS: Could you provide more informational support on the idea that Joan Baez was involved?

CONSTANTINE: Yes. She's admitted in private letters to two organizations for mind control victims that she had been submitted to trauma-based programming as a child.

SECONDS: What's trauma-based programming?

CONSTANTINE: The C.I.A. found they could take a young child, subject that child to extreme trauma, forcing the child to withdraw within himself. That's called disassociation and at that stage you can begin to program the child by creating altered personalities. Often the altered personality lives in the area of the body that is tortured. So if the child is tortured in the shoulder, for instance, he may have a multiple personality that lives in the shoulder.

SECONDS: How would a child be tortured?

CONSTANTINE: With electric shock.

SECONDS: Joan Baez's family was —

CONSTANTINE: Her father was the head of Operations Research at Cornell University, which is known today as being the home base for all MK-Ultra contracts during the 1950s.

SECONDS: What does "Operations Research" mean?

CONSTANTINE: I'm not sure, but that was his title. Cornell was the home of all mind control experimentation conducted by the C.I.A. It was also the home of the Human Ecology Fund, which is well known as the contract base of MK-Ultra. The C.I.A. handed out contracts to Ivy League universities and behind the fences of these colleges around the country there were scientists conducting over one hundred and twenty different sub-projects in the field of mind control.

SECONDS: So we have Phil Ochs and Joan Baez —

CONSTANTINE: In a small circle of Folk singers, what are the odds that two of them would have multiple personalities? Now Joan Baez reaches the age of seventeen and hits those coffeehouses with her guitar and begins associating with a young man named Bob Dylan who, if you recall, has a motorcycle accident in 1966. This is three months after Joan Baez's brother-in-law had a fatal motorcycle accident. How was it this came about? Those are questions I want to ask about these musicians and their tragic lives. In the case of Phil Ochs, it's easy to understand why he was targeted by Operation Chaos. He was at the Chicago convention — remember "Pig For President"? That was his pig. He was one of the organizers of the Chicago event. His career was on the rise up to the Chicago convention; then after the convention it went into steep decline. He was blackballed by the radio stations; he had a difficult time getting record contracts; his career nose-dived from 1968 until his death.

SECONDS: What other musicians were assassinated?

CONSTANTINE: There's a whole slew of musicians who were vocally political and opposed the Central Intelligence Agency. Joan Baez had gone to Chile and rallied against the C.I.A. — and the youth movement in general had targeted the Central Intelligence Agency for its role in the Vietnam War and bringing the United States into it. You had Fascism openly condemned on campuses; they were burning Nixon in effigy — this is why Operation Chaos geared up. To put down the youth movement entailed assassinating political leaders and musicians who spoke openly against the Nixon regime. The clearest example I know is Brian Jones. The killer of Brian Jones was a man by the name of George Thorogood — not the musician — who actually confessed on his deathbed. This was twenty years after the event, but there were also witnesses that very night Jones died — three or four witnesses — who all described the same thing. All of them received death threats, some were told to leave the country and keep their mouths shut or they'd be next. They had an incentive to keep quiet until the death of George Thorogood, at which time they came forward and were interviewed by a reputable historian by the name of A. E. Hochner, who published the interviews

with the witnesses — and they all corroborate the information that was provided by George Thorogood. What they described is that Brian Jones — who was not on drugs that night, although drugs are often given as the cause of his death — was an expert swimmer but drowned in his own swimming pool. How did this come about? According to the witnesses, his head was held underwater first by one man and when he struggled, two others jumped in the pool and held Brian Jones's head underwater until he drowned to death. To back up, why was Brian Jones targeted? A C.I.A. operative arrived in the lives of the Stones. He claimed to be a James Bond figure and he turned up with a valise full of every drug you can imagine. At this point the Stones still hadn't done LSD. They woke up one morning at the home of Keith Richards and here was this character slipping LSD into their tongues as they were waking up. They didn't know exactly what was happening but they swallowed the drug and the police arrived that very afternoon. Keith Richards and Mick Jagger were arrested and thus began their political problems.

SECONDS: What was this the name of this C.I.A. operative?

CONSTANTINE: His name was David Schneiderman and he was The Rolling Stones's LSD supplier — for one night. When the police arrived, Schneiderman was allowed to leave the country and he flew back to California. They rounded up Mick Jagger and Keith Richards but the problem was neither of them had any drugs on them or on the premises. So they had a difficult time nailing down a conviction and Jagger and Richards were set free. Who's Schneiderman? According to Mick Jagger, he was "a sinister American from California" and [reads] "he had so many passports no one was certain of his origin. Schneiderman brought to Keith Richards's home a suitcase that contained every herb and chemical to stab or stroke the mind, along with choice LSD from San Francisco. Schneiderman had let us believe he was bending the law all over the world. He was on a James Bond thing, the C.I.A. or something."

SECONDS: What did Jagger and Richards say about the death of Brian Jones?

CONSTANTINE: After the murder, they were outspoken about the fact that it was a murder. Keith Richards gave an interview in which he talked about this strange group of workmen spending time at Jones's house. They pretty much took over the house, got into his bank account and ran Brian Jones's life. Richards believed it was the same workmen that had killed Brian Jones and he was absolutely right.

SECONDS: What about Jimi Hendrix?

CONSTANTINE: He had a manager named Michael Jeffrey who claimed at the time he had worked for the intelligence services and he also bragged he had close connections to Mafia figures. Michael Jeffrey had served in the Middle East and openly declared he took part in assassinations and kidnappings. According to my own investigation, Jimi Hendrix was kidnapped at one point by the Mafia and Michael Jeffrey sent in a crew to free him. Jimi Hendrix wasn't fooled for a minute. He knew Michael Jeffrey had engineered this kidnapping as a way of winning Hendrix's loyalty. Hendrix was very aware his money was being siphoned. If you follow the money, you find the money from the band's performances and recordings was being siphoned through the Cayman Islands and ended up in Chase Manhattan Bank. When Hendrix died, there was a lot of squabbling about the money and to this day it has never been all accounted for. It's very clear Jeffrey had no interest in Hendrix's music, so why is it he had come into Hendrix's life? Hendrix depended entirely on Michael Jeffrey for income; he didn't even have any spending money. Jeffrey pretty much controlled his entire life and in some ways sabotaged his entire career. You may remember his famous booking with The Monkees, due to Michael Jeffrey's finagling. Also, Jeffrey tried time and time again to bring Hendrix into Mafia circles. Hendrix was aware the money was being siphoned off and had initiated court action and was in the midst of it when he died. Others had tried to establish how he died and it's very difficult because every one of the central witnesses in the case gives a different story about what happened that night. According to Monica Danneman, the woman he was

cohabiting with at the time, he had two glasses of wine, took nine sleeping pills, went to sleep and the story is he choked on his vomit and died. The nine pills are often attributed to the death of Hendrix — the problem is it was a reasonable dose of a mild sedative. He had tried two or three of these pills before and they had no effect on him. He was an insomniac of the highest order and needed some sort of medical aid to get to sleep, so he took nine capsules out of a bottle of forty-two, thinking they'd put him to sleep. Mitch Mitchell hired a private investigator to establish exactly how it was that Hendrix died. He turned up the coroner's report which indicated Hendrix had drowned. According to the chief surgeon in the case, who directly contradicted statements made by Monica Danneman, Hendrix was brought into surgery. There was indeed vomit in his throat but that was cleared and Hendrix was still alive. According to the surgery, once his throat was cleared great vines of red wine came gushing out of Hendrix's stomach. How did the wine get there? Is this what the coroner meant when he said Hendrix drowned? Is it possible Hendrix was held down while gallons of wine were dumped down his throat? This is all inconclusive but we know he did not choke to death on his vomit that's a myth.

"To put down the youth movement entailed assassinating political leaders and musicians who spoke openly against the Nixon regime."

SECONDS: What about Danneman? Was she involved?

CONSTANTINE: Some fans and friends contend Monica Danneman may have had something to do with his death, but the fact is she dearly loved Hendrix and spent the rest of her life painting portraits of him and her own death was mysterious. Others around Hendrix died in mysterious ways, including Michael Jeffrey, who died in a plane accident a couple of years later. It's funny how in assassinations, witnesses and the perpetrators happen to die. This is a pattern that has been established in C.I.A. assassinations.

SECONDS: Why go after Jimi Hendrix?

CONSTANTINE: He had declared openly in teen Rock publications he was in opposition to the Vietnam War. The Black Panthers had tried to politicize Jimi Hendrix and in order to allay their aggressiveness, he had stated that the Black Panthers should go to Washington, D.C. and hang certain political figures. He advocated resistance to the Nixon administration and therefore became a political target.

SECONDS: Weren't there a lot of people in the music world that advocated a strong response to Nixon?

CONSTANTINE: Yes, and the most political didn't survive into the mid-1970s.

SECONDS: We're talking about these Sixties figures, but were there people before and after them who also were assassinated?

CONSTANTINE: Yes. You can go back to the mid-1950s when strange tests begin to occur, especially of Black Blues musicians. Then you have figures in the mid-1960s like Bobby Fuller. Bobby Fuller wrote "I fought the law and the law won" and in 1966, a year before Operation Chaos kicked into gear, he was found with his stomach full of gasoline, and his body had been set aflame in his car. It had been ruled a suicide, but that's impossible as indicated by the severe beating he took before his death. It's certain he was murdered. Rock & Roll had created waves socially, and certain parts wanted nothing to do with Rock & Roll and resented its existence. This goes all the way back to Nazi Germany when the Nazis descended upon the Swing kids and assassinated musicians for partaking in what the Nazis called "nigger kike music." Something of this reactionary attitude survived in the United States, especially during the Vietnam War, when Rock & Roll became synonymous with politics. Operation Chaos was created in 1967 and exposed in 1970 in

several newspapers, along with the COINTELPRO. Both were forced to burrow deeper and they continued to survive. COINTELPRO is still with us and so is Operation Chaos but they're not known to the public. Should they be exposed again, they'll simply fire some personnel and burrow down again.

SECONDS: Can we bring this up to date?

CONSTANTINE: I mentioned Michael Hutchence and according to Rolling Stone, Hutchence was found with a broken hand, bruises and lacerations over his body, a split lip and yet somehow he contrived to hang himself with a belt from a doorway. It seems to me it's impossible to hang yourself with one broken hand.

SECONDS: Why was he targeted?

CONSTANTINE: What could the C.I.A. have against a man like Michael Hutchence? Well, he was involved in a documentary about East Timor, which was essentially a C.I.A. machination that ended in a hundred thousand deaths including some American reporters. The reporters had to be murdered first so that word of the slaughter wouldn't leak out. They managed to keep it under wraps for many years and Michael Hutchence was about to release a documentary on it. It's possible there were other motives for his murder.

SECONDS: Is there Mafia involvement in these assassinations?

CONSTANTINE: I'm sure you've heard of Operation Underworld during World War Two in which military intelligence forged an alliance with the Mafia in order to fight Mussolini. After the war, the C.I.A. held on to some of the key Mafia assets, including Meyer Lansky. Sam Giancana said the C.I.A. is one side of the coin, the Mafia is the other. They're often used in political assassinations, like the killing of John Kennedy and others and when Operation Chaos was born, the C.I.A. and the Mafia coordinated activities because the Mafia wanted a piece of the music business and the C.I.A. wanted to do away with politics in popular music — so they had an incentive to join forces.

SECONDS: What about your other books, *Psychic Dictatorship In The U.S.A.* and *Virtual Government*?

CONSTANTINE: *Psychic Dictatorship* covers various subjects but the theme is mind control, a subject I delve into further in *Virtual Government*. *Psychic Dictatorship* talks about everything from the dangers of Nutrasweet to black bag operations of the C.I.A. to brain telemetry and electronic harassment. *Virtual Government* deals specifically with mind control, trauma-based programming, killings in the postal system, and so-called "psychic warfare," which was a front for mind control experimentation.

SECONDS: John Alexander has a hook on psychic warfare

CONSTANTINE: My nemesis, John Alexander, has been very much an advocate of electronic weapons, and as far as I'm concerned, is at the core of covert operations.

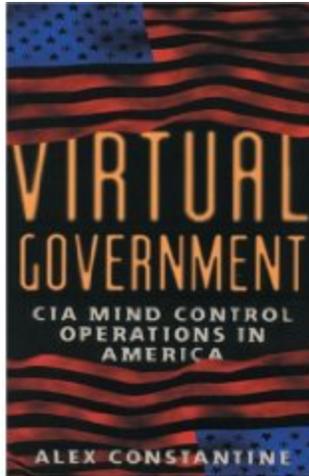


Psychic Dictatorship in the U.S.A.

Bombing minds rather than bodies is the warfare of the new millennium. This book uncovers the terrifying extent of electromagnetic and biotelemetric mind control experimentation on involuntary human subjects.

"The evidence presented in this book is a savage indictment of democracy-turned-dictatorship. The sordid truth about what really goes on in the halls of power is often too much to take, but it does help to have some idea of what we're up against." -- Nexus

Tense, nervous..headaches? Could you be the victim of psi warfare, this book offers up a veritable feast of psychadelic dictatorship and mind control skullduggery and examines the role of the security agencies and governments of the west in the murky world of manchurian candidates and programmed assassins. Taking in the CIA's MKULTRA program, America's Nazi science community and examines the shadowy figures that were the key players in a range of state sponsored terror campaigns..paranoid you should be...



Virtual Government: CIA Mind Control Operations in America

In this follow-up to his 1995 book *Psychic Dictatorship*, conspiracy researcher Alex Constantine explores the government's misinformation campaigns as well as its most insidious programs about which little is known. Photos & illustrations. Maps.

This book is full of references, information, and reasonable conclusions on a subject on which it is extremely difficult to get documentation. Much of Constantine's research is confirmed by other authors who have gone into more detail, such as Anne Collins, *In the Sleep Room*; John Marks, *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*; Kenn Thomas & Jim Keith, *The Octopus: Secret Government and the Death of Danny Casolaro*; John DeCamp, *The Franklin Coverup*. Constantine's book may seem farfetched to some people, but there is a growing body of material to back up his assertions.

The Threat of Information, Electromagnetic and Psychronic Warfare

According to the Project of the New American Century (PNAC), which broadly defines the Bush administration's military doctrine:

"It is now commonly understood that information and other new technologies... are creating a dynamic that may threaten America's ability to exercise its dominant military power. Potential rivals, such as China are anxious to exploit those transformational technologies broadly, while adversaries like Iran, Iraq and North Korea are rushing to develop ballistic missiles and nuclear weapons..." [13].

Does this mean that nuclear weapons are passing into history and will be replaced by "information war" in possible future major conflicts?

In February 2000 the Russian daily Segodnya in the article "Riders of Psychotronic Apocalypse" [1] informed that in 1996 Russian government's information agency FAPSI warned that the effect of "informational means of war" is comparable to "the effect of use of weapon of mass destruction" and produced a report entitled "Information Weapon as a Threat to National Security of Russia". In reaction the Russian State Duma and then Interparliamentary Assembly of the Union of Independent States, as well, addressed the United Nations, OBSE and European Council with a proposal for an international convention banning the use of informational weapon and its circulation. According to newspaper Segodnya in March 1998 the matter was discussed with U.N. secretary general Kofi Anan and it was included on the agenda of General Assembly of the U.N. Most probably the USA vetoed this proposal.

According to the director of FAPSI, Alexander Starovoitov, the information attack could place out of order all electronic systems controlling Russian defense as well as electronic systems of government infrastructure, transportation, energetics and nuclear systems. In this way the army would lose ability to fight and the government ability to direct defense of the country. It is known that such effect could produce an electromagnetic pulse following nuclear explosion, but the Russian daily Segodnya described in most of the article "mysterious information-psychological" means capable not only to harm human health (and according to Russian scientist A. F. Okhatrin to kill people [2]), but as well to "block on subconscious level human free will, cause loss of ability of political, cultural and other self identification of human being" and even "cause destruction of indivisible informational and spiritual space of the Russian Federation." Underneath the article the daily Segodnya published a review of weapons affecting human psyche which it obtained from the Russian Department of Defense. Together with ultrasound and microwave weapon there is listed as well "psychotronic weapon" which is, aside of capability to "transfer information among people" able to act on communication and electronic systems [1].

In November 2000 the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma stated that means enabling remote control of human nervous system or health impairment are available to many modern governments [3]. However there is no direct evidence in the public domain of the existence of such technologies except for sound and light technologies as is exemplified, for example, by psychowalkman industry. In the bill proposed by Dennis J. Kucinich in the U.S. House of Representatives in 2001 the following technologies enabling access to human brain, human health impairment or killing of people are named: "land-based, sea-based or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management or mind control of such persons or populations" [4]. The existence of the electromagnetic mind control technology is confirmed in the Conclusion of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma [3]. As well in the Russian Federation the experiment with mass manipulation by microwave radiation was published [5]. "Psychotronic weapon" introduced in the Dennis J. Kucinich's bill is described as a "torsion fields" technology in the book "Psychotronic Weapon and the Security of Russia" by Vladimir Lopatin [6] (a politician, who worked on Committees on Security in Russian Federal Republic, State Duma of the Russian Federation and the Interparliamentary Assembly of the Union of Independent States). "Torsion fields" is possibly a false term used because of the National Security Information concerns as well as "scalar fields" used by military scientists in the USA. "Scientific" publications on "torsion" and "scalar" fields are regularly available to readers and contain scientific mystifications. However the book on "microleptonic fields" "Microleptonic Conception" by A. F. Okhatrin and V. Yu. Tatur, referenced in the bibliography of the book by V. Lopatin, is subject to the National Security Information law in the Russian Federation. (A. F. Okhatrin was the first Russian scientist to be approached by Russian journalists when they started their search for Russian mind control technology in 1990. He told them that microleptonic fields can

act on human nervous system, impair human health or kill human beings [2]). In 1991 a respected Russian scientist Victor Sedlecki published a statement in the Russian daily Komsomolskaya Pravda that psychotronic biogenerators are mass produced in the Soviet Union and were used during the failed coup d'etat against Gorbachov [7]. In the article with the interview with A. F. Okhatrin the microleptonic field is described as biofield as well [2] so the "biogenerators" are probably microleptonic generators. As well concept of microleptonic fields appears to be identical with the concept of "subatomic particle beams" named also in the bill by Dennis J. Kucinich proposed in the U.S. congress.

Electromagnetic technology enabling remote control of functioning of human organism is subjected to National Security Information law in the USA [8] and technologies enabling access to human brain are subject to the same law in the Russian Federation [9]. Under such condition the mass media and world general public can not get engaged in the ban of the use of those means. Clearly the ownership of such means of control creates opportunity for any government which owns such means to use them against individuals without giving them any chance of legal defense. In this way the concept of the world respecting freedom and human rights is getting corrupt.

Russian politician Vladimir Lopatin indirectly admitted the existence of people exposed to remote manipulations of their organisms in the Russian Federation by proposing compensation for those people [14]. The article from the U.S. army weekly Defense News confirmed that mind control technologies were used by Israelis against Palestinians [12]. As well there are rumors that microwave mind control technology is being actually used by U.S. soldiers in Iraq [15].

The Russian Federation [1] and The European Parliament (Resolution on the Environment, Security and Foreign Policy from January 28, 1999, Nr.A4-005/99) have already proposed international ban of the use of such means and it seems rather evident that the major obstacle on the road toward the international ban of influencing of functioning of human organism is the government of the United States of America which, so far, made no effort, at the international scene, toward the ban of remote manipulation, health impairment or killing of human beings. Dennis J. Kucinich, the author of the bill proposing the ban of deployment of "mind control" weapons in the U.S. congress in October 2001 was quoted to assert that those weapons actually exist and "those people who control them are deadly serious and intend to use them, if we don't stop the weaponisation of space" [10]

V. Lopatin proposed in his book "Psychotronic Weapon and the Security of Russia" [11] a State Defense Initiative among the fundamental principals of which he suggested: "To admit a c t u a l f e a s i b i l i t y of informational p s y c h o t r o n i c war (as a matter of fact it is already taking place without declaration of war) and the f e a s i b i l i t y of exerting violence by means of the u s e of PSW" (psychotronic weapons) [11]. Apparently without intervention of international organisations against remote manipulation of human organisms the secret arms race among the world governments may continue until the information war actually breaks out. In this way the human world may sink into some kind of virtual reality where the independence of human thinking, feeling and decision making will be destroyed as a part of an "information war" or, in the worst case, large masses of people may be killed and unlike with nuclear weapons the world will still remain inhabitable for the winners.

After the warning of the Russian government that the U.S. invasion of Iran could have "grave and unpredictable consequences", president Bush stopped talking about military action in Iran. Probably the U.S. military preeminence in the world is no more as overwhelming as the Russian daily Segodnya wrote in the year 2000. With the rising oil crisis and ensuing new divide of the world along the lines of competition for access to the world oil reserves, as is proved by U.S. invasion of Iraq and development of Shanghai Cooperation Organisation, the world war could erupt. Will people accept irresponsibility of their governments or will they engage in the ban of classified means of remote control of functioning of human organisms and brains?

Notes

- [1] <http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz> - Russian original, concise English translation of "Riders of Psychotronic Apocalypse" -<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>
- [2] English translation of the article "The Project Zombie is a Bluff or...?"
<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>
- [3] see Russian original - <http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz> , translation: the Conclusion and Resolution of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma -
<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>
- [4] <http://thomas.loc.gov/home/c107query.html> and search for Bill number h.r.2977
- [5] <http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - Installation Radiosleep
- [6] <http://www.mindjustice.org/russian.pdf> pg. 27-37 concise overview of the book
- [7] Russian original - <http://web.io.cz/mhzzrz> , English translation -
<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - "Authors of Project Zombie Discovered in Kiev".
- [8] <http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz> - see memorandum of the Department of the Air Force and Communicating via the Microwave Auditory Effect
- [9] <http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - "Secret Superweapon in Action"
- [10] see the article from Berkeley Daily Planet"
<http://www.berkeleydaily.org/text/article.cfm?issue=06-03-05&storyID=21550>
- [11] <http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - at the end of the site
- [12] <http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz> - Israel Fields Means to Suppress Palestinian Violence
- [13] <http://www.newamericancentury.org/RebuildingAmericasDefenses.pdf> , pg. 4
- [14] <http://www.mindjustice.org/russian.pdf> pg. 36
- [15] http://www.willthomas.net/Convergence/Weekly/Microwaving_Iraq.htm

Petition to Amnesty International and International Red Cross asking those organisations to publish a call for an international ban of remote manipulation of human organisms can be signed at the address <http://www.petitionthem.com/?sect=detail&pet=2022>

MindWar (excerpts)

Below is a screen shot from the pdf document [From PSYOP to MindWar: The Psychology of Victory](#), (1980) by Col. Paul Vallely and Lt. Col. Michael Aquino. Vallely was (or still is) a military 'analyst' for [FoxNews](#) and Aquino is the founder of the Temple of Set--an offshoot of Anton LaVey's [Church of Satan](#).

From PSYOP to MindWar: The Psychology of Victory

LTC John Alexander's *Military Review* article in support of "psychotronics" - intelligence and operational employment of ESP - was decidedly provocative.³ Criticism of research in this area, based as it is on existing frontiers of scientific law, brings to mind the laughter that greeted the Italian scientist Spallanzani in 1794 when he suggested that bats navigate in the dark means of what we now call sonar. "If they see with their ears, then do they hear with their eyes?" went the joke, but I suspect that the U.S. Navy is glad someone took the idea seriously enough to pursue it.⁴

Psychotronic research is in its infancy, but the U.S. Army **already** possesses an operational weapons systems designed to do what LTC Alexander would like ESP to do - except that **this** weapons system uses **existing** communications media. It seeks to map the minds of neutral and enemy individuals and then to change them in accordance with U.S. national interests. It does this on a wide scale, embracing military units, regions, nations, and blocs. In its present form it is called **Psychological Operations** (PSYOP).

A possible interpretation of the the last paragraph above may perhaps be that Aquino and Vallely appear to not only be confirming the existence of [United States Patent 3951134](#), Apparatus and Method for Remotely Monitoring and Altering Brain Waves (1974), but also possibly verifying the space based weaponization of this device.

As of October 2005, the United States Patent and Trademark Office (USPTO) has issued interim guidelines [7] for patent examiners to determine if a given claimed invention meets the statutory requirements of being a useful process, manufacture, composition of matter or machine (35 USC 101). These guidelines assert that a process, including a process for doing business, must produce a concrete, useful and tangible result in order to be patentable.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Patentable_subject_matter

As is clearly stated above, the production of a '*concrete, useful and tangible result*' is an evaluation of the invention's function; therefore, the United States Patent Office does not grant patents to inventions that do not work.

MindWar: CivilWar



MindWar:CivilWar

This constitutes a sort of partial and incomplete follow up entry to [MindWar Excerpts \(Part One\)](#) and [Social Network Diagrams and eHarassment](#).

There are many branches stemming out of this [rotten and evil tree](#)-- producing a most bitter and odious fruit--and it has proven quite a difficult challenge to diagram all of the links and connections emanating from this tree 's insidious roots.

[Tom Cruise](#) was in the news again recently, and every time there is a Cruise-Scientology related news story, I am, unfortunately, reminded of a [Scientology](#) initiation known as [Operating Thetan III](#) or OT III:

Scientology celebrities have gone psychotic during or after Scientology's bizarre practices and initiations. These celebrities include John Travolta, Tom Cruise, Kirstie Alley and Mimi Rogers.

Tom Cruise became psychotic during a secret Scientology initiation in which one is told that rather than being one person, one is composed of thousands of aliens from all over the universe fighting for control of your body. After completing this initiation, known as OT III, Tom appeared sickly with black circles under his eyes and pasty skin. He said he wanted to be away from Scientology for good. He just wanted to go back to Hollywood and his home and be left alone by Scientology. This would not happen; David Miscavige ordered Cruise could not be let go. Scientology worked on Cruise day and night until he finally returned to Scientology.

[Celebrities Go Psychotic or Neurotic](#)

The Scientology Link

ONE ITEM that continues to trouble those in government who follow the SRI work is the unusually large number of Scientologists involved with the psychic tests there.

SRI's chief researcher, Dr. Harold Puthoff, is a high-ranking Scientologist and has written defenses of his organization's methods and beliefs. Scientology's beliefs include the development of personal psychic powers, such as "remote viewing." SRI's two star subjects were both high-ranking Scientologists. Ingo Swann is a "Class VII Operating Thetan," the highest rung on the movement's complex ladder of achievements; Pat Price, who died two years ago, also was a high-level "Operating Thetan." The laboratory assistant to Puthoff and Targ during many of the Geller experiments was a Scientologist married to a "minister" of Scientology.

(The following link is to a .pdf file containing the oft-cited [1977 Washington Post article](#) linking [Scientology and CIA mind control](#) operations. For more information see previous entry [Le Fantôme de la Liberté \(1974\)](#) and the [Mind Control index](#), as well as the external links on the sidebar.)

[MindWar](#) and [CivilWar](#) have been on my 'mind' a lot recently, not just in relationship to how, as Lieutenant Colonel Michael Aquino writes, (...with possibly a forked tongue...as [Satanists](#) have a tendency of doing...) the concepts of MindWar were applied to Iraqi soldiers during Operation Desert Storm, but also how [these technologies](#) are apparently still being utilized by the US military to possibly fuel the [deadly Civil War](#) currently spiraling out of control in Iraq.

As Sharon Weinberger writes in the August 28, 2005 edition of the [Washington Post](#):

Gibbs, the Marine Corps official who first funded Bitar, has a fondness for edgy ideas. A chemical engineer and longtime proponent of nonlethal weaponry, Gibbs funds other offbeat projects, such as Medusa, an attempt to develop a weapon that uses low-power microwaves -- believed to cause an audible buzzing in subjects' heads -- to make people think God is speaking to them. Another such weapon would use beams of energy to make people dizzy and lose their balance.

...

His latest is to use ultrasonic waves in the dazzler not to just blind enemies, but also to convey messages into their heads, similar to Gibbs's Medusa project. Hearing voices from God is a "big thing" in Arab culture, according to Bitar. "We flash-blind them. And, while their eyes are shut, you could send a recorded message or deep guttural voice that echoes in the inside of their head. They're looking around, 'Hey, did you hear that?'"

Civil War is a tremendously profitable [cash cow](#) and is a potentially endless source of revenue for a wide variety of shady and ethically debase 'businessmen.' This has been proven, for example, by the thirty-six year Civil War that ravaged [Guatemala](#) between 1960-1996.

What Tom Cruise evidently experienced during his [Operating Thetan III](#) initiation is an equally exploitive and deadly Civil War--a potentially fabricated form of personal and internal Civil War and, again, an endless source of revenue for 'professionals' across the medical spectrum: doctors, [psychologists](#), [psychiatrists](#), the pharmaceutical industry, etc.

(Also see John J. McMurtrey's papers: [Microwave Bioeffect Congruence with Schizophrenia and Inner Voice, Target Tracking and Behavior Influence Technologies](#) and Carole Smith's [On the Need for New Criteria of Diagnosis of Psychosis in the Light of Mind Invasive Technology](#).)

The conclusion I am arriving at is this: a program-- possibly initiated by the corporate state-- a very slow, remote, electronic, stealth, unverifiable, touch less and impossible to trace, yet extremely deadly, corrosive and debilitating liquidation program of unsuspecting 'undesirables.'

In its early years, the Third Reich had a similar, though rather technologically primitive, program it was called the T4 (or Aktion T4): Tiergartenstrasse 4 Euthanasia and Medical Killing Program.

The first mass-murder by the Nazis was organized from 1940 onwards on this spot, the Tiergartenstraße 4 and named "Aktion T4" after this address.

From 1939 to 1945 almost 200,000 helpless people were killed. Their lives were termed "unworthy of living", their murder called "euthanasia". They died in the gas chambers of Grafeneck, Brandenburg, Hartheim, Pirna, Bernburg and Hadamar, they died by execution squad, by planned hunger and poisoning.

The perpetrators were scholars, doctors, nurses, justice officials, the police and the health and workers' administration. The victims were poor, desperate, rebellious or in need of help. They came from psychiatric clinics and childrens hospitals, from old age homes and welfare institutions, from military hospitals and internment camps.



concept art for 'T4'

Social Network Diagrams and eHarassment

Most of the literature I've researched in this area refers to these apparatuses as 'man-machine systems.' Timothy L. Thomas makes reference to a similar such system I am attempting to describe here in the Spring 1998 issue of the US Army War College Quarterly, [Parameters](#):

An entirely new arsenal of weapons, based on devices designed to introduce subliminal messages or to alter the body's psychological and data-processing capabilities, might be used to incapacitate individuals. These weapons aim to control or alter the psyche, or to attack the various sensory and data-processing systems of the human organism. In both cases, the goal is to confuse or destroy the signals that normally keep the body in equilibrium.

...

...psychotronic weapons are those that act to "take away a part of the information which is stored in a man's brain. It is sent to a computer, which reworks it to the level needed for those who need to control the man, and the modified information is then reinserted into the brain." These weapons are used against the mind to induce hallucinations, sickness, mutations in human cells, "zombification," or even death.

I would also venture to guess that the Pentagon has highly advanced prototype versions of these 'voice recognition' technologies, which are probably on the verge of becoming full fledged artificial intelligences or possibly [infomorphs](#). An infomorph-- or simulated 'person' or 'virtual clone' grown inside of a computer--has been touted by the once upon a time pertinent Wired Magazine as being 'the killer app of the 21st century.'

This may yet turn out to be a prescient prediction--in more ways than one.

Hearing Voices

The experience of "Artificial Telepathy" is really not that extraordinary. It's as simple as receiving a cell-phone call in one's head.

Indeed, most of the technology involved is exactly identical to that of cell-phone technology. Satellites link the sender and the receiver. A computer "multiplexer" routes the voice signal of the sender through microwave towers to a very specifically defined location or cell. The "receiver" is located and tracked with pinpoint accuracy, to within a few feet of actual location. But the receiver is not a cell phone. It's a human brain.

Out of nowhere, a voice suddenly blooms in the mind of the target. The human skull has no "firewall" and therefore cannot shut the voice out. The receiver can hear the sender's verbal thoughts. The sender, in turn, can hear all of the target's thoughts, exactly as if the target's verbal thoughts had been spoken or broadcast. For this reason, the experience could be called "hearing voices" but is more properly described as "artificial telepathy".

Now, if artificial telepathy were entirely voluntary, like a conversation between friends sitting across the room from one other, it might be kind of cool. One could talk back and forth with one's friend, exchanging verbal thoughts exactly as if speaking on the phone, but without ever using one's voice or mouth. It's a completely silent, subvocal form of speech. Between lovers, this would be beautiful.

The problem is that artificial telepathy provides the perfect weapon for mental torture and information theft. It provides an extremely powerful means for exploiting, harassing, controlling, and raping the mind of any person on earth. It opens the window to quasi-demonic possession of another person's soul.

When used as a "nonlethal" weapons system it becomes an ideal means for neutralizing or discrediting a political opponent. Peace protestors, inconvenient journalists and the leaders of vocal opposition groups can be stunned into silence with this weapon.

Artificial telepathy also offers an ideal means for complete invasion of privacy. If all thoughts can be read, then Passwords, PIN numbers, and personal secrets simply cannot be protected. One cannot be alone in the bathroom or shower. Embarrassing private moments cannot be hidden: they are subject to all manner of hurtful comments and remarks. Evidence can be collected for blackmail with tremendous ease: all the wrongs or moral lapses of one's past are up for review.

Like a perverted phone caller, a hostile person with this technology in hand can call at any time of day, all day long. Sleep can be disrupted. Prayers can be desecrated, religious beliefs mocked. Business meetings can be interrupted, thoughts derailed. Love can be polluted, perverted, twisted, abused. Dreams can be invaded, fond memories trashed.

The attacker cannot be seen or identified, the attack cannot be stopped, and the psychological damage is enormous. But there is no physical damage, not one single mark is left on the body and there is absolutely no proof that any crime or any violation ever took place! Everything that "happens" to the victim happens inside the victim's head. What physical evidence is there to give the police? Without physical evidence, how can one photograph the "crime scene" or fingerprint the stalker? There are no footprints leading to or from the scene. Indeed, there is no physical scene at all, and no evidence that an attack ever took place.

Most people who experience this abusive form of "artificial telepathy" feel as if their mind has been raped. They find themselves hunted, stalked, harassed and abused by a person or persons who refuse to give their names, who defile one's mind with the most foul and perverse language imaginable, and who refuse to hang up or go away. The caller or callers delight in the perverse and sadistic torture of their targets. Furthermore, they delight in violating the privacy of their targets, reading the target's mind and commenting on everything the target thinks, in an effort to demonstrate as brutally as possible that the target has no privacy at all.

The callers act, in short, exactly like rapists or perverted stalkers. Imagine what a man might do if he found a "magic cell phone" that allowed him to dial into the heads and the private thoughts of anyone on earth. The temptation to choose a target at random and start spying on or abusing that person would be enormous, almost irresistible. It could become a sick and twisted hobby, a guilty pleasure very quickly. Put into the hands of a secret police unit, the potential for abusing such technology is even more chilling.

Now, the natural reaction of a normal and intelligent person who undergoes the horrible experience of mind rape for the first time is to panic and reach for a real phone. They call family, contact their doctor or call police with a bizarre complaint that "someone is beaming voices into my head."

But if the police are the ones behind the abuse, the victims aren't going to get much help, are they? And if the police are not the perpetrators, then how are they to make an arrest? It's much more convenient and easy to believe that the caller is a nutcase.

In short order, the victim of mind rape finds herself or himself undergoing the additional humiliation of being carted off to the psych ward, often being committed involuntarily by a loved one "for one's own good."

The more vehement the efforts to prove that the voice or voices in one's head are "real", the more smug become the smiles of the medical doctors, who gently insist that such technology does not exist, that the voices cannot possibly be real, and that one must take a powerful psych med and lie down for a good long rest.

The experience of "hearing voices" -- especially voices that give a running stream of negative abuse -- will gain one automatic admission to the rubber room. Indeed, hearing voices is a classic example of schizophrenia. If you hear voices, you are, by definition, crazy.

Yet when released from the psych ward with an expensive supply of meds, "voice hearers" often find that the meds are ineffective -- exactly as one would expect if their problem had nothing to do with brain chemistry and everything to do with a bio-electronic attack by unseen stalkers.

Voice hearers often puzzle psychiatrists, because many of them don't fit the classic model of schizophrenia, which usually begins onset in the early twenties. The victims of "artificial telepathy" are often well into their thirties or forties and many have no prior history of serious mental illness or drug abuse. Many seem to be alert, healthy, and rational even while insisting that they can hear voices. They agree with the psychiatrists that, yes, they are depressed, but who wouldn't be a bit depressed under such trying circumstances? To be stalked and verbally bullied every waking hour of the day is a form of mental torture.

Victims of mind rape quickly learn not to discuss their "psychological problems" with family and coworkers. It's embarrassing, it's bizarre, it gets very little sympathy and only serves to alarm most people. The only way that another person can "help" is to suggest that the mind rape victim see a psychiatrist, who will promptly double one's dose of psych meds and antidepressants. The result is a very stiff medical bill, which only adds financial pain to the mix. And the verbal harassment continues.

As they learn to endure their daily torture, voice hearers can usually return to mainstream life, where they are able to carry on intelligent, coherent conversations, hold down jobs, and function quite normally. In fact, if they don't discuss their "problem" they usually can't be told apart from normal people on the street. Because they are normal people.

The growing number of voice hearers in our society is therefore well masked. Those who continue to insist that there is a "secret society of people beaming voices into our heads" are simply laughed into silence or labelled paranoid schizophrenics. They are completely discredited. In fact, many voice hearers have internalized the idea that they are mentally ill, and they struggle to understand how their "auditory hallucinations" could continue to seem so very, very real.

Naturally, many of these voice hearers are deeply confused. They turn to support groups, including such on-line communities as the Voice Hearers' support group at Yahoo.com.

Anyone who doubts that "artificial telepathy" exists need only contact such a Voice Hearers community, where they will encounter people who continue to insist that they are being harassed

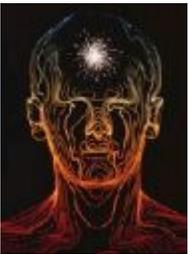
by real people using an unknown or unexplained technology.

Surprisingly, there is a tremendous amount of scientific literature and circumstantial evidence to back up that claim.

In the following posts, we will explore the history of synthetic telepathy and learn the names of the scientists who developed this sinister technology. We will also identify and examine some of the government agencies that are fielding and using this weapon of torture against innocent civilians.

As the background material develops, it will become increasingly clear that we are discussing a modern day Manhattan Project -- a super-secret research program more sinister -- and potentially more devastating -- than the development of the atomic bomb.

Telepathy and the technology of mind control



A "profane" or materialistic view of telepathy became commonplace after World War II. Just as new mathematical models and theories of physics had been brought to bear on development of the atomic bomb, so too new tools were brought to bear on the human mind.

Just as Cold War scientists raced to design rocket engines and missile technologies that would give their country superiority on the nuclear battlefield, so too did scientists rush to develop ever more complex and thorough models of the human brain. They literally began to see the brain as a mental battlefield.

Implicit within this Cold War race to acquire brain "technology" was the crude assumption that the human mind could be mechanically "modelled" or understood as an artificial construct. The brain began to be viewed as a complex "thinking machine" or computer that could be analyzed, broken into component parts, and back-engineered.

Within this context, telepathy began to be seen as an exotic form of mental radio transmission, only one of many communication functions performed by the mental machine. Communication per se was nothing new. But technicians became fascinated by the potential to communicate silently and covertly, at a distance. Likewise, telepathy seemed to offer a powerful means to distract and

confuse the enemy, to program assassins, or to forcibly extract secret information from an enemy's mind.

Put bluntly, the Pentagon began to see telepathy as a powerful multi-task weapon. The rush to develop "artificial telepathy" became a top-priority weapons program within the overall race for total mind control. Artificial telepathy cannot be fully understood outside this military context or the historical context of the Cold War. The research and development really did begin as a Cold War weapons program.

The paragraphs below give a brief summary of the history of mind control research during the past 50 years.

Some of the amazing technologies developed during this time may be found at the website below:

<http://www.nwbotanicals.org/oak/newphysics/synthtele/synthtele.html>

The following article combines material from several sources, listed under Footnotes. The majority of information appeared in David Guyatt's synopsis of the history and development of mind control weapons, first presented at an ICRC symposium on "The Medical Profession and the Effects of Weapons"

First Electromagnetic Beam Weapons

The background to the development of anti-personnel electromagnetic weapons can be traced to the early-middle 1940's and possibly earlier.

Japanese "Death Ray"

The earliest extant reference, to my knowledge, was contained in the U.S. Strategic Bombing Survey (Pacific Survey, Military Analysis Division, Volume 63) which reviewed Japanese research and development efforts on a "Death Ray." Whilst not reaching the stage of practical application, research was considered sufficiently promising to warrant the expenditure of Yen 2 million during the years 1940-1945.

Summarizing the Japanese efforts, allied scientists concluded that a ray apparatus might be developed that could kill unshielded human beings at a distance of 5 to 10 miles. Studies demonstrated that, for example, automobile engines could be stopped by tuned waves as early as 1943. (1)

It is therefore reasonable to suppose that this technique has been available for a great many years

Nazi Experiments in Mind Manipulation

[E]xperiments in behavior modification and mind manipulation have a much more grisly past. Nazi doctors at the Dachau concentration camp conducted involuntary experiments with hypnosis and narco-hypnosis, using the drug mescaline on inmates. Additional research was conducted at Aushwitz, using a range of chemicals including various barbiturates and morphine derivatives. Many of these experiments proved fatal.

Project CHATTER

Following the conclusion of the war, the U.S. Naval Technical Mission was tasked with obtaining pertinent industrial and scientific material that had been produced by the Third Reich and which may be of benefit to U.S. interests. Following a lengthy report, the Navy instigated Project CHATTER in 1947.

Project PAPERCLIP

Many of the Nazi scientists and medical doctors who conducted hideous experiments were later recruited by the U.S. Army and worked out of Heidelberg prior to being secretly relocated to the United States under the Project PAPERCLIP program. Under the leadership of Dr. Hubertus Strughold, 34 ex-Nazi scientists accepted "Paperclip" contracts, authorized by the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and were put to work at Randolph Air Force Base, San Antonio, Texas.

Project Moonstruck, 1952, CIA:

Electronic implants in brain and teeth

Targeting: Long range Implanted during surgery or surreptitiously during abduction

Frequency range: HF - ELF transceiver implants

Purpose: Tracking, mind and behavior control, conditioning, programming, covert operations

Functional Basis: Electronic Stimulation of the Brain, E.S.B.

First Narco-Hypnosis Programs

By 1953 the CIA, U.S. Navy and the U.S. Army Chemical Corps were conducting their own narco-hypnosis programs on unwilling victims that included prisoners, mental patients, foreigners, ethnic minorities and those classified as sexual deviants. (2)

[2) For a fuller account of the Nazi experiments refer to Resonance No 29 November 1995, published by the Bioelectromagnetic Special Interest Group of American Mensa Ltd., and drawn from a series of articles published by the Napa Sentinel, 1991 by Harry Martin and David Caul.]

Project MK-ULTRA, 1953, CIA:

Drugs, electronics and electroshock

Targeting: Short range Frequencies: VHF HF UHF modulated at ELF Transmission and Reception:

Local production

Purpose: Programming behavior, creation of "cyborg" mentalities

Effects: narcoleptic trance, programming by suggestion

Subprojects: Many.

Pseudonym: Project Artichoke

Functional Basis: Electronic Dissolution of Memory, E.D.O.M.

Project Orion, 1958, U.S.A.F:

Drugs, hypnosis, and ESB

Targeting: Short range, in person

Frequencies: ELF Modulation

Transmission, and Reception: Radar, microwaves, modulated at ELF frequencies

Purpose: Top security personnel debriefing, programming, insure security and loyalty

Pseudonym: "Dreamland"

MK-DELTA, 1960, CIA:

Fine-tuned electromagnetic subliminal programming

Targeting: Long Range

Frequencies: VHF HF UHF Modulated at ELF

Transmission and Reception: Television antennae, radio antennae, power lines, mattress spring coils, modulation on 60 Hz wiring.

Purpose: programming behavior and attitudes in general population

Effects: fatigue, mood swings, behavior dysfunction and social criminality, mood swings

Pseudonym: "Deep Sleep", R.H.I.C.

MKULTRA

It was not until the middle or late 1970's that the American public became aware of a series of hitherto secret programs that had been conducted over the preceding two decades by the military and intelligence community. (3) Primarily focusing on narco-hypnosis, these extensive covert programs bore the project titles MKULTRA, MKDELTA, MKNAOMI, MKSEARCH (MK being understood to stand for Mind Kontrol), BLUEBIRD, ARTICHOKE and CHATTER.

The principal aim of these and associated programs was the development of a reliable "programmable" assassin. Secondary aims were the development of a method of citizen control. (4)

Dr. Jose Delgado

Particularly relevant was Dr. Jose Delgado's secret work directed towards the creation of a "psycho-civilized" society by use of a "stimoceiver." (5)

Delgado's work was seminal, and his experiments on humans and animals demonstrated that electronic stimulation can excite extreme emotions including rage, lust and fatigue. In his paper "Intracerebral Radio Stimulation and recording in Completely Free Patients," Delgado observed that: "Radio Stimulation on different points in the amygdala and hippocampus in the four patients produced a variety of effects, including pleasant sensations, elation, deep thoughtful concentration, odd feelings, super relaxation (an essential precursor for deep hypnosis), colored visions, and other responses." "With regard to the "colored visions" citation, it is reasonable to conclude he was referring to hallucinations -- an effect that a number of so-called "victims" allude to. (7) .

Dr. John C. Lilly

Also of interest is Dr. John C. Lilly (10), who was asked by the Director of the National Institute of Mental Health to brief the CIA, FBI, NSA and military intelligence services on his work using electrodes to stimulate, directly, the pleasure and pain centers of the brain. Lilly said that he refused the request. However, as stated in his book, he continued to do "useful" work for the national security apparatus. In terms of timing this is interesting, for these events took place in 1953.

First use of computers to communicate with the brain

As far back as 1969, Delgado predicted the day would soon arrive when a computer would be able to establish two-way radio communication with the brain -- an event that first occurred in 1974.

Lawrence Pinneo, a neurophysiologist and electronic engineer working for Stanford Research Institute (a leading military contractor), "developed a computer system capable of reading a person's mind. It correlated brain waves on an electroencephalograph with specific commands. Twenty years ago the computer responded with a dot on a TV screen. Nowadays it could be the

input to a stimulator (ESB) in advanced stages using radio frequencies." (8)

Drs. Sharp and Frey develop "Microwave Hearing"

Drs. Joseph Sharp and Allen Frey experimented with microwaves seeking to transmit spoken words directly into the audio cortex via a pulsed-microwave analog of the speaker's sound vibration. Indeed, Frey's work in this field, dating back to 1960, gave rise to the so called "Frey effect" which is now more commonly referred to as "microwave hearing." (19) Within the Pentagon this ability is now known as "Artificial Telepathy." (20)

[Footnote 20) Refer to Dr. Robert Becker who has stated "Such a device has obvious applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with "voices" or deliver undetected instructions to a programmed assassin."

Dr. Ross Adey experiments with EM control of emotional states

In his pioneering work, Dr. Ross Adey determined that emotional states and behavior can be remotely influenced merely by placing a subject in an electromagnetic field. By directing a carrier frequency to stimulate the brain and using amplitude modulation to shape the wave to mimic a desired EEG frequency, he was able to impose a 4.5 CPS theta rhythm on his subjects. Adey and others have compiled an entire library of frequencies and pulsation rates which can affect the mind and nervous system. (21)

Adey induces calcium efflux in brain tissue with low power level fields (a basis for the CIA and military's "confusion weaponry") and has done behavioral experiments with radar modulated at electroencephalogram (EEG) rhythms. He is understandably concerned about environmental exposures within 1 to 30 Hz (cycles per second), either as a low frequency or an amplitude modulation on a microwave or radio frequency, as these can physiologically interact with the brain even at very low power densities.

Dr. Ewen Cameron's experiments in mental programming

Additional studies, conducted by Dr. Ewen Cameron and funded by the CIA, were directed towards erasing memory and imposing new personalities on unwilling patients. Cameron discovered that electroshock treatment caused amnesia. He set about a program that he called "de-patterning" which had the effect of erasing the memory of selected patients. Further work revealed that subjects could be transformed into a virtual blank machine (Tabula Rasa) and then be re-programmed with a technique which he termed "psychic driving." Such was the bitter public outrage, once his work was revealed (as a result of FOIA searches), that Cameron was forced to retire in disgrace.

Operation PANDORA

From 1965 through to 1970, Defense Advanced Projects Research Agency (DARPA), with up to 70-80% funding provided by the military, set in motion operation PANDORA to study the health and psychological effects of low intensity microwaves with regard to the so-called "Moscow signal" registered at the American Embassy in Moscow.

Initially, there was confusion over whether the signal was an attempt to activate bugging devices or for some other purpose. There was suspicion that the microwave irradiation was being used as a mind control system.

CIA agents asked scientists involved in microwave research whether microwaves beamed at

humans from a distance could affect the brain and alter behavior.

Dr. Milton Zarat who undertook to analyze Soviet literature on microwaves for the CIA, wrote: "For non-thermal irradiations, they believe that the electromagnetic field induced by the microwave environment affects the cell membrane, and this results in an increase of excitability or an increase in the level of excitation of nerve cells. With repeated or continued exposure, the increased excitability leads to a state of exhaustion of the cells of the cerebral cortex."

This project appears to have been quite extensive and included (under U.S. Navy funding) studies demonstrating how to induce heart seizures, create leaks in the blood/brain barrier and production of auditory hallucinations.

Despite attempts to render the Pandora program invisible to scrutiny, FOIA filings revealed memoranda of Richard Cesaro, Director of DARPA, which confirmed that the program's initial goal was to "discover whether a carefully controlled microwave signal could control the mind." Cesaro urged that these studies be made "for potential weapons applications." (12)

EM Mind Control Research Goes Black

Following immense public outcry, Congress forbade further research and demanded that these projects be terminated across the board. But as former CIA agent Victor Marchetti later revealed, the programs merely became more covert with a high element of "deniability" built in to them, and that CIA claims to the contrary are a cover story. (13)

Despite the fact that many of the aforementioned projects revolved around the use of narcotics and hallucinogens, projects ARTICHOKE, PANDORA and CHATTER clearly demonstrate that "psychoelectronics" were a high priority.

Indeed, author John Marks' anonymous informant (known humorously as "Deep Trance") stated that beginning in 1963 mind control research strongly emphasized electronics.

1974: Dr. J.F. Scapitz experiments with remote hypnosis

In 1974, Dr. J. F. Scapitz filed a plan to explore the interaction of radio signals and hypnosis. He stated that "In this investigation it will be shown that the spoken word of the hypnotists may be conveyed by modulate electromagnetic energy directly into the subconscious parts of the human brain -- i.e. without employing any technical devices for receiving or transcoding the messages and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously."

Schapitz' work was funded by the DoD. Despite FOIA filings, his work has never been made available. Also it is interesting to note the date of 1974, which almost exactly mirror's the period when the USSR commenced its own program that resulted in "Acoustic Psycho-correction technology."]

1976: Soviets use ELF transmissions as mind-control weapon

On July 4, 1976 seven giant transmitters in the Ukraine, powered by the Chernobyl nuclear facility, pumped a 100 megawatt radio frequency at the West, which contained a 10 Hz ELF mind control frequency. According to a US scientist, Dr Andrija Puharich, MD, the soviet pulses covered the human brain frequencies. With a Dr Bob Beck, he proved that the Soviet transmissions were a weapon. He found that a 6.65 Hz frequency would cause depression and an 11Hz frequency would cause manic and riotous behaviour. Transmissions could indeed entrain the human brain, and

thereby induce behavioural modification such that populations can be mind controlled en masse by ELF transmissions. More importantly, he found that an ELF signal could cause cancer at the flick of a switch. It did this by modifying the function of RNA transference's so that amino acid sequences are scrambled and produce unnatural proteins.

As further reading, I recommend "Mind Control World Control! By Jim Keith.

1981: Eldon Byrd develops EM devices for riot control

Scientist Eldon Byrd, who worked for the Naval Surface Weapons Office, was commissioned in 1981 to develop electromagnetic devices for purposes including riot control, clandestine operations and hostage removal. (11)

In the context of a controversy over reproductive hazards to Video Display Terminal (VDT) operators, he wrote of alterations in brain function of animals exposed to low intensity fields. Offspring of exposed animals "exhibited a drastic degradation of intelligence later in life... couldn't learn easy tasks... indicating a very definite and irreversible damage to the central nervous system of the fetus." With VDT operators exposed to weak fields, there have been clusters of miscarriages and birth defects (with evidence of central nervous system damage to the fetus). Byrd also wrote of experiments where behavior of animals was controlled by exposure to weak electromagnetic fields. "At a certain frequency and power intensity, they could make the animal purr, lay down and roll over."

Low-frequency sleep induction

From 1980 to 1983 [. . .] Eldon Byrd ran the Marine Corps Nonlethal Electromagnetic Weapons project. He conducted most of his research at the Armed Forces Radiobiology Research Institute in Bethesda, Md.

"We were looking at electrical activity in the brain and how to influence it," he says. Byrd, a specialist in medical engineering and bioeffects, funded small research projects, including a paper on vortex weapons by Obolensky. He conducted experiments on animals--and even on himself--to see if brain waves would move into sync with waves impinging on them from the outside. (He found that they would, but the effect was short lived.)

By using very low frequency electromagnetic radiation--the waves way below radio frequencies on the electromagnetic spectrum--he found he could induce the brain to release behavior-regulating chemicals. "We could put animals into a stupor," he says, by hitting them with these frequencies. "We got chick brains--in vitro--to dump 80 percent of the natural opioids in their brains," Byrd says. He even ran a small project that used magnetic fields to cause certain brain cells in rats to release histamine.

In humans, this would cause instant flulike symptoms and produce nausea. "These fields were extremely weak. They were undetectable," says Byrd. "The effects were nonlethal and reversible. You could disable a person temporarily," Byrd hypothesizes. "It [would have been] like a stun gun."

Byrd never tested any of his hardware in the field, and his program, scheduled for four years, apparently was closed down after two, he says. "The work was really outstanding," he grumbles. "We would have had a weapon in one year." Byrd says he was told his work would be unclassified, "unless it works." Because it worked, he suspects that the program "went black."

Other scientists tell similar tales of research on electromagnetic radiation turning top secret once successful results were achieved. There are clues that such work is continuing.

In 1995, the annual meeting of four-star U.S. Air Force generals--called CORONA--reviewed more than 1,000 potential projects. One was called "Put the Enemy to Sleep/Keep the Enemy From Sleeping." It called for exploring "acoustics," "microwaves," and "brain-wave manipulation" to alter sleep patterns. It was one of only three projects approved for initial investigation.

PHOENIX II, 1983, U.S.A.F, NSA:

Location: Montauk, Long Island Electronic multi-directional targeting of select population groups
Targeting: Medium range
Frequencies: Radar, microwaves. EHF UHF modulated
Power: Gigawatt through Terawatt
Purpose: Loading of Earth Grids, planetary sonombulescence to stave off geological activity, specific-point earthquake creation, population programming for sensitized individuals
Pseudonym: "Rainbow", ZAP

TRIDENT, 1989, ONR, NSA:

Electronic directed targeting of individuals or populations
Targeting: Large population groups assembled
Display: Black helicopters flying in triad formation of three
Power: 100,000 watts
Frequency: UHF
Purpose: Large group management and behavior control, riot control
Allied Agencies: FEMA
Pseudonym: "Black Triad" A.E.M.C

Mankind Research Unlimited

An obscure District of Columbia corporation called Mankind Research Unlimited (MRU) and its wholly owned subsidiary, Systems Consultants Inc. (SCI), operated a number of classified intelligence, government and Pentagon contracts, specializing in, amongst other things: "problem solving in the areas of intelligence electronic warfare, sensor technology and applications." (14)

MRU's "capability and experience" is divided into four fields. These include "biophysics -- Biological Effects of Magnetic Fields," "Research in Magneto-fluid Dynamics," "Planetary Electro-Hydro-Dynamics" and "Geo-pathic Efforts on Living Organisms." The latter focuses on the induction of illness by altering the magnetic nature of the geography.

Also under research were "Biocybernetics, Psychodynamic Experiments in Telepathy," "Errors in Human Perception," "Biologically Generated Fields," "Metapsychiatry and the Ultraconscious Mind" (believed to refer to experiments in telepathic mind control), "Behavioural Neuropsychiatry," "Analysis and Measurement of Human Subjective States" and "Human Unconscious Behavioural Patterns."

Employing some old OSS, CIA and military intelligence officers, the company also engages the services of prominent physicians and psychologists including E. Stanton Maxey, Stanley R. Dean Berthold, Eric Schwarz plus many more.

MRU lists in its Company Capabilities "brain and mind control." (15)

1989 CNN Program on EM Weapons

During 1989 CNN aired a program on electromagnetic weapons and showed a U.S. government document that outlined a contingency plan to use EM weapons against "terrorists." Prior to the show a DoD medical engineer sourced a story claiming that in the context of conditioning, microwaves and other modalities had regularly been used against Palestinians.

RF MEDIA, 1990, CIA:

Electronic, multi-directional subliminal suggestion and programming
Location: Boulder, Colorado (Location of main cell telephone node, national television synchronization node)
Targeting: national population of the United States
Frequencies: ULF VHF HF Phase modulation
Power: Gigawatts
Implementation: Television and radio communications, the "videodrome" signals
Purpose: Programming and triggering behavioral desire, subversion of psychic abilities of population, preparatory processing for mass electromagnetic control
Pseudonym: "Buzz Saw" E.E.M.C.

TOWER, 1990, CIA, NSA:

Electronic cross country subliminal programming and suggestion
Targeting: Mass population, short-range intervals, long-range cumulative
Frequencies: Microwave, EHF SHF
Methodology: Cellular telephone system, ELF modulation
Purpose: Programming through neural resonance and encoded information
Effect: Neural degeneration, DNA resonance modification, psychic suppression
Pseudonym: "Wedding Bells"

1992: Maj. Edward Dames and Project GRILL-FLAME

Major Edward Dames, formerly with the Pentagon's Defense Intelligence Agency until 1992, was a long-serving member of the highly classified operation GRILL-FLAME, a program that focused on some of the more bizarre possibilities of intelligence gathering and remote interrogation.

Known as "remote viewers," GRILL-FLAME personnel possessed a marked psychic ability that was put to use "penetrating" designated targets and gathering important intelligence on significant figures.

The program operated with two teams: one working out of the top secret NSA facility at Fort George Meade in Maryland, and the other at SRI. Results are said to have been exemplary.

Following the Oliver North debacle, the Secretary of Defense officially terminated GRILL-FLAME, fearing bad publicity if the program were to become known to the public.

The leading members of the project -- including Dames -- immediately relocated to the privately owned and newly formed Psi-Tech, and continue their work to this day, operating under government contract.

In the course of his work, Dames was (and remains) close to many the leading figures and proponents anti-personnel electromagnetic weapons, especially those that operate in the neurological field.

During NBC's "The Other Side" program, Dames stated that "The U.S. Government has an electronic device which could implant thoughts in people." He refused to comment further. The program was broadcast during April 1995.

1993 Report of "Acoustic Psycho-correction"

In 1993, Defense News announced that the Russian government was discussing with American counterparts the transfer of technical information and equipment known as "Acoustic Psycho-correction." The Russians claimed that this device involves "the transmission of specific commands via static or white noise bands into the human subconscious without upsetting other intellectual functions."

Experts said that demonstrations of this equipment have shown "encouraging" results "after exposure of less than one minute," and has produced "the ability to alter behavior on willing and unwilling subjects."

The article goes on to explain that combined "software and hardware associated with the (sic) psycho-correction program could be procured for as little as U.S. \$80,000." The Russians went on to observe that "World opinion is not ready for dealing appropriately with the problems coming from the possibility of direct access to the human mind."

Acoustic psycho-correction dates back to the mid 1970's and can be used to "suppress riots, control dissidents, demoralize or disable opposing forces and enhance the performance of friendly special operations teams." (18)

One U.S. concern in relation to this device was aired by Janet Morris of the Global Strategy Council, a Washington-based think tank established by former CIA deputy director Ray Cline. Morris noted that "Ground troops risk exposure to bone-conducting sound that cannot be offset by earplugs or other protective gear."

In recent months I met with and discussed Russian research efforts, with a contact who had visited Russia earlier this year. He, in turn, met with a number of Russian scientists who are knowledgeable in this field. I have few doubts that the Defense News article cited earlier is fundamentally accurate.

1994 Report on "Less Than Lethal" Weapons

The April 1994 issue of Scientific American carried an article entitled "Bang! You're Alive" which briefly described some of the known arsenal of "Less Than Lethal" weapons presently available. These include laser rifles and low-frequency infrasound generators powerful enough to trigger nausea or diarrhea.

Steve Aftergood of the Federation of American Scientists (FAS) noted that non-lethal weapons have been linked to "mind control" devices and that three of the most prominent advocates of non-lethality share an interest in psychic phenomena. (23)

It is now the opinion of many that these and related programs have been brought under the banner of non-lethal weapons, otherwise known as "less than lethal," which are now promulgated in connection with the doctrine of low intensity conflict, a concept for warfare in the 21st century.

It is clear that many of these Pentagon and related LTL programs operate under high classification. Others consider many similar or related "black" programs are funded from the vast resources presently available under the U.S. counter-drug law enforcement policy which has a FY 1995 budget of \$13.2 billion. (25)

On 21 July 1994, Defense Secretary William J. Perry issued a memorandum on non-lethal weapons

which outlined a tasking priority list for use of these technologies. Second on the list was "crowd control". Coming in at a poor fifth was "Disable or destroy weapons or weapon development/production processes, including suspected weapons of mass destruction."

It is therefore clear that non-lethality is fundamentally seen as anti-personnel rather than anti-material.

In July 1996, the Spotlight, a widely circulated right-wing U.S. newspaper, reported that well-placed DoD sources have confirmed a classified Pentagon contract for the development of "high-power electromagnetic generators that interfere with human brain waves." The article cited the memorandum of understanding dated 1994 between Attorney General Janet Reno, and Defense Secretary William Perry for transfer of LTL weapons to the law enforcement sector.

A budget of under \$50 million has been made available for funding associated "black" programs.

Dr. Emery Horvath, a professor of physics at Harvard University, has stated in connection to the generator that interferes with human brain waves that "These electronic 'skull-zappers' are designed to invade the mind and short circuit its synapses... in the hands of government technicians, it may be used to disorient entire crowds, or to manipulate individuals into self destructive acts. It's a terrifying weapon." (26)

In a 1993 U.S. Air Command and Staff College paper entitled Non Lethal Technology and Air Power, authors Maj. Jonathan W. Klaaren (USAF) and Maj. Ronald S. Mitchell (USAF) outlined selected NLT weapons. These included "Acoustic" (pulsed/attenuated high-intensity sound, infrasound (very low frequency) and Polysound (high volume, distracting) as well as high-power microwaves (HPM) that possessed the ability to deter or incapacitate human beings.

These and other classified weapons are being passed to domestic law enforcement agencies, as shown by the 1995 ONDCP (Office of National Drug Control Policy) International Technology Symposium, "Counter-Drug Law Enforcement: Applied Technology for Improved Operational Effectiveness," which outlined the "Transition of advanced military technologies to the civil law enforcement environment."

There are some observers who fear that the burgeoning narcotics industry is an ideal "cover" in which to "transit" Non Lethal Technologies to domestic political tasks. Whether this is merely a misplaced "Orwellian" fear remains to be seen. (27)

Have weapons of this nature been developed and field tested?

Judging from the number of individuals and groups coming forward with complaints of harassment, the answer appears to be "yes." Kim Besley, of the Greenham Common Women's Peace Camp, has compiled a fairly extensive catalogue of effects that have resulted from low frequency signals emanating from the U.S. Greenham Common base, apparently targeted at the women protesters. These include: vertigo, retinal bleeding, burnt face (even at night), nausea, sleep disturbances, palpitations, loss of concentration, loss of memory, disorientation, severe headaches, temporary paralysis, faulty speech co-ordination, irritability and a sense of panic in non-panic situations. Identical and similar effects have been reported elsewhere and appear to be fairly common-place amongst so-called "victims."

Many of these symptoms have been associated in medical literature with exposure to microwaves and especially through low intensity or non-thermal exposures. (22) These have been reviewed by Dr. Robert Becker, twice nominated for the Nobel Prize, and a specialist in EM effects. His report confirms that the symptoms mirror those he would expect to see had Microwave weapons been

deployed.

HAARP, 1995, CIA, NSA, ONR:

Electromagnetic resonant induction and mass population control

Location: Gakona, Alaska

Frequencies: Atmospheric phase-locked resonant UHF VHF

Potential: DNA code alteration in population and mass behavior modification

Power: Giga-watt to Tera-watt range

Step-Down reflective frequencies: Approx 1.1 GHz, Human DNA resonant frequency, cellular system phase-lock

PROJECT CLEAN SWEEP, 1997, 1998, CIA, NSA, ONR:

Electromagnetic resonant induction and mass population control

Location: Nationwide

Frequencies: Emotional wavelengths, data gathering through helicopter probes following media events - rebroadcast in order to restimulate population emotional levels for recreation of event scenarios.

Ref: LE#108, March 1998

Potential: Mass behavior modification

Power: Unknown. Possibly rebroadcast through GWEN network or cellular tower frequencies, coordinated from NBS in Colorado.

Jack Verona and Project SLEEPING BEAUTY

Current Projects include SLEEPING BEAUTY, directed towards the battlefield use of mind-altering electromagnetic weapons. This project is headed by Jack Verona, a highly placed Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) officer. Dr. Michael Persinger of Laurentian University is also employed on the project.

Project MONARCH

Other sources have revealed a project entitled MONARCH which, supposedly, is directed towards the deliberate creation of severe multiple personality disorder. (24)

SOURCES

Guyatt, David G. Synopsis prepared for the ICRC Symposium The Medical Profession and the Effects of Weapons <http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/>

Keeler, Anna "Remote Mind Control Technology" Reprinted from Secret and Supressed: Banned Ideas and Hidden History (Portland, OR: Feral House, 1993)

Leading Edge International Research Group "Major Electromagnetic Mind Control Projects"

Pasternak, Douglas "Wonder Weapons: The Pentagon's quest for nonlethal arms is amazing, but is it smart?" U.S. News and World Report, 7 July 1997 <http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/>

The Aviary: Key players of the 1980s and 1990s



The story of artificial telepathy research in the 1980s and 1990s centers on The Aviary and their leader, Col. John B. Alexander (see photo).

"The Aviary" is a collection of strange birds: a group of key scientists, military men and intelligence agents who share an intense interest in UFOs, telepathy, remote viewing, parapsychology, mind control and the creation of psychotronic weapons.

They seem to work and flock together, and they are reportedly part of a secretive cell. Its members are codenamed after birds, hence they are called "the Birds" and their cell is called the "Aviary."

See:

<http://www.think-aboutit.com/ufo/aviary.htm>

<http://www.drboylan.com/aviary2.html>

The strange UFO slant on this group appears to be simple disinformation.

Members of the Aviary have reportedly participated in MILABS operations -- black operations by rogue military-intelligence units that stalk, harass, terrorize, kidnap, drug, gang-rape and mind-rape innocent civilians, using hypnotic mind-control programming to implant a false post-hypnotic "memory" that the episode was an "alien abduction."

See Dr. Richard Boylan's article on Fake "Alien abductions":

<http://www.drboylan.com/milabs.html>

A well-designed program to torture civilians requires plausible deniability and a built-in means or method to discredit the victims. Certainly people who hear voices or run to the police complaining of an "alien abduction" are instantly discredited. Hence the UFO debate: are alien abductions real, or just some kind of psywar cover for nefarious deeds by "men in black"?

For John Alexander's comments on MILABS, and his plausible denial that any such program exists, see:

<http://www.konformist.com/mkkafe/milabs.htm>

For Alex Constantine's rebuttal:

<http://www.konformist.com/mkkafe/milabsa.htm>

For Armen Victorien's comments:

<http://www.konformist.com/mkkafe/milabsb.htm>

According to the Doc Hambone site

<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/hambone/people.html>

there is still a great deal of uncertainty over who belongs to the Aviary, and what their codenames really are:

"The individuals involved expanded to include almost anyone that supports or debunks UFO research that is in any way connected to the government. Michael Persinger has been included, as well as Susan Blackmore for interviewing him. It has degenerated to the point that it's now an inside joke on the newsgroups, with people giving each other codenames like Pigeon and Dodo Bird."

The Aviary in Order of Codename:

BLUEJAY - Dr Chris Green - CIA.

CHICKADEE - Cmdr. C.B. Scott Jones - psychotronics, Navy Intel, DIA

CONDOR - Capt. Bob Collins, USAF

HAWK - Ernie Kellerstraus

FALCON - Sgt. Richard "Dick" Doty

MORNINGDOVE - Unnamed

OWL - Dr Harold Puthoff – Parapsychologist, Ex NSA

PARTRIDGE - Jacques Vallee, PhD

PELICAN - Ron Pandolphi – Physicist CIA

PENGUIN - John Alexander - Former Army Intel on the board of Psi-tech

RAVEN - Dr Jack Vorona – DIA DoD

SEAGULL - Bruce Maccabee, Ph.D.

SPARROW - William Moore, USAF

The Aviary in order of real name:

COL. JOHN B. ALEXANDER - Penguin

CAPT. BOB COLLINS - Condor

SGT. RICHARD "DICK" DOTY - Falcon

Dr. CHRISTOPHER GREEN - Bluejay

C.B. SCOTT JONES - Falcon or Chickadee

ERNIE KELLERSTRAUS - Hawk

BRUCE MACCABEE - Seagull

WILLIAM MOORE - Sparrow

RON PANDOLFI - Pelican

DR. HAL PUTHOFF - Owl

JACQUES VALEE - Partridge

JACK VORONA - Raven

The following are short profiles of the reported members of The Aviary.

John Alexander (PENGUIN), Ph.D. in Thanatology [Death Sciences], Col. ("Ret."), U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM), which is undoubtedly his military cover for the National Security Agency (NSA). He is a former Green Beret, and completed his Ph.D. thesis under the supervision of Elizabeth Kubler-Ross, an expert in "out of body" experiences during near-death trauma.

He entered the Army as a private in 1956, and retired as a Colonel in 1988. Commander, Army Special Forces Teams, U.S. Army, Thailand, Vietnam, 1966-69. Chief of Human Resources division, U.S. Army, Ft. McPherson, GA, 1977-79. Inspector General, Department of the Army, Washington, 1980-82. Chief of human technology, Army Intelligence Command, US Army, Arlington, VA 1982-83. Manager of tech integration, Army Materiel Command, US Army, Alexandria, VA, 1983-85. Director, advanced concepts, US Army Lab Command, Adelphi, MD, 1985-88.

In December 1980, Colonel Alexander published an article in the US Army's journal, Military Review, "The New Mental Battlefield", stating that telepathy could be used to interfere with the brain's electrical activity. This caught the attention of senior Army generals who encouraged him to pursue what they termed "soft option kill" technologies. After retiring from the Army in 1988, Alexander joined the Los Alamos National Laboratories (LANL) and began working with Janet Morris, the Research Director of the US Global Strategy Council (USGSC), chaired by Dr Ray Cline, former Deputy Director of the CIA.

As director of the Non-Lethal (sic) Weapons Department at LANL, Alexander has been reportedly

involved in counter-intelligence remote-viewing, psychic-warfare, psychotronic and mind-control projects with military/security applications, while maintaining the cover of nonlethal military/crowd control physical-countermeasures research.

Along with INSCOM General Al Stubblebine and INSCOM Major Ed Dames, Dr. Alexander has been serving as a Board Member of PSI-Tech Corporation, involved in proprietary remote-viewing projects for hire.

According to the National Institute of Discovery Science (NIDS), a Department of Defense funded think tank which explores so-called fringe science and psychology, Dr. John B. Alexander serves as a "Discreet Project Scout."

NIDS states: "Dr. Alexander, a staff member of the National Institute of Discovery Science, provides interface with Science Advisory Board Members. He joined NIDS when it was formed in 1995 shortly after retiring (a second time) from the University of California. . . . Dr. Alexander was chairman of the first three major US conferences on non-lethal weapons. His work has brought him international recognition and he has been a US delegate to three NATO studies on advanced weapons. He has written many articles on a wide variety of topics and co-authored *The Warrior's Edge*. "

The Penguin also serves on the adjunct faculty of the California Institute for Human Sciences.
<http://www.cihs.edu/>

Rumor has it that Alexander is head of the Aviary, and that the Aviary is headquartered at Los Alamos.

Victorian, Armen "Nonlethality: John B. Alexander, The Pentagon's Penguin" Lobster, June 1993
<http://home.earthlink.net/~alanyu76/nonlethal.htm>

See Also: The Three Faces of the Penguin <http://www.konformist.com/1998/penguin/penguin.htm>

Chart regarding the many connections of John B. Alexander:
http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb06?_ALEXANDER_JOHN_B%20%28COL%29

For many more sources, try searching on the string "Alexander, John B." at Namebase:
<http://www.namebase.org/n2search.html>

Capt. Robert M. "Bob" Collins (CONDOR), USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, engaged in UFO-related intelligence operations; reportedly appeared clandestinely on 1988 Kodak-produced network television (dis-)information program "UFO Cover-Up Live", where Collins, *reportedly* along with "former" CIA contract employee and current UFO-conferences disinformation lecturer, John Lear, presented accounts of alien autopsies, UFO retrievals, and the government's awareness about UFOs and ET presence.

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Collins%2C+Robert+M.>

Sgt. Richard C. "Dick" Doty (FALCON), USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations, reported to have engaged in UFO disinformation projects, including reportedly hoaxing TV producer Linda Moulton Howe concerning availability of a tape showing a UFO landing at Holloman Air Force Base, NM; and of allegedly waging psychological warfare on Albuquerque defense electronics contractor Paul Bennewitz, concerning Bennewitz's electronic monitoring of UFO activity around Kirtland AFB/Sandia National Laboratories, Albuquerque, reportedly causing/exacerbating a mental breakdown in Mr. Bennewitz. Reportedly, FALCON claims to have

seen the Roswell Alien Autopsy film (shown worldwide August 28, 1995) some time ago at Los Alamos National Laboratory.

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Doty%2C+Richard>

Dr. Christopher C. "Kit" Green (BLUEJAY), MD, Ph.D., Chief, Biomedical Sciences Department, General Motors; former custodian of the CIA's UFO files at the "Weird Desk"; received the National Intelligence Medal for his work on a classified project during the period of 1979-1983; recently reported to be White House UFO liaison. Dr. Green has admitted that the CIA has compiled over 30,000 files on UFOs, 200 of which are extremely interesting. Green was a key CIA member in examining the UFO problem for several years: a former Scientific Advisor on the Advisory Board to the Directorate of Intelligence, CIA. He apparently has interests that extend into remote viewing, neurophysiology, and other highly interesting areas. Known for his stony silence.

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Green%2C+Christopher>

Cmdr. C.B. Scott Jones (CHICKADEE), Ph.D., USN (Ret.), former officer with the Office of Naval Intelligence and other Agencies; with 30 years service in U.S. Intelligence overseas; involved in government research and development projects for the Defense Nuclear Agency (DNA), Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA), the Army Intelligence and Security Command (INSCOM) and other organizations; former Senate aide to Sen. Claiborne Pell, who has had a long-standing interest in UFOs and the paranormal, *and has tried to get Congressional Hearings held on UFOs; President, Human Potential Foundation; and "point-man" for Laurence Rockefeller on UFO matters, currently tasked to contact world leaders concerning upcoming public announcements of UFO/ET reality; recently convened the May, 1995 Washington, D.C. "When Cosmic Cultures Meet International Conference."

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Jones%2C+Scott>

Ernie Kellerstrauss (HAWK), security-cleared for UFO information, worked at Wright-Patterson AFB in the 1970's, and is reported to have lived with a Star Visitor for a while; reported to have worked with Dale Graff (*HARRIER*) and Captain Bob Collins (CONDOR), Air Force Intelligence, to supply UFO information to widely-suspected disinformation operative and self-styled ufologist William Moore.

Bruce Maccabee (SEAGULL), Ph.D., research scientist in optical physics and laser weapons applications at the U.S. Naval Surface Weapons Lab, MD; MUFON physics/photo-interpretive consultant, and prolific author and consultant expert on selected "leaked" or disinformational UFO cases/topics, such as the Gulf Breeze-Ed Walters alleged UFO photos, the Canadian "Carp UFO" hoaxed "incident", and the documented repeat UFO landings at the hyper-secure Manzano Canyon Facility at Kirtland AFB/Sandia National Laboratories-Military Reservation.

<http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Maccabee%2C+Bruce>

William L. Moore (SPARROW), USAF (Ret.), Special Agent, Air Force Office of Special Investigations; prolific UFO "author"; reportedly publicly admitted at a MUFON Conference to being an Air Force Intelligence operative involved in UFO-related disinformation projects.

<http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Moore%2C+William+L>.

Ronald Pandolfi (PELICAN), CIA Deputy Director for the Division of Science and Technology, and current custodian of UFO files at the "Weird Desk"; involved in the White House Initiative, as UFO

liaison, to expedite (at Laurence Rockefeller's behest) the release of UFO information to the public; and has been quietly leaking UFO information the past few years.

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Pandolfi%2C+Ron>

Harold E. "Hal" Puthoff (OWL), physicist with the Institute for Advanced research in Austin, TX who specializes in Zero-Point Energy, a quantum/resonance physics phenomenon with reported potential for above-unity ("free") energy; formerly an Stanford Research Institute (SRI) and reported DIA researcher, (along with psi guru and fellow Scientologist Ingo Swann,) into parapsychological, psychotronic, remote-viewing, and mind-control projects, and reportedly involved in classified ET-technology studies.

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Puthoff%2C+Harold>

Jacques Vallee (PARTRIDGE), Ph.D., formerly an astrophysicist with GEPAN, the French Government's UFO investigative agency, later moved to U.S. as principal investigator with Defense Department computer network projects; worked with famed astronomer Dr. J. Allen Hynek who left and denounced the military's Project Blue Book as a disinformational smokescreen; prolific author on UFO subject, lately turning to metaphysical explanations for the phenomenon.

See Also: <http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?Na=Vallee%2C+Jacques>

Dr. Jack Vorona (RAVEN) one of the initiators of the DIA's Sleeping Beauty project which aimed to achieve battlefield superiority using mind-altering electromagnetic weaponry; Appears to be a kingpin in The Aviary, and a Washington insiders' guessing game has sprung up, as devotees of UFO intelligence data argue for the probable identity of their favorite "candidate". [Possible candidates: Henry Kissinger, Ph.D., Edward Teller, Ph.D.; General Brent Scowcroft.]

See Also: http://www.namebase.org/cgi-bin/nb01?_VORONA_JACK_

Project Monarch

by Ron Patton

Nazi Mind Control

Amidst the subtle cerebral circumvention of the gullible populace, through a multitude of manipulated mediums, lies one of the most diabolical atrocities perpetrated upon a segment of the human race; a form of systematic mind control which has permeated every aspect of society for almost fifty years. To objectively ascertain the following, one may need to re-examine preconceived ideologies relating to the dualistic nature of mankind.

Resolving the philosophical question of whether we are inherently good or inherently evil is tantamount in shaping our perception of reality; specifically, the spiritual variable within the equation of life.

This exposition is substantiated by declassified U.S. government documents, individuals formerly connected to the U.S. intelligence communities, historical writings, researchers knowledgeable in mind control, publications from mental health practitioners, and interviews taken from survivors unwittingly subjected to a highly complex form of trauma-based mind control known as MONARCH programming.

A word of caution for survivors of intensively systematic mind control and/or some form of ritualized abuse: There are numerous "triggers" in this article. It is therefore recommended not to read it unless appropriate support systems are in place or if you have a thoroughly reintegrated personality.

A Brief History of Control

The Mystery Religions of ancient Egypt, Greece, India and Babylon helped lay the foundation for occultism, meaning "hidden knowledge." One of the earliest writings giving reference to occultism is the Egyptian Book of the Dead, a compilation of rituals explicitly describing methods of torture and intimidation (to create trauma), the use of potions (drugs) and the casting of spells (hypnotism), ultimately resulting in the total enslavement of the initiate.[1] These have been the main ingredients for a part of occultism known as Satanism, throughout the ages. During the 13th Century, the Roman Catholic church increased and solidified its dominion throughout Europe with the infamous Inquisition. Satanism survived this period of persecution, deeply entrenching itself under the veil of various esoteric groups.

In 1776, a Bavarian Jesuit by the name of Adam Weishaupt was commissioned by the House of Rothschild to centralize the power base of the Mystery Religions into what is commonly known as the Illuminati, meaning "Enlightened Ones." This was an amalgamation of powerful occultic bloodlines, elite secret societies and influential Masonic fraternities, with the desire to construct the framework for a "New World Order." The outward goal of this Utopia was to bring forth universal happiness to the human race. However, their underlying intention was to gradually increase control over the masses, thus becoming masters of the planet.

The Anglo Alliance

By the 19th century, Great Britain and Germany were recognized as the primary geographic areas of Illuminati control. It then should be of little surprise to know the first work in Behavioral Science research was established in England in 1882, while much of the early medical and psychiatric techniques involved in mind control were pioneered at the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute in Germany. The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations was set up in London in 1921 to study the "breaking point" of humans. Kurt Lewin, a German psychologist, became the director of the Tavistock Institute in 1932, about the same time Nazi Germany was increasing its research into neuropsychology, parapsychology and multi-generational occultism.

Interestingly, a progressive exchange of scientific ideas was taking place between England and Germany, most notably in the field of eugenics: the movement devoted to "improving" the human species through the control of hereditary factors in mating. The nefariously enigmatic union between the two countries was bonded, partly through the Order of the Golden Dawn, a secret society which consisted of many high ranking officials in the Nazi party and British aristocracy. Top SS Nazi officer Heinrich Himmler, was in charge of a scientific project called Lebersborn, which included selective breeding and adoption of children, a peculiarly large number of twins among them.[2] The purpose of the program was to create a super-race (Aryans) who would have total allegiance to the cause of the Third Reich(New World Order).

Much of the preliminary experimentation concerning genetic engineering and behavior modification was conducted by Dr. Josef Mengele at Auschwitz, where he coldly analyzed the effects of trauma-bonding, eye-coloring and "twinning" upon his victims. Beside the insidious surgical experimentation performed at the concentration camp, some of the children were subjected to massive amounts of electroshock. Sadly, many of them did not survive the brutality.

Concurrently, "brain-washing" was carried out on inmates at Dachau, who were placed under hypnosis and given the hallucinogenic drug mescaline. During the war, parallel behavioral research was led by Dr. George Estabrooks of Colgate University. His involvement with the Army, CID, FBI and other agencies remains shrouded in secrecy. However, Estabrooks would occasionally "slip" and discuss his work involving the creation of hypno-programmed couriers and hypnotically-induced split personalities.[3]

After WWII, the U.S. Department of Defense secretly imported many of the top German Nazi and Italian Fascist scientists and spies into the United States via South America and the Vatican. The code name for this operation was Project PAPERCLIP.[4] One of the more prominent finds for the U.S. was German General Reinhard Gehlen. Hitler's Chief of Intelligence against Russia. Upon arriving in Washington D.C. in 1945, Gehlen met extensively with President Truman, General William "Wild Bill" Donovan, Director of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS) and Allen Dulles, who would later become the stalwart head of the CIA. The objective of their brain-storming sessions was to reorganize the nominal American intelligence operation, transforming it into a highly-efficient covert organization. The culmination of their efforts produced the Central Intelligence Group in 1946, renamed the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) in 1947.

Reinhard Gehlen also had profound influence in helping to create the National Security Council, from which the National Security Act of 1947 was derived. This particular piece of legislation was implemented to protect an unconscionable number of illegal government activities, including clandestine mind control programs.

The Evolution of Project MKULTRA

With the CIA and National Security Council firmly established, the first in a series of covert brain-washing programs was initiated by the Navy in the fall of 1947. Project CHATTER was developed in response to the Soviet's "successes" through the use of "truth drugs." This rationale, however was simply a cover story if the program were to be exposed. The research focused on the identification and testing of such drugs for use in interrogations and the recruitment of agents.[5] The project was officially terminated in 1953.

The CIA decided to expand their efforts in the area of behavior modification, with the advent of Project BLUEBIRD, approved by director Allen Dulles in 1950. Its objectives were to; (1) discover a means of conditioning personnel to prevent unauthorized extraction of information from them by known means, (2) investigate the possibility of control of an individual by application of special interrogation techniques, (3) investigate memory enhancement and (4) establish defensive means for preventing hostile control of agency personnel. In August 1951, Project BLUE BIRD was renamed Project ARTICHOKE, which evaluated offensive uses of interrogation techniques, including hypnosis and drugs. The program ceased in 1956. Three years prior to the halt of Project ARTICHOKE, Project MKULTRA came into existence on April 13, 1953 along the lines proposed by Richard Helms, Deputy Director of Central Intelligence (DDCI) with the rationale of establishing a "special funding mechanism of extreme sensitivity." [6] The hypothetical etymology of "MK" may possibly stand for "Mind Kontrolle." The obvious translation of the German word "Kontrolle" into English is "control." [7] A host of German doctors, procured from the post war Nazi talent pool,

were an invaluable asset toward the development of MKULTRA. The correlation between the concentration camp experiments and the numerous sub-projects of MKULTRA are clearly evident.

The various avenues used to control human behavior under MKULTRA included radiation, electroshock, psychology, psychiatry, sociology, anthropology, graphology, harassment substances and paramilitary devices and materials "LSD" being the most widely dispensed "material". A special procedure, designated MKDELTA, was established to govern the use of MKULTRA abroad.

MKULTRA/DELTA materials were used for harassment, discrediting or disabling purposes.[8] Of the 149 subprojects under the umbrella of MKULTRA having been identified, Project MONARCH, officially begun by the U.S. Army in the early 1960's (although unofficially implemented much earlier) appears to be the most prominent and is still classified as TOP SECRET for "National Security" reasons.[9] MONARCH may have culminated from MKSEARCH subprojects, such as operation SPELLBINDER, which was set up to create "sleeper" assassins (i.e. "Manchurian candidates") who could be activated upon receiving a key word or phrase while in a post-hypnotic trance. Operation OFTEN, a study which attempted to harness the power of occultic forces was possibly one of several cover programs to hide the insidious reality of Project MONARCH.

Definition and Description

The name MONARCH is not necessarily defined within the context of royal nobility, but rather refers to the monarch butterfly. When a person is undergoing trauma induced by electroshock, a feeling of light-headedness is evidenced; as if one is floating or fluttering like a butterfly. There is also a symbolic representation pertaining to the transformation or metamorphosis of this beautiful insect: from a caterpillar to a cocoon (dormancy, inactivity), to a butterfly (new creation) which will return to its point of origin. Such is the migratory pattern that makes this species unique.

Occultic symbolism may give additional insight into the true meaning Psyche is the word for both "soul" and "butterfly" coming from the belief that human souls become butterflies while searching for a new reincarnation. [10]

Some ancient mystical groups, such as the Gnostics, saw the butterfly as a symbol of corrupt flesh. The "Angel of Death" (remember Mengele?) in Gnostic art works was portrayed crushing the butterfly.[11] A marionette is a puppet that is attached to strings and is controlled by the puppet master, hence MONARCH programming is also referred to as the "Marionette Syndrome." "Imperial Conditioning" is another term used, while some mental health therapists know it as "Conditioned Stimulus Response Sequences." Project MONARCH could be best described as a form of structured dissociation and occultic integration, in order to compartmentalize the mind into multiple personalities within a systematic framework. During this process, a Satanic ritual, usually including Cabalistic mysticism, is performed with the purpose of attaching a particular demon or group of demons to the corresponding alter(s). Of course, most skeptics would view this as simply a means to enhance trauma within the victim. negating any irrational belief that demonic possession actually occurs.

Alters and Triggers

Another way of examining this convoluted victimization of body and soul is by looking at it as a complex computer program: A file (alter) is created through trauma, repetition and reinforcement. In order to activate (trigger) the file, a specific access code or password (cue or command) is required. The victim/survivor is called a "slave" by the programmer/handler, who in turn is perceived as "master" or "god." About 75% are female, since they possess a higher tolerance for pain and tend to dissociate easier than males. Subjects are used mainly for cover operations, prostitution and pornography; involvement in the entertainment industry is notable. A former

military officer connected to the DIA, told this writer, "In the 'big picture' these people [MONARCH victims] are in all walks of life, from the bum on the street to the white-collar guy". In corroboration, a retired CIA agent vaguely discussed the use of such personnel to be used as "plants" or "chameleons" for the purpose of infiltrating a designated group, gathering information and/or injecting an ulterior agenda.

There are an inordinate amount of alters in the victim/survivor with numerous back-up programs, mirrors and shadows. A division of light-side (good) and dark-side (bad) alters are interwoven in the mind and rotate on an axis.

One of the main internal structures, (of which there are many) within the system is shaped like a double-helix, consisting of seven levels. Each system has an internal programmer which oversees the "gatekeeper" (demons?) who grant or deny entry into the different rooms. A few of the internal images predominately seen by victims/survivors are trees, the Cabalistic "Tree of Life," with adjoining root systems, infinity loops, ancient symbols and letters, spider webs, mirrors or glass shattering, masks, castles, mazes, demons/monsters/aliens, sea shells, butterflies, snakes, ribbons, bows, flowers, hour glasses, clocks, robots, chain-of-command diagrams and/or schematics of computer circuitry boards.

Bloodlines and Twinning

A majority of the victims/survivors come from multi-generational Satanic families (bloodlines) and are ostensibly programmed "to fill their destiny as the chosen ones or chosen generations"(a term coined by Mengele at Auschwitz). Some are adopted out to families of similar origin. Others used in this neurological nightmare are deemed as the "expendable ones" (non-bloodliners), usually coming from orphanages, foster care homes, or incestuous families with a long history of pedophilia. There also appears to be a pattern of family members affiliated with government or military intelligence agencies.

Many of the abused come from families who use Catholicism, Mormonism, or charismatic Christianity as a "front" for their abominable activities (though members of other religious groups are also involved.)

Victims/survivors generally respond more readily to a rigid religious (dogmatic, legalistic) hierarchical structure because it parallels their base programming. Authority usually goes unchallenged, as their will has been usurped through subjective and command-oriented conditioning.

Physical identification characteristics on victims/survivors often include multiple electrical prod scars and/or resultant moles on their skin. A few may have had various parts of their bodies mutilated by knives, branding irons, or needles, Butterfly or occult tattoos are also common. Generally, bloodliners are less likely to have the subsequent markings, as their skin is to "remain pure and unblemished."

The ultimate purpose of the sophisticated manipulation of these individuals may sound unrealistic, depending upon our interpretive understanding of the physical and spiritual realms. The deepest and darkest alters within bloodliners are purported to be dormant until the "Anti-Christ~" is revealed. These "New World Order" alters supposedly contain call-back orders and instructions to train and/or initiate a large influx of people (possibly clones or "soulless ones"), thereby stimulating social control programs into the new millennium. Non-biological "twinning" is yet another bizarre feature observed within MONARCH programming. For instance, two young non related children would be ceremoniously initiated in a magical "soul-bonding" ritual so they might be "inseparably paired for eternity" (possibly another Mengele connection?). They essentially share two halves of

the programmed information, making them interdependent upon one another. Paranormal phenomenon such as astral projection, telepathy, ESP, etc. appear to be more pronounced between those who have undergone this process.

Levels of MONARCH Programming [12]

ALPHA. Regarded as "general" or regular programming within the base control personality; characterized by extremely pronounced memory retention, along with substantially increased physical strength and visual acuity. Alpha programming is accomplished through deliberately subdividing the victims personality which, in essence, causes a left brain-right brain division, allowing for a programmed union of L and R through neuron pathway stimulation.

BETA. Referred to as "sexual" programming. This programming eliminates all learned moral convictions and stimulates the primitive sexual instinct, devoid of inhibitions. "cat" alters may come out at this level.

DELTA. This is known as "killer" programming, originally developed for training special agents or elite soldiers (i.e. Delta Force, First Earth Battalion, Mossad, etc.) in covert operations. Optimal adrenal output and controlled aggression is evident. Subjects are devoid of fear; very systematic in carrying out their assignment. Self-destruct or suicide instructions are layered in at this level.

THETA considered to the "psychic" programming. Bloodliners (those coming from multi-generational Satanic families) were determined to exhibit a greater propensity for having telepathic abilities than did non-bloodliners. Due to its evident limitations, however, various forms of electronic mind control systems were developed and introduced, namely, bio-medical human telemetry devices (brain implants), directed-energy lasers using microwaves and/or electromagnetics. It is reported these are used in conjunction with highly-advanced computers and sophisticated satellite tracking systems.

OMEGA. A "self-destruct" form of programming, also known as "Code Green." The corresponding behaviors include suicidal tendencies and/or self-mutilation. This program is generally activated when the victim/survivor begins therapy or interrogation and too much memory is being recovered.

GAMMA. Another form of system protection is through "deception" programming, which elicits misinformation and misdirection. This level is intertwined with demonology and tends to regenerate itself at a later time if inappropriately deactivated.

Method and Components

The initial process begins with creating dissociation within the subject, usually occurring from the time of birth to about six years. This is primarily achieved through the use of electroshock (ECT) and is at times performed even when the child is in the mother's womb. Due to the severe trauma induced through ECT, sexual abuse and other methods, the mind splits off into alternate personalities from the core. Formerly referred to as Multiple Personality Disorder, it is presently recognized as Dissociative Identity Disorder and is the basis for MONARCH programming. Further conditioning of the victim's mind is enhanced through hypnotism, double-bind coercion, pleasure-pain reversals, food, water, sleep and sensory deprivation, along with various drugs which alter certain cerebral functions.

The next stage is to embed and compress detailed commands or messages within the specified alter. This is achieved through the use of hi-tech headsets, in conjunction with computer-driven generators which emit inaudible sound waves or harmonics that affect the RNA covering of neuron pathways to the subconscious and unconscious mind. "Virtual Reality" optical devices are

sometimes used simultaneously with the harmonic generators projecting pulsating colored lights, subliminals and split-screen visuals. High voltage electroshock is then used for memory dissolution.

Programming is updated periodically and reinforced through visual, auditory and written mediums. Some of the first programming themes included the Wizard of Oz and Alice and Wonderland, both heavily saturated with occultic symbolism. Many of the recent Disney movies and cartoons are used in a two-fold manner: desensitizing the majority of the population, using subliminals and neuro-linguistic programming, and deliberately constructing specific triggers and keys for base programming of highly-impressionable MONARCH children. A prime example of how subliminal programming works is by looking at the recent Disney cinematic sensation Pochahontas, curiously billed as their "33rd" (highest degree in Scottish Rite Freemasonry) animated movie. In the movie, Grandmother Willow is a mystical 400 year old tree who counsels the motherless Pochahontas to listen to her heart and help her realize all the answers lie within. Grandmother Willow is constantly talking in "double-speak" and using "reversals" (i.e. "Sometimes the right path is not the easiest one"; the esoteric derivative being: the left path [the path that leads to destruction] is the easiest one. In Illuminati Structured MPD Systems, the willow tree represents the occultic powers of Druidism. The intrinsic imagery of the tree's branches, leaves and root systems are very significant, as some of the dark spiritual properties associated with the Willow Tree Programming are:

- (1) The branches are used to whip victims in rituals for "cleansing" purposes,
- (2) A willow tree can endure severe weather disturbances (i.e. storms) and is known for its pliability or flexibility. Victims/Survivors of the programming describe the willow's branches wrapping around them, with no hope of escape,
- (3) The deep root system of the willow tree makes the victim/survivor feel as if they are falling deeper and deeper into an abyss while in a hypnotic trance.

Music plays an instrumental role in programming, through combinations of variable tones, rhythms and words. Frightmeister Stephen King's numerous novels and subsequent movies, are purported by credible sources to be used for such villainous purposes. One of his latest books, *Insomnia*, features a picture of King with the trigger phrase "WE NEVER SLEEP," (indicative of someone with MPD/ DID) below an all-seeing eye. A partial list of other mediums used to reinforce base programming are:

Pinochio, Sleeping Beauty, Snow White, Beauty and the Beast, Aladdin, The Little Mermaid, The Lion King, E. T., Star Wars, Ghost Busters, Trancers II, Batman, Bewitched, Fantasy Island, Reboot, Tiny Toons, Duck Tails, The Dead Sea Scrolls and The Tall Book of Make Believe. A few movies which depict or portray some aspect of MONARCH programming are Hell raiser 3, Raising Cain, Labyrinth, Telefon, Johnny Mneumonic, Point of No Return, The Lawnmower Man and Closet Land.

Programmers and Places

It's difficult to figure out who the original programmer of this satanic project was, due to the substantial amount of disinformation and cross-contamination propagated by the "powers that be." The two that went by the color-coded name of Dr. Green are a Jewish doctor named Dr. Gruenbaum, who supposedly collaborated with the Nazis during WWII, and Dr. Josef Mengele, whose trademark of cold blooded and calculating brutality has not only scarred the souls of survivors from Auschwitz, but also a countless number of victims throughout the world. Mengele's direct involvement at the infamous Auschwitz concentration camp was suspiciously downplayed during the Nuremberg Trials, and consequently no intensified effort by the U.S. and its allies was

directed toward his capture.[13] As a means to confuse serious investigators as to his whereabouts, U.S. officials would report Mengele being a non-threatening, recluse in Paraguay or Brazil, or that he was simply dead (the "Angel of Death" miraculously must have come back to life at least five different times).

His unprecedented research, at the expense of thousands of lives, undoubtedly was a significant bonus to U.S. interests. Besides using the pseudonym of Dr. Green, survivors knew him as Vaterchen (daddy), Schoner Josef (beautiful Joseph), David and Fairchild. A gracefully handsome man of slight stature, Mengele would disarm people with his gentle demeanor, while at other times, he would explode into violent rages.[14] Other characteristics remembered by survivors were the cadence of his shiny black boots as he paced back and forth and his I-love-you/I-love-you-not" daisy game. When he pulled off the last daisy petal, he would maliciously torture and kill a small child in front of the other child he was programming. Distraught survivors also recalled being thrown naked into cages with monkeys, who were trained to viciously abuse them. Evidently, Mengele enjoyed reducing people to the level of animals. He also would purposely restrain his victims from crying, screaming, or showing any excessive emotion.

Dr. D. Ewen Cameron, also known as Dr. White, was the former head of the Canadian, American and World Psychiatric Associations. Because of Cameron's extensive experience and credentials, the CIA's Allen Dulles funneled millions of dollars throughout organizations like the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, which Cameron ruthlessly presided over. Experimentations were conducted at several locations in Montreal, mostly at McGill University, St Mary's Hospital and Allan Memorial Institute.

Besides the conventional methods of psychiatric tyranny, such as electroshock drug injections and lobotomies, Cameron conceived the technique of "psychic driving," wherein unsuspecting patients were kept in a drug induced coma for several weeks and administered a regimen of electroshocks, while electronic helmets were strapped to their heads and repetitive auditory messages were transmitted at variable speeds.[15]

Many of those exploited were abused children which had been run through the Roman Catholic orphanage system. Not surprisingly, Dr Cameron has been conveniently left out of most psychiatric journals. This may have been, in fact, largely due to Project MKULTRA being publicly exposed in 1970, through lawsuits filed by Canadian survivors and their families. The CIA and Canadian government settled out of court so as not to be required to officially admit to any wrongdoing.

A former U.S. Army Lt. Col. in the DIA's Psychological Warfare Division, Michael Aquino, is the latest in a line of alleged government-sponsored sadists. Aquino, an eccentric genius, founded the Temple of Set, an offshoot of Anton LaVey's Church of Satan. His obsession with Nazi pagan rituals and his hypnotic manipulation of people made him an ideal candidate for the position of "Master Programmer." Aquino was connected with the Presidio Army Base day care scandal, in which he was accused child molestation. Much to the dismay of the young victims' parents, all charges were dismissed. Code-named "Malcolm", Aquino developed training tapes on how to create a MONARCH slave and worked as a liaison between Government/Military Intelligence and various criminal organizations and occult groups in the distribution of MONARCH slaves.[16]

Heinrich Mueller was another important programmer who went under the code names "Dr. Blue" or "Gog." He apparently has two sons who have carried on the trade. The original "Dr. Black" was apparently Leo Wheeler, the nephew of deceased General Earle G. Wheeler, who was the commander of the Joint Chiefs of Staff during the Vietnam War. Wheeler's protege, E. Hummel is active in the Northwest, along with W. Bowers (from the Rothschild bloodline).

Other alleged master mind manipulators, past and present, are: Dr. Sydney Gottlieb, Lt. Col John Alexander, Richard Dabney Anderson (USN), Dr. James Monroe, Dr. John Lilly, Lt. Comdr. Thomas Narut, Dr William Jennings Bryan, Dr. Bernard L. Diamond, Dr. Martin T. Orne, Dr. Louis J. West, Dr Robert J. Lifton, Dr. Harris Isbel and Col. Wilson Green In order to keep MKULTRA from being easily detected, the CIA segmented its subprojects into specialized fields of research and development at universities, prisons, private laboratories and hospitals Of course, they were rewarded generously with government grants and miscellaneous funding.

The names and locations of some of the major institutions involved in MONARCH programming experimentation were/are:

Cornell, Duke, Princeton, UCLA, University of Rochester, MIT, Georgetown University Hospital, Maimonides Medical Center, St. Elizabeth's Hospital (Washington D.C.), Bell Laboratories, Stanford Research Institute, Westinghouse Friendship Laboratories, General Electric, ARCO and Manking Research Unlimited, The "final product" was/is usually created on military installations and bases, where maximum security is required. Referred to as (re) programming centers or near-death trauma centers, the most heavily identified are:

China Lake Naval Weapons Center, The Presidio, Ft. Dietrick, Ft. Campbell, Ft. Lewis, Ft. Hood, Redstone Arsenal, Offutt AFB, Patrick AFB, McClellan AFB, MacGill AFB, Kirkland AFB, Nellis AFB, Homestead AFB, Grissom AFB, Maxwell AFB and Tinker AFB

Other places recognized as major programming sites are Langley Research Center, Los Alamos National Laboratories, Tavistock Institute and areas in or by Mt. Shasta, CA, Lampe, MO and Las Vegas, NV.

Notable Names

One of the first documented cases of a MONARCH secret agent was that of the voluptuous 1940's model, Candy Jones. The book, *The Control of Candy Jones*, (Playboy Press) portrays her 12 years of intrigue and suspense as a spy for the CIA. Jones, whose birth name is Jessica Wilcox, apparently fit the physiological profile as to be one of the initial experiments or human guinea pigs under the government's "scientific" project, MKULTRA.

The most publicized case of MONARCH monomania has surfaced through the book *TRANCE Formation of America*:

The True Life Story of a CIA Slave by Cathy O'Brien. On the back cover it emphatically states, "Cathy O'Brien is the only vocal and recovered survivor of the Central Intelligence Agency's MKULTRA Project Monarch mind control operation" This documented autobiography contains compelling accounts of O'Brien's years of unrelenting incest and eventual introduction into Project MONARCH by her perverted father. Along with co-author Mark Phillips, her rescuer and deprogrammer, Cathy covers an almost unbelievable array of conspiratorial crime: forced prostitution (white slavery) with those in the upper echelons of world politics, covert assignments as a "drug mule" and courier, and the country-western music industry's relationship with illegal CIA activities.

Paul Bonaci a courageous survivor who endured almost two decades of degradation under Project

MONARCH, has disclosed strong corroborating evidence of widescale crimes and corruption from the municipal/state level all the way up to the White House.[17] He has testified about sexually-abused males selected from Boy's Town in Nebraska and taken to nearby Offut AFB, where he says they were subjected to intense MONARCH programming, directed mainly by Commander Bill Plemmons and former Lt. Col. Michael Aquino.[18] After thoroughly tormenting the young boys into mindless oblivion, they were used (along with girls) for pornography and prostitution with several of the nation's political and economic power brokers. Bonnaci recalled being transported from the Air Force base via cargo planes to McClelland AFB in California. Along with other unfortunate adolescents and teenagers, he was driven to the elite retreat, Bohemian Grove. The perpetrators took full advantage of these innocent victims, committing unthinkable perversions in order to satisfy their deviant lusts. Some victims were apparently murdered, further traumatizing already terrified and broken children. An insuitable actress of marginal talent (now deceased), a morally-corrupt T.V. evangelist, a heralded former Green Beret officer and a popular country-western singer are a few others likely having succumbed to MONARCH madness. Lee Harvey Oswald, Sirhan-Sirhan, Charlie Manson, John Hinckley Jr., Mark Chapman, David Koresh, Tim McVeigh and John Salvi are some notable names of infamy, strongly suspected of being pawns who were spawned by MKULTRA.

Deprogrammers and Exposers

Dr. Corydon Hammond, a Psychologist from the University of Utah, delivered a stunning lecture entitled "Hypnosis in MPD: Ritual Abuse" at the Fourth Annual Eastern Regional Conference on Abuse and Multiple Personality, June 25, 1992 in Alexandria, Virginia. He essentially confirmed the suspicions of the attentive crowd of mental health professionals, wherein a certain percentage of their clients had undergone mind control programming in an intensively systematic manner. Hammond alluded to the Nazi connection, military and CIA mind control research, Greek letter and color programming and specifically mentioned the Monarch Project in relation to a form of operative conditioning.

Shortly after his ground breaking speech, he received death threats. Not wanting to jeopardize the safety of his family, Dr. Hammond stopped disseminating any follow-up information, until recently. Mark Phillips, a former electronics subcontractor for the Department of Defense, was privy to some of the top secret mind control activities perpetrated by the U.S. government. His inquisitive demeanor, strong conscience and heart-felt concern for Cathy O'Brien, a "Presidential Model" under Project MONARCH, prompted him to reveal the inner-workings of this grand deception beginning about 1991. As the story goes, he helped Ms. O'Brien escape from her captors and was able to deprogram her in about a years time in Alaska. The controversial Phillips has his share of critics who are skeptical of the veracity of his claims. New Orleans therapist Valerie Wolf introduced two of her patients before the President's Committee on Human Radiation Experiments on March 15, 1995 in Washington D.C. The astonishing testimony made by these two brave women included accounts of German doctors, torture, drugs, electroshock, hypnosis and rape, besides being exposed to an undetermined amount of radiation. Both Wolf and her patients stated they recovered the memories of this CIA program without regression or hypnosis techniques.[19] Wolf presently devotes much of her time to counseling such survivors.

A former labor attorney for Atlantic Richfield Co., David E. Rosenbaum, conducted a nine. year investigation (1983-1992) concerning allegations of physical torture and coercive conditioning of numerous employees at an ARCO plant in Monaca, PA.[20] His clients, Jerry L. Dotey and Ann White, were victims of apparent radiation exposure; but as Mr. Rosenbaum probed deeper in the subsequent interview sessions, a "Pandora's Box" was unveiled. His most astonishing conclusion was that Jerry Dotey and Ann White were likely the off-spring of Adolf Hitler, based in part on the uncanny resemblance from photos (facial features; bone structure and size were taken into consideration). Rosenbaum also states, "They both exhibit feelings and experiences that indicate

they are twins." Dotey and White were allegedly subjected to torture of many kinds while under drug induced hypnosis, with each one undergoing at least three training techniques by plant physicians. Each victim was trained to enter into a hypnotic state upon the occurrence of specific stimuli, usually involving a "cue" word or phrase and trained to "remember to forget" what transpired in the hypnotic state. They were repeatedly subjected to identical stimulus-response sequence, to produce nearly automatic reactions to the particular status. MKULTRA veteran, Dr. Bernard Diamond, Dr. Martin Orne and Dr. Josef Mengele regularly visited the ARCO plant, according to Rosenbaum. The special conditioning of Dotey and White was intended for the artificial creation of dual German personalities. Rosenbaum, who is Jewish, has maintained a deep friendship with the two, despite the seemingly precarious circumstances.

Other renowned therapists involved in deprogramming are Cynthia Byrtus, Pamela Monday, Steve Ogilvie, Bennett Braun, Jerry Mungadze and Colin Ross. Some Christian counselors have been able to eliminate parts of the programming with limited success.

Journalists who have recently expounded on the subject matter in exemplary fashion are Walter Bowart, Operation Mind Control, Jon Rappoport, U.S. Government Mind-Control Experiments on Children and Alex Constantine, Psychic Dictatorship In The USA

Conclusion

The most incriminating statement to date made by a government official as to the possible existence of Project MONARCH was extracted by Anton Chaitkin, a writer for the publication, The New Federalist.

When former CIA Director William Colby was asked directly, "What about monarch?" he replied angrily and ambiguously, "We stopped that between the late 1960's and the early 1970's." Suffice to say that society, in its apparent state of cognitive dissonance, is generally in denial of the over whelming evidence of this multifarious conspiracy. Numerous victims/ survivors of Project MONARCH are in desperate need of help. However, the great majority of people are too preoccupied with themselves to show any genuine compassion toward these severely wounded individuals. Apathy has taken over the minds of the masses, who choose to exist within the comforts of this world. Reality has thus become obscured by relativism and selfishness.

Although there has been some progress in deprogramming and reintegrating therapies, a much greater problem needs to be rectified. The Holy Bible addresses this problem as the fragmentation of the soul (Ezekiel 13:20). A spiritual restoration is what is truly needed (Psalm 23:3) but can only take place by completely trusting in Jesus Christ as the way to salvation (John 3:16; I Peter 3:18) and deliverance from demonic oppression and/or possession (Mark 16:17). The true humility of Christ and the love of God effectively counters the pride and hatred of Satan.

Statistically, the road to recovery for these survivors of unimaginable depravity is a long and tedious one, but God is the ultimate healer and only within his time, through His strength and by His grace, can the captives be set free (Isaiah 61:1).

Endnotes

1. David L. Carrico, The Egyptian Masonic Satanic Connection, 1992
2. Walter H. Bowart, Operation Mind Control, Flatland Editions, 1994, p. 216
3. Martin Cannon, Mind Control and the American Government, Prevailing Winds Research, 1994, p. 19
4. Linda Hunt, Secret Agenda, St. Martin's Press, 1991
5. Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations, U.S. Senate, April

- 1976, p. 337
6. Ibid, p. 390
 7. John Marks, *The Search For The Manchurian Candidate*, Times Books, 1979, pp 60-61
 8. Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations, U.S. Senate, April 1976, p. 391
 9. Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien, *Project Monarch*, 1993
 10. Barbara G. Walker, *The Woman's Dictionary of Symbols and Sacred Objects*, Harper Collins, 1988
 11. Marshall Cavendish, *Man, Myth and Magic*, 1995
 12. Dr. Corydon Hammond, *The Greenbaum Speech*, 1992; Mark Phillips and Cathy O'Brien, *Project Monarch Programming Definitions*, 1993
 13. Gerald L. Posner, *Mengele: The Complete Story*, McGraw-Hill, 1986
 14. Lucette Matalon Lagnado, *Dr. Josef Mengele and the Untold Story of the Twins of Auschwitz, Morrow*, 1991
 15. Gordon Thomas, *Journey into Madness: The True Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*, Bantam Books, 1989
 16. Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips, *Trance Formation of America*, 1995
 17. John DeCamp, *The Franklin Cover-Up, Child Abuse, Satanism and Murder in Nebraska*, AWT Inc, 1992
 18. Anton Chaitkin, "Franklin Witnesses Implicate FBI and U.S. Elites in Torture and Murder of Children", *The New Federalist*, 1993
 19. Jon Rappoport, "CIA Experiments with Mind Control on Children", *Perceptions Magazine*, September/October 1995, p. 56
 20. David E. Rosenbaum, Esq., *First Draft Overview of Investigation of the Group, 1983-1993*
- Reprinted with permission from *PARANOIA: The Conspiracy Reader*. 1 year (4 issues) for \$20 (\$30 Int'l Airmail).
- Paranoia, PO Box 1041, Providence, RI 02901-1041. A compilation, "The Conspiracy Reader" (Citadel Press, 1999), is available from any bookstore.
- Email: alhidell@aol.com
-

Counter-personnel Effects on DoD Wish List

**To The Future:
Common Themes**

- Non-lethal counter-personnel capabilities will attack a target's senses or cognitive / motor abilities
 - **Reliable, repeatable, universal and reversible** bio-effects are critical
 - **Accurate, long range payload delivery** along with a non-lethal delivery means

<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Smell
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Taste
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Feel
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Hear
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Sight

<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Emotion
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Motor Skills

The PowerPoint slide [above] clearly lists the "non-lethal counter-personnel capabilities" that the United States Department of Defense wants to acquire in the next 10 to 20 years.

This slide has been taken from a presentation given in November 2001 by the commander of the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate, entitled "To The Future: Non-Lethal Capabilities Technologies in the 21st Century." Excerpts of the presentation may be found at the website of the Sunshine Project, on their "Non-Lethal Weapons Online Document Clearinghouse" page:

<http://www.sunshine-project.org/incapacitants/jnlwdntar.pdf>

The outline indicates that the DoD foresees development of counter-personnel weapons that "will attack a target's senses or cognitive/motor capabilities," namely the person's ability to smell, taste, feel, hear and see. The check-box clearly includes "emotion" and "motor skills" on the shopping list.

Perhaps most interesting about this list is the prediction of "accurate, long-range payload delivery along with a non-lethal delivery means." The editors at the Sunshine Project assume this must be a reference to "non-lethal" chemical weapons, delivered as mortar rounds. But could this also be a reference to the use of space-based vehicles and directed energy weapons?

The research and development of space-based psychotronic weapons would fit this wish-list admirably.

Effects Reported by Targeted Individuals

FORCED MEMORY BLANKING AND INDUCED ERRONEOUS ACTIONS

INDUCED CHANGES TO HEARING - BOTH APPARENT DIRECTION AND VOLUME, AND SOMETIMES EVEN CONTENT

SUDDEN, VIOLENT ITCHING INSIDE EYELIDS

FORCED MANIPULATION OF AIRWAYS, INCLUDING EXTERNALLY CONTROLLED FORCED SPEECH

WILDLY RACING HEART WITHOUT CAUSE

REMOTELY INDUCED VIOLENT NO-RASH ITCHING, WITH PREFERENCE FOR HARD-TO-REACH AREAS, OFTEN DURING DELICATE OR MESSY WORK; ALSO DESCRIBED AS "SHOCKS"

FORCED NUDGING OF ARM DURING DELICATE OR MESSY WORK, CAUSING INJURY OR SPILLS

SPECIAL ATTENTION TO GENITAL AREA: ITCHING, FORCED ORGASM, INTENSE PAIN, "HOT NEEDLES"

INTENSE GENERAL PAIN, OR HOT-NEEDLES-PUSHED-INTO-FLESH SENSATIONS; AKA "STINGS".

ALSO - WILD FLAILING, SOMETIMES FOLLOWED BY SHORT PERIODS OF "RIGOR MORTIS"

HARD-TO-REACH ITCH SITE, TOP AND BOTTOM, NEVER ANY RASH, WHICH OFTEN STARTS AS THE SENSATION OF SMALL ELECTRICAL SHOCKS

"DEMO" NEURO-CONTROL BY BENDING EACH TOE BACKWARDS ALMOST 90 DEGREES, ONE AT A TIME, OVER A COUPLE OF MINUTES

READING AND BROADCASTING THOUGHTS. KIDS ASKING "MOMMY - HOW CAN THAT LADY TALK WITH HER MOUTH CLOSED?" OCCUR.

VIVID CONTROLLED DREAMS

FORCED WAKING VISIONS - SOME SYNC'ED WITH FORCED BODY MOTION

MICROWAVE HEARING *

"TRANSPARENT EYELIDS"

ARTIFICIAL TINNITUS (RINGING IN THE EARS)

FORCED MOVEMENT OF JAW AND CLACKING OF TEETH

FORCED "MUSCLE QUAKING" OF THE LARGE MUSCLES ON THE BACK OR OTHER UNEXPLAINABLE VIBRATIONS

CASES OF REPEATED FRESH WATCH BATTERIES DYING

FORCED PRECISION MANIPULATION OF HANDS, SOMETIMES SYNC'ED TO THE FORCED WAKING VISIONS

* THE FIRST UN-CLASSIFIED SUCCESSFUL TRANSMISSION OF THE HUMAN VOICE DIRECTLY INTO THE SKULL OF A LIVING PERSON WAS PERFORMED BY DR. JOSEPH C. SHARP, OF THE WALTER REED ARMY INSTITUTE OF RESEARCH IN **1974**

BY TRANSFORMING A HYPNOTIST'S VOICE USING THE LOWERY SILENT SOUND OR SMIRNOV SCRAMBLE METHODS, USED IN THE GULF WAR, IT IS POSSIBLE TO HYPNOTIZE A TARGET WITHOUT THE TARGET BEING AWARE, FROM HIDING LEAVING ZERO TRACE EVIDENCE

▲ - UNIQUE FEATURE OF SLEEP PREVENTION: TYPICALLY OCCURS AT PRECISELY THE SAME TIME, NIGHT AFTER NIGHT FOR WEEKS OR MONTHS. "TO THE SECOND".

▲ - GENERAL EFFECTS: SUDDEN OVERHEATING, ALL-BODY PAIN, FORCED "CAFFEINE JOLT" SLEEP PREVENTION, FORCED "DROP-IN-YOUR-TRACKS" SLEEP INDUCEMENT, IRRESISTIBLE "GO HERE, GO THERE" COMMANDS, MICROWAVE BURNS, ELECTRIC SHOCK SENSATIONS

INVOLUNTARY TEST SUBJECTS ALSO EXPERIENCE: FREQUENT BREAK-AND-ENTERS AT HOME AND AT WORK WITH CLOTHING AND FURNITURE, BUSINESS PAPERS, COMPUTER FILES SABOTAGED MODIFIED OR STOLEN. PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE RESEARCH IS THE LIKELY MOTIVE.

CASES WHERE VICTIM WALKS UNDER STREET LIGHTS WHICH THEN GO OUT ARE REPORTED.

PSYCHO-ELECTRONIC WEAPON EFFECTS

The illustration [above], found at the mindjustice.org website, lists many of the effects reported by voice hearers and those individuals who believe themselves to be targeted by psycho-electronic weapons.

They bear a remarkable resemblance to the negative Human Effects envisioned by the U.S. Air Force in 1996, notably: disrupting a person's effectiveness or mission accomplishment through sleep induction, sleep deprivation, subliminal suggestions, manipulation of emotions, forced memory loss, and creation of false perception (see the last post).

A detailed list of "Psycho-Electronic Weapon Effects," found at the Synthetic Telepathy website below, exactly parallels the effects listed by the illustration at right. They are apparently from the same source, a "targeted individual" describing her personal experience. The list has been modified and altered for the sake of clarity.

The effects described appear to be a combination of Non-Lethal Weapons effects mixed with subliminal hypnosis, behavior modification and classic PSYOP harassment.

<http://www.nwbotanicals.org/oak/newphysics/synthtele/synthtele.html>

Many TIs have reported experiencing all or some of these effects:

Invasive At-a-Distance Body Effects (including mind):

Sleep deprivation and fatigue:

- Silent but instantaneous application of "electronic caffeine" signal, forces awake and keeps awake
- Loud noise from neighbors, usually synchronized to attempts to fall asleep
- Precision-to-the-second "allowed sleep" and "forced awakening," far too precise and repeated to be natural
- Daytime "fatigue attacks" can force the victim to sleep

Audible Voice to Skull (V2S):

- Delivered by at-a-distance radio signal
- Made to appear as emanating from thin air
- Voices or sound effects only the victim can hear

Inaudible Voice to Skull (Silent Sound):

- Delivered by at-a-distance radio signal;
- Manifested by sudden urges to do something/go somewhere
- Silent (ultrasonic) hypnosis presumed
- Programming hypnotic "triggers" - i.e., specific phrases, catchy songs, verbal hooks or other cues cause specific involuntary actions

Violent muscle triggering (flailing of limbs):

- Leg or arm jerks to violently force awake and keep awake
- Whole body jerks, as if body had been hit by large jolt of electricity
- Violent shaking of body; seemingly as if on a vibrating surface but where surface is in reality not

vibrating

Precision manipulation of body parts (slow, specific purpose):

- Manipulation of hands and feet
- Slow bending almost 90 degrees backward of one toe at a time or one finger at a time
- Direct at-a-distance control of breathing and vocal cords, including involuntary speech
- Spot blanking of memory, long- and short-term

Reading said-silently-to-self thoughts:

- Engineered skits where your thoughts are spoken to you by strangers
- Real time reading sub-vocalized words, as while the victim reads a book

Direct application of pain to body parts:

- Hot-needles-deep-in-flesh sensation
- Electric shocks (no wires whatsoever applied)
- Powerful and unquenchable itching, often applied precisely
- "Artificial fever," sudden, no illness present
- Sudden racing heartbeat in a relaxed situation

External Stress-Generating "Skits":

- Participation of strangers, neighbors in harassment
- Rudeness for no cause
- Tradesmen always have "problems," block your car, etc.
- Purchases delayed, spoiled, or lost at a high rate
- Unusually loud music, noise, far beyond normal

Break-ins/sabotage at home:

- Shredding of clothing
- Destruction of furniture
- Petty theft
- Engineered failures of utilities

Sabotage at work:

- Deletion/corruption of computer files
- Planting viruses which could not have come from your computer usage pattern
- Spreading of rumors, sabotage to your working reputation
- Direct sabotage and theft of completed work

SUMMARY OF EFFECTS

To the Brain:

- Microwave hearing of voice(s) that are not one's own
- Manipulation of emotions and attacks on self-esteem
- External induction of inappropriate thoughts
- Reading, echoing, broadcasting and scrambling thoughts
- Forced memory blanking and induced erroneous actions

- Induced changes to hearing
- Sleep prevention each night, at exactly the same time (for weeks)
- Sleep induction, often at inappropriate times
- Vivid controlled dreams, with sense of dream being forced or narrated
- Ultra-vivid forced images, as if a cartoon or photograph forced on visual field

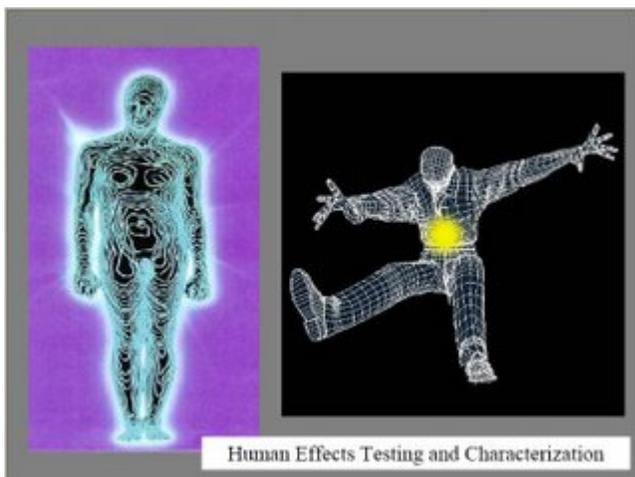
To the Face:

- Manipulation of facial expressions
- Forced movement of jaw and clacking of teeth
- Manipulation of airways
- Externally controlled forced speech
- Artificial tinnitus (ringing in ears)

To the Body:

- Wilding racing heart without cause
 - Heart palpitations without cause
 - Remotely induced itching (sudden and violent, with no rash)
 - Forced nudging of arm during delicate or messy work causing injury or spills
 - Jolting, forced convulsions, and forced "muscle quaking"
 - Forced precision manipulation of hands, sometimes synched to the forced waking visions
 - Special attention to genital area: itching, forced orgasm, intense pain, "hot needles"
 - Intense general pain in the legs, like stings.
-

Human Effects Testing and Body Modelling



[Above] , one may see an illustration of Human Effects testing and computer characterization, as described in 2002 by Lt. Gen. Buck Bedard in a PowerPoint presentation on "The U.S. Department of Defense Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program."

This illustration also represents what many Voice Hearers or "targeted individuals" describe feeling: As if they were wrapped in a cocoon of electromagnetic energy, with holographic images of another person's body being projected upon them. The TIs often interpret this as a form of astral projection, in which a ghost, evil spirit or demon is attempting to "possess" their body.

However, the phenomenon might also be described as an advanced form of body mapping. It's as if a 3D hologram of one person's body were projected or superimposed on the body of another person. The result would be more than simple verbal telepathy: It would feel disturbingly as if another person were inside one's own skin.

When irradiated from a distance, it is possible that a highly sophisticated data collection program (similar to the facial recognition programs used at airports) could "electronically photograph" the body of a human target, eventually building an extremely accurate, computer-generated 3D model, much like the ones shown in the photo above. A similar model could be created for the assailant. A computer could then be used to merge the two body maps.

The result would be an extremely powerful means for imposing sensory hallucinations on the target: Think of it as a form of 3D "voodoo doll" into which pins could be stuck. Such computer models would also provide a powerful means of modelling and measuring the "bioeffects" of different stimuli delivered by remote radiation or beam weapons.

A commercial version of 3D body modelling software (called "Poser") is now available on the market for less than \$300. It is widely used by digital artists and graphic illustrators:

<http://www.e-frontier.com/go/poser>

What we are describing here would be much more sophisticated, but certainly not outside the reach of military weapons labs. In fact, the Air Force Research Laboratory has developed a body modelling system for "realtime feedback of human effects and behavior effects" when testing Non-Lethal Weapons. It is called the **Advanced Total Body Model (ATBM)** system. A website and brochure describing ATBM may be found at this site:

<http://www.iatbm.net/>

While this certainly does not constitute proof that the Air Force is, in any way, testing out the "human effects" of Artificial Telepathy weapons on innocent civilians, or beaming voices into the heads of human targets, or using 3D holographic models to "virtually rape" and torture people, it suggests that the technology to do so may actually exist.

Certainly the Air Force has expressed an interest in mind control in the past. The following quote may be found at the mindjustice.org timeline, listed under the year 1996:

<http://mindjustice.org/timeline.htm>

From **USAF Scientific Advisory Board, New World Vistas Air and Space Power for the 21st Century**, Ancillary Volume, p89.

"Prior to the mid-21st century, there will be a virtual explosion of knowledge in the field of neuroscience. We will have achieved a clear understanding of how the human brain works, how it

really controls the various functions of the body, and how it can be manipulated (both positively and negatively). One can envision the development of electromagnetic energy sources, the output of which can be pulsed, shaped, and focused, that can couple with the human body in a fashion that will allow one to prevent voluntary muscular movements, control emotions (and thus actions), produce sleep, transmit suggestions, interfere with both short-term and long-term memory, produce an experience set, and delete an experience set. This will open the door for the development of some novel capabilities that can be used in armed conflict, in terrorist/hostage situation, and in training . . . "

The Air Force Research Laboratory, in particular, has a very strong interest in testing Human Effects of pulsed weapons on human behavior for the reasons stated below.

<http://www.afrlhorizons.com/Briefs/Sept02/HE0209.html>

"The **Council on Foreign Relations Independent Task Force report on Non-lethal Technologies** concluded that a major uncertainty in the use of non-lethal weapons is the question of human effects. The Center for Strategic and International Studies reported "The significant value of strategic applications on non-lethal technologies ...was predicated on the assumption that the weapons can be made to work as advertised. It is currently not known if they can."

"Although there is a sense of urgency to field NLWs today, the need **to demonstrate that weapon payloads are effective against human targets** and do not cause unintended harm is critical to mission success.

"The Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program (JNLWP) began in 1996 as a Congressional initiative to provide warfighters with a family of NLW systems that have a range of optional non-lethal capabilities across the full spectrum of threats and crises. **NLWs are defined as 'weapons that are explicitly designed and primarily employed so as to incapacitate personnel or materiel,** while minimizing fatalities, permanent injury to personnel, and undesired damage to property and the environment.'

"The Master Plan for the JNLWP states, '**The successful use of NLWs is grounded in the user's level of confidence that consequences of their employment will decrease rather than increase the level of confrontation.** To achieve this level of confidence, the health effects of the NLWs must be completely understood. Commanders in the field, when faced with the decision of which NLW to employ in a given scenario, must be able to confidently predict the most probable effects on people.' Human effects are fundamentally crucial elements of non-lethal weapons development and employment.

"Establishing an NLW human effects capability has been on a fast track over the last few years. First, the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons (JNLW) Integrated Product Team chartered the Human Effects Process Action Team (HEPAT). Then, the HEPAT briefed the concept for the JNLW **Human Effects Center of Excellence (HECOE)** to the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Directorate (JNLWD). The HEPAT subsequently recommended that the DoD should establish a DoD NLW HECOE to serve as the centralized resource to ensure human effects of NLWs are adequately addressed as early as possible in the development and acquisition cycle and throughout the life cycle of the weapon system.

"AFRL and the JNLWD signed an historic Memorandum of Agreement (MOA) on June 7, 2001 at **Brooks Air Force Base, Texas**, that launched a new era in NLW development and established the HECOE The JNLWD selected the Human Effectiveness Directorate to manage the new HECOE based on the strength of its many contributions to non-lethal technologies effectiveness research during the last decade.

"NLW bioeffects has been a research competency for AFRL and its predecessors for over ten years. AFRL is one of many resources available to carry out JNLW-funded human effects research identified by the HECOIE. The MOA between the JNLWD and AFRL provides the foundation for tapping scientific expertise throughout AFRL.

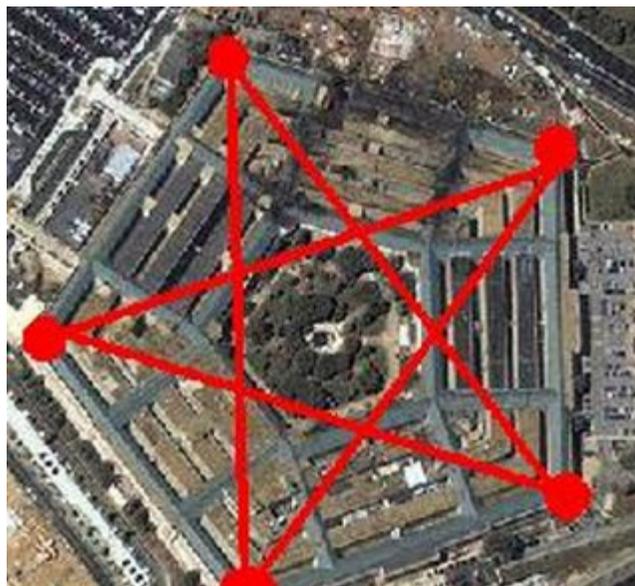
"Human effects are widely recognized as the "long-pole-in-the-tent" for most aspects of NLW operational utility, technical feasibility, and policy acceptability. The HECOIE is the human effects "one-stop-shop" resource for NLW program managers, ensuring they have the data needed to make informed and educated decisions.

"Among other duties, the **HECOIE is developing a central repository of human effects data.** The HECOIE **will analyze human effects for NLW program managers** and recommend research to fill identified data gaps, **coordinate human effects modeling and research efforts**, and maintain a listing of qualified agencies capable of conducting research, testing, and analyses.

"Colonel George Fenton, JNLWD Director, **emphasizes characterizing human effects as a foundation and core element of the JNLW program.** The level of risk of injury or lethality to targets and the probability that a weapon will be effective against a spectrum of targets is important information for the weapon developer and the users in the field.

"To provide a solid foundation for characterizing the target response effects and the risks of unintended effects, the HECOIE brought together a panel of world-class experts on risk assessment, medicine, and decision analysis who worked with DoD NLW subject matter experts, materiel developers, and program managers. This very successful workshop produced a report on risk characterization framework.

". . . The HECOIE published human effects evaluations on four candidate NLWs and is assessing data on stingball blunt impact and TASER® electroshock. NLW program managers are establishing working relationships with the HECOIE, and management of the associated human effects research programs is currently on a reimbursable basis. "



So far we have we have presented abundant evidence that Artificial Telepathy exists, and that the U.S. government has pursued research and development of psychotronic weapons since the 1950s. The question arises whether this research has resulted in production of an actual weapons program, and, if so, who runs the program?

In the last post few posts, we have seen evidence that the United States has certainly continued to research and develop mind control technology, and we have examined reasons why the resulting weapons systems are most probably hidden under cover of the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program (JNLWP).

The Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program needs to be examined in much closer detail. But first we need to step back and take a look at the big picture. Only by understanding who runs the U.S. Department of Defense and who has ultimate control over all DoD weapons programs can we begin to understand who controls psychotronic weapons.

In this post we will examine the overall command structure of the Defense Department, from the top down. As we gain a better understanding of how the DoD and the U.S. Intelligence Community entwine with local law enforcement agencies, we will begin to understand just how daunting a task lies before anyone who wishes to challenge the legality of a single U.S. military weapons program.

Artificial Telepathy weapons are most likely intertwined with many different weapons systems developed by the Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program, and sorting out the "good" technology from the "bad" technology may prove very difficult indeed.

Certainly the following officers are responsible for preventing the "bad" or illegal and illegitimate use of any weapons system:

The President of the United States

As the Commander-in-Chief (CINC) of all U.S. military forces and head of the nation's Executive Branch, the President of the United States manages and oversees all military and intelligence programs. If one wants to find someone to blame for anything that the U.S. military or the U.S. intelligence community have done, he makes an easy target. In the end, he bears responsibility for the decisions made on his watch and for all the National Security Defense Directives signed on his desk. The buck stops there. And he knows it.

The Office of the President will therefore most likely be very hostile to any public exposure of an "intelligence gathering method" that allows the President to peek inside the minds of his enemies and political opponents. Artificial Telepathy is a secret weapon that the President would like to keep secret -- especially if he signed any documents authorizing development or use of the weapon.

Congressional Oversight

The Legislative Branch of government also plays an important role in military and intelligence oversight. The **Senate Select Committee on Intelligence** (SSCI) and the **House Permanent Select Committee on Intelligence** (HPSCI) authorize appropriations for each program, and they carry out oversight investigations and inquiries as required. If the president or any of his subalterns have failed to inform these Congressional committees of the existence of a secret weapons program, or the domestic use of such weapons in a secret intelligence operation, then they have broken the law.

See: <http://www.intelligence.gov/1-relationships.shtml>

In theory, any complaint about the use of Artificial Telepathy weapons on U.S. citizens could be brought before the SSCI or the HPSCI. Whether a complaint would get that far is another question.

The National Security Council (NSC)

Directly beneath the president are his advisors on the National Security Council. The president is the chairman of the National Security Council, which meets in the White House Situation Room. The NSC includes: The Vice President, the Secretary of State, the Secretary of Treasury, the Secretary of Defense, and the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs. The president almost always asks other advisors to be present, including the Attorney General, the Counsel to the President, the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff and the Director of National Intelligence.

For more information, see: <http://www.whitehouse.gov/nsc/>

We are most interested in the command structure that governs covert use of secret weapons, and so we will focus here on the Secretary of Defense, the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and the Director of National Intelligence.

The Secretary of Defense

Among the three presidential advisors just mentioned, The Secretary of Defense carries the most clout.

The Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff (JCS) may speak for the Army, Navy, Air Force and Marines, but he and the other generals and admirals on the JCS are all subordinate to the Secretary of Defense.

Likewise, the Director of National Intelligence may oversee the entire Intelligence Community. But about 85 percent of the intelligence budget goes to agencies that fall under the heading of the DOD. The National Security Agency (NSA), The National Reconnaissance Office (NRO), the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), and several other military intelligence branches all answer to the Secretary of Defense.

The Office of the Secretary of Defense (OSD) carries immense sway in the intelligence world, and beneath the OSD aegis operate an entire bevy of very busy bees: The Assistant Secretaries of Defense and the Undersecretaries of Defense.

For an overview of the OSD, see: <http://www.defenselink.mil/osd/>

The worker bees at the Pentagon, especially the Undersecretary of Defense for Science and Technology, are probably the people with the most hands-on knowledge of secret weapons programs. They are the ones who will "take a bullet" and resign if any major scandal erupts before the Congressional oversight committees.

They therefore have a strong personal interest in seeing that secret weapons programs remain entirely secret.

The Director of National Intelligence

The Office of the Director of National Intelligence (ODNI) oversees 15 different intelligence

agencies, known collectively as the U.S. Intelligence Community.

For a 40-page PDF Overview of the United States Intelligence Community (IC), see this link:

http://www.dni.gov/who_what/061222_DNIHandbook_Final.pdf

The home page of the ODNI can be found here: <http://www.dni.gov/index.htm>

An especially helpful organization chart showing the command structure of the ODNI can be found here: <http://www.dni.gov/aboutODNI/organization.htm>

Because our focus in the present post is on the command structure of the Department of Defense, we will come back to the ODNI and the U.S. Intelligence community later. It is sufficient here to note that the Intelligence Community and the Department of Defense are very tightly interlocked. In fact, Congress created the office of the Director of National Intelligence specifically to put an end to all the rivalries between competing intelligence agencies.

The goal is the fusion and integration of all intelligence agencies under one management structure. Whether that goal will be met remains to be seen.

The Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff

According to Wikipedia, The Joint Chiefs of Staff (JCS) "is a group comprising the chiefs of service of each major branch of the armed services in the United States armed forces After the 1986 reorganization of the military undertaken by the Goldwater Nichols Act, the Joint Chiefs of Staff do not have operational command of U.S. military forces. Responsibility for conducting military operations goes from the President to the Secretary of Defense directly to the heads of the Unified Combatant Commands, and thus bypasses the Joint Chiefs of Staff completely."

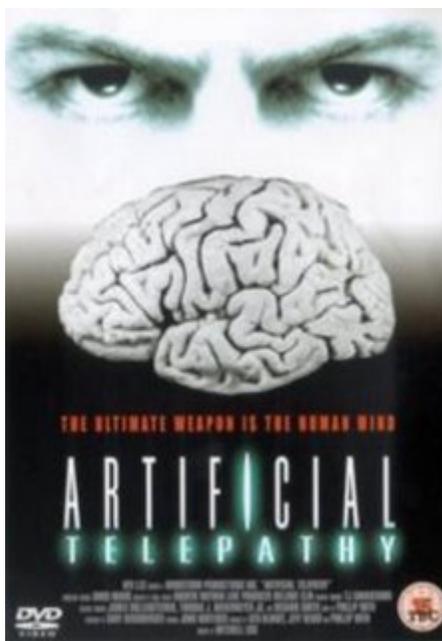
See the original Wikipedia article here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joint_Chiefs_of_Staff

Although their role now is strictly advisory, the Joint Chiefs still constitute "the second highest deliberative body for military policy, after the National Security Council."

If there is such a thing as a top secret plan to build Artificial Telepathy weapons, and if the program is anywhere near as large as the Manhattan Project, the four-star generals on the JCS certainly know about it.

If such a weapons system exists and they don't know about it, there is going to be hell to pay.

Artificial Telepathy: A "Non-Lethal" Weapon?



Artificial Telepathy machine cannot possibly be advertised and sold on the open market for obvious reasons: they would utterly destroying the privacy of many, many people. "Peeking" into the lives of others would quickly pervert itself into stalking, mind rape, privacy violation, identity theft and information theft on a massive scale.

Public sale of Artificial Telepathy technology would inevitably result in the stealing of bank account numbers, PIN numbers, passwords, trade secrets, etc., which in turn would inevitably translate into actual theft. The damage to the economy could be catastrophic, and the sudden disappearance of privacy – all privacy – might literally cause society as we know it to melt down.

For all of these reasons, Artificial Telepathy may be rightly called a "non-lethal" H-Bomb. The damage done to society by release of such technology would be nightmarish. See for example the dystopian film **Strange Days** (1995, starring Ralph Fiennes) in which dream thieves use a technology called "SQUID" to jack into the minds of people, record their experiences, and sell those experiences on disc:

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Strange_Days_\(film\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Strange_Days_(film))

See also the film "Artificial Telepathy" (Dir. Mitchell Cox), from which the movie poster (above) is taken:

<http://homepage.eircom.net/~visualaffects/vault/details/15196.html>

No one would die as a direct result of the Artificial Telepathy's use. It is a "non-lethal weapon." But nothing would ever be the same again.

Most scientists and lawyers understand this. Indeed, if the maker of an Artificial Telepathy weapon tried to sell the product on the open market, the number of people who would line up to sue that manufacturer would probably circle the Earth.

Third in line would be a lawyer representing every voice-hearer and human rights advocate in the Western hemisphere. That's a large number of people.

Second in line would be a lawyer bringing a massive class-action suit joined by every paranoid corporation that has a trade secret to hide. That is, almost every corporation in the world.

First in line would be the United States government. Every copy of the machine, its blueprints, and its patent documents, would be immediately seized and locked away on the grounds of national security.

The military reasons for grabbing up this technology and suppressing it are obvious: With Artificial Telepathy, there is no such thing as a surprise attack. And without the element of surprise, war becomes impossible. Artificial Telepathy machines could potentially put every single G.I. Joe at the DOD out of work. And as far as the Department of Defense is concerned, any technology that puts them out of work is a weapon of mass destruction.

Even if it doesn't kill anyone.

Translation: No one gets one of these weapons but Uncle Sam. The United States Department of Defense has no objections to weapons of mass destruction. It just objects to anyone else owning one.

Although any government would strictly forbid public ownership of such technology, every government would certainly want to use the Artificial Telepathy machine itself. Far from destroying such a weapon, most military service branches would probably compete for possession of one, as would every law enforcement organization and every intelligence agency under the sun. Some would argue that the machine ought to be destroyed, but others would find that the lure of knowing exactly what the "enemy" is thinking is far too intoxicating to pass up.

An Artificial Telepathy weapon is, after all, a spy agency's dream.

Conclusion: If or (more properly) when an Artificial Telepathy machine is developed, it will certainly be classified as a weapon – specifically a "Non-Lethal Weapon." It will never be released on the public market. The public will be given no clue that it exists, and the military branches of different countries will fight fiercely among themselves for possession of this cool new toy.

Within the U.S. military branches, the Army, Air Force, Navy and Marines will probably squabble with the intelligence community, law enforcement and the Department of Justice for possession and control, then finally settle on a scheme for sharing control among themselves. Most likely they will combine forces (and budgets) to build and manage new weapons based on the first Artificial Telepathy technology. If the weapons work, everyone will claim to be the proud Papa. If the cover is blown, and Congress launches a massive investigation, the program will be orphaned. Everyone can back off and point fingers at each other.

Joining forces means everyone wins, and nobody is to blame.

Given this conclusion, we can now ask ourselves a simple question: Where would the military hide its deep-black research program into Artificial Telepathy, if such technology exists?

Answer: They would hide Artificial Telepathy under cover of a Joint Non-Lethal Weapons Program.

Question: Does such an organization exist? Answer: Oh yes. See the next post.

The Militarization of Neuroscience



When military scientists begin to combine "cognitive engineering" and neuroscience with genetic engineering, we could see a nightmarish new generation of biological weapons and nerve agents that radically alter the minds, emotions, memories and beliefs of everyone on earth.

That's the opinion of Mark Wheelis and Malcolm Dando, authors of "Neurobiology: A Case Study of the Imminent Militarization of Biology" published September 30, 1995 in the International Review of the Red Cross. See this site for a PDF of the full article:

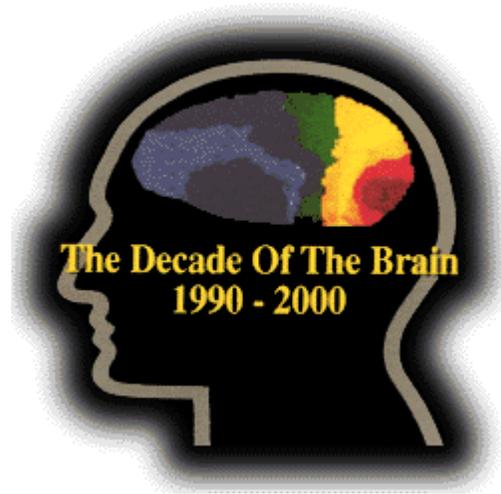
<http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/html/review-859-p553>

Abstract: The revolution in biology, including advances in genomics, will lead to rapid progress in the treatment of mental illness by advancing the discovery of highly specific ligands that affect specific neurological pathways. The status of brain science and its potential for military application to enhance soldier performance, to develop new weapons and to facilitate interrogation are discussed. If such applications are pursued, they will also expand the options available to torturers, dictators and terrorists. Several generic approaches to containing the malign applications of biology are shown, and it is concluded that success or failure in doing so will be significantly dependent on the active involvement of the scientific and medical communities.

Translation: The medical community has got to stop sitting on its duff and get some international legislation passed prohibiting the development of these bioweapons NOW.

I would add: An equally serious effort needs to be made to block military application of EM weapons to the human brain. The pretence that such weapons are "less than lethal" is a serious misunderstanding of the immense threat that they pose to the privacy and civil liberties of every man, woman and child on the face of the globe.

1990s: The Decade of The Brain



The military's early mind control research has already been documented in this blog. However, a very important period in the chronology of Artificial Telepathy needs more attention: The 1990s.

Recent efforts by voice-hearers to prove that they are the victims of Artificial Telepathy and other exotic voice-to-skull (V2K) technologies go largely unheeded by the public because most people remain blissfully unaware of the quantum leaps that neuroscience made during the 1990s.

In 1989, President George H.W. Bush declared the 1990s to be the "Decade of the Brain." See:

<http://www.loc.gov/loc/brain/>

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Decade_of_the_Brain

Just as the United States brought the full force of its scientific community to bear on the problems of splitting the atom in the 1930s and 1940s, so too did the U.S. bring its full force to bear on the problem of penetrating the inner sanctum of the human mind during the 1980s and 1990s. The motive for both research thrusts was much the same: breakthroughs in quantum theory indicated that an extremely important threshold in our understanding of the way the world works had been reached, and the United States wanted to be the first to cross that threshold.

For some interesting Wikipedia article on the revolutionary new theories of Quantum Mind and Quantum Brain Dynamics, see these links:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Quantum_mind

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Quantum_brain_dynamics

Overtly, Quantum Brain theory was presented to the public as an exciting field of investigation, pursued by brilliant professors at various universities, whose goal was to develop "pure and theoretical" knowledge that would be published in the open literature for the benefit of all mankind. Benevolent applications of the resulting neurotechnology might include cures for Alzheimers, epilepsy, schizophrenia, cerebral palsy and Parkinson's. With an amazingly accurate computer map and Quantum model of the brain, the deaf could be made to hear, the blind could be made to see, the mute might be able to talk, and the lame could be helped to walk. New breakthroughs could lead to some amazing medical miracles.

But covertly, the military and its contractors saw in Quantum Brain theory, neural networks and Artificial Intelligence the potential for developing some incredibly powerful and devastating super-weapons. As with most technologies, the resulting neurotechnology could be "dual use." Highly accurate brain maps and supercomputer models that could help and heal people might also be used to control, manipulate and destroy them.

It doesn't take a superbrain to see how much military power lies in the ability to seize remote control of another human's mind.

Controlled Personnel Effects and "Cognitive Engineering"

In his article "Air Force Plan: Hack Your Nervous System", David Hambling provides an interesting overview of how the military plans to use its new brain models for "Active Denial Systems" and "Controlled Personnel Effects." See his article at DefenseTech.org

<http://www.defensetech.org/archives/002152.html>

The article provides a link to an article titled "Controlled Effects" written by scientists working for the the Air Force Research Laboratory's Directed Energy Directorate (which Hambling refers to as the Air Force "people zapping" unit).

<http://www.afrlhorizons.com/Briefs/Jun04/DE0401.html>

The Air Force Science & Technology (S&T) panel makes the following statement:

"By studying and modelling the human brain and nervous system, the ability to mentally influence or confuse personnel is also possible. Through sensory deception, it may be possible to create synthetic images, or holograms, to confuse an individual's visual sense or, in a similar manner, confuse his senses of sound, touch, taste or smell. Through cognitive engineering, scientists can develop a better understanding of how an individual's cognitive processes (pattern recognition, visual conditioning, and difference detection) affect his decision-making processes. Once understood, scientists could use these cognitive models to predict a person's behavior under a variety of conditions with the potential to affect an adversary's mission accomplishment via a wide range of personnel effects."

The Air Force S&T panel suggests this technology will be available by 2020. Voice Hearers are saying that it's here now, and it's being used, today. They consider themselves to be the guinea pigs on which these mind-bending weapons are being tested.

If true, this means the U.S. government has deliberately chosen to target and torture its own citizens. The implications are chilling.

In fact, if supercomputer models of the Quantum Brain were combined with "cognitive engineering"

and the proper space-based sensors, these weapons offer the power to influence and control the minds of vast numbers of people, both individually and collectively. The political systems and economies of entire countries could be tampered with.

If the same scientists perfect a method to read thoughts remotely, patents and intellectual property could be stolen on a massive scale. No PIN number, account number or secret password would be safe.

The mood of crowds and entire cities could be changed and manipulated. An entire army could potentially be blinded and stopped in its tracks, paralyzed. War plans, orders of battle, and secrets held in the minds of enemy generals and spies could be monitored and plucked with incredible ease, perhaps scrambled or even altered and replanted.

People could be made to walk in front of buses. Normal law abiding citizens could be hypnotized and programmed as assassins. By simply seizing control of the mind of a single man at the control panel of a nuclear missile silo

Put bluntly: neuroweapons are more powerful than atomic weapons. They threaten to punch a hole in the shield that protects our entire nuclear weapons network. Even nuclear launch codes are not safe from intrusion.

Apparently the Pentagon decided in the 1980s and 1990s that it was imperative that the U.S. military understand "cognitive engineering" and build a new generation of "controlled personnel effects" weapons, before anyone else did. In parallel with the open and overt research performed at universities across the nation, the Defense Department began its own highly classified, covert weapons program, based at military weapons labs and linked to the university system through the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA).

These neuroweapon engineers immediately ran into a problem: how could they get professors and some of the star researchers in the public sector involved? They needed to push the entire field of neuroscience to work faster, they needed a public relations front, and they needed to hook some of the best minds into a new network that would help them siphon off the best research. Result:

The Decade of the Brain.

In early 1989, the United States Congress, by House joint Resolution 174, designated the decade beginning January 1, 1990, as the "Decade of the Brain" and it authorized and requested President George Herbert Walker Bush to issue a proclamation in observance of this occasion.

Joint Resolution 174 became Public Law 101-58, and on 17 July 1989, President Bush issued his proclamation, which launched one of the most massive build-ups in brain research ever undertaken by mankind. The president's proclamation can be found at this link:

<http://www.neurolab.jsc.nasa.gov/presproc.htm>

Comparing this one-decade, all-out push for brain research to the Manhattan Project or the Apollo space mission to reach the Moon would be very apt. The expenditure was that enormous, and the results of a one-decade effort were indeed amazing. Yet the program received none of the press attention lavished on the Atomic Bomb or the Moon landing, and it fell far short of its stated goal of "conquering brain disease." Schizophrenia, Alzheimer's, Epilepsy, Huntington's Disease, Muscular Dystrophy and other nervous disorders are still very much with us.

What did result from this intensive, one-decade research project?

The public record indicates that several important research programs and networks were established and funded by the National Institute of Health (NIH) and the National Institutes of Mental Health (NIMH). Among the **key players**:

The Human Brain Project
The International Consortium for Brain Mapping (ICBM)
The Laboratory of Neuroimaging (LONI)
The Biomedical Informatics Research Network (BIRN), and
The Charles A. Dana Foundation

The publicly funded and nonclassified research appears to have been funneled into **military labs** through the following organizations:

The Defense Advanced Research Project Agency (DARPA)
DARPA's Brain-Machine Interface program
NASA's Neurolab Program, and
The Office of Naval Research (ONR)

Each of these military programs represents an entire network of laboratories, and they will be examined in future posts.

These research programs seem to interconnect in interesting ways with several other **organizations strongly associated with telepathy research** and the development of exotic technologies:

The Stanford Research Institute (SRI)
Science Applications International Corporation (SAIC)
The Los Alamos National Laboratories (LANL)
Psi-Tech

We will take a closer look at each of these players in future posts to this blogs. The advances in brain mapping achieved by the Human Brain Project are especially worthy of careful attention.

If the testimony of voice-hearers can be believed, the "Decade of the Brain" resulted in weapons with some very, very frightening capabilities.

Hearing Voices: Schizophrenia or Artificial Telepathy?



Thought reading at a distance, by a machine? Voices being beamed into the head by satellite?

Innocent victims enduring ritual abuse by thugs working for the military, the NSA, or the CIA?

It all sounds too crazy and sick to be true. It's far easier to believe that people who hear voices are exactly what they seem to be: wackos. In fact, hearing voices remains a classic symptom of schizophrenia, as defined by most textbooks.

Yet a growing body of literature, written by reputable journalists and scientists, gives clear evidence that such technology does exist. See, for example, the books on mind control technology at this excellent website:

MCRAIS The Mind Control and Ritual Abuse Information Service

<http://mcrais.googlepages.com/index0.htm>

Those who doubt that agents of the U.S. government engage in the torture or "ritual abuse" of American citizens would also do well to read the hundreds of testimonials given by survivors of past experiments. For example, dozens of speeches have been given by survivors at the **S.M.A.R.T Ritual Abuse and Mind Control** conferences between 1999 and 2006. Transcripts are available on the web:

<http://members.aol.com/smartnews/index2.html>

Clearly, there is some serious abuse going on. But voice hearers? C'mon. Even among mind control victims, they ain't normal.

Indeed, Voice Hearers face a great hurdle. They must convince skeptics that exotic technologies exists that allow machines to read thoughts. They must prove that voices are being beamed into their heads. They must warn the world of a dangerous new technology that may rape the privacy of every man, woman and child on the planet.

And they've got to do it all without making people laugh them off the stage.

The selection below, from Dorothy Burdick's groundbreaking book "Such Things Are Known" (1982) provides a classic example of a brave "wavie" (a target of voice-to-skull weapons) trying to prove as calmly and reasonably as possible that she is not schizophrenic, even though she hears voices.

Like Cassandra, she bears an important message that no one wants to hear. She knows people would rather kill the messenger (or call her schizophrenic) than listen. Yet she remains honest and objective. She does an outstanding job of researching the technology (as it existed in 1982). She presents persuasive evidence that computers can read minds. And she speaks from the heart, describing vividly what it feels like to be on the receiving end of Artificial Telepathy when the technology is used for mind rape and ritual abuse.

This is one voice that deserves to be heard. -- M

Such Things are Known

Dorothy Burdick
New York: Vantage Press Inc., 1982

Prologue

Reading minds at a distance by deciphering the brain's magnetic waves has been a project of the Advanced Research Projects Agency [DARPA] of the Defense Department for some time. Many educational and research institutions have contributed to its success with government funding. Published information indicates that DARPA scientists have learned to identify specific thought patterns through the interpretation of brain waves. These patterns reveal with up to ninety percent accuracy whether a person is: (1) puzzled or uncertain, (2) has made a decision, (3) is paying attention, (4) is observing colors or patterns, or (5) has lost concentration due to fatigue or boredom.

Thought processes have been linked to the computer through Artificial Intelligence [AI]. The autocorrelated Cray, which does one hundred million calculations a second, is specifically designed for problem solving and can carry out biomedical experiments with the computer simulating the human effects. It takes only fifty billionths of a second for an element of data to enter and leave its memory.

Using psychological interviewing techniques. AI has come up with programs which lead the intelligent human to believe that he is talking to another person, when he is actually carrying on a dialogue with a computer. Properly programmed, computers have the capacity to make judgments based on previous performance or experience, predict observed behavior, speech patterns and idiosyncrasies of thought. Computers also convert many types of signals to signs, codes, sound, music and video. Twenty years were spent by Russell Kirsch at the National Bureau of Standards' Artificial Intelligence Laboratory teaching machines to make judgments called "image pattern recognition." A well-instructed machine can look at variegated images like brain waves and make decisions concerning them. The marriage of computer programming and brain mapping has been published. To accomplish the wiring and plotting of the functions of the human brain was an incredibly complex task that could only have been accomplished by the invention of the computer itself.

It is known that enough work has been done with large computers and wave averaging on the transmission of neural messages in the brain so that neural activity associated with the word "no" and the word "yes" can be identified whether it is said aloud or not. Near the speech center in the brain is an area that prepares neural messages that drive the muscles associated with speech. Actions of the tongue and mouth and other muscles involved in speech are quite different for these two words. The patterns of nerve signals that go out to make these two words are also unlike. The patterns are formed long before words reach the vocalizing level, and can be read and interpreted in advance of speech by a computer. Pattern recognition computers will read an answer even in a completely uncooperative subject, or specifically read his mind if the thought is mentally put into unspoken words.

Speech is a motor activity which creates electrical signals traveling along neurons. With a computer, these weak signals can be read at a distance by a superconducting quantum interference device (SQUID), which almost completely eliminates environmental noise while magnifying the signal one thousand times over that read by previous technology.

To read the mind, wave analyzers must deal with the complex oscillations of the brain in somewhat the same way that a prism separates the colors of a beam of light. The components of this complex wave are isolated by electronic circuits tuned to several frequencies. Statistical averages can be determined from many readings of the mind under investigation. From this information its versatility and repertoire of adaptive stratagems can be assessed and plotted. This frequency analysis of tactics can now be instantly known and evaluated by computer faster than men can think.

Optical and electronic subsystems for spacecraft and artificial intelligence have been under development since 1955. Sophisticated biomedical sensors have been developed to use on animals at a distance without physical contact. The same equipment has been used to test environmental factors on human sensory organs. Laser is used in biomedical displays to pick up brain signals and convert them to sound and color or even music. With current laser techniques verbal and aural communication is possible between any two points on earth with video and via satellite.

The human head is a target which gives off a magnetic field. Suppose that it is capable of being picked up and locked onto at a distance by a supersensitive sensor many times amplified by optics. Depending upon the kind of ray directed at the head the symptoms and sensations of the subject will vary.

The carotid artery and the hypothalamus are easily reached through the thin wall of the ear drum by sonic and ultrasonic radio waves. Stimuli to this area can raise and lower blood pressure and body temperature. Sensations in other parts of the anatomy are similar to those caused by diathermy depending upon which brain signals are played upon. The subject is literally an instrument who may experience numbness, pain, pleasure, muscle jerks, spasm and stimulation of the sympathetic and parasympathetic nervous system.

It is known that thoughts can be pulsed into the mind through the nervous system by microwaves. This has nothing to do with the auditory nerves. Scientists who have submitted themselves to this process report temporary loss of memory and disorganization of thinking processes.

A subtle method of communication, laser, is used to deliver messages unheard by those close to the receiver. Depending upon the verbal messages received concurrently with physical stimulation, these technological developments become powerful tools combined with psychological techniques to shape, modify, direct, prevent and control human thought and behavior through interference with all known diurnal physiological patterns. Additionally, verbal messages may be delivered at

the subliminal level during consciousness and during sleep, so that the subject is unaware that he is receiving them or that his dream sleep is being influenced. Words are emotional triggers. When the subject's emotional triggers are analyzed he is put in the position of having his thoughts and actions controlled by other individuals. This is mind control.

For at least the last four years every minute of my conscious and unconscious life had been invaded by investigators using state of the art technology. Recently on the "Today Show," William Colby said that the CIA investigated a device which could read Brezhnev's mind on his way to work. It is my contention that they not only investigated it but that they made it work. People have asked me, "What do these voices say?" They say, "We want to be your friends." As in brainwashing they confuse the issue, and truth becomes obscure. Falsehoods seem reasonable. Indoctrination techniques resemble some techniques used in hypnosis. Like hypnosis they have a soporific effect, reiterating and repeating the same monotonous phrases.

"What you do is up to you. You've got to believe in yourself." This remark is made until you are not really certain whether you know what you want or can rely upon your own opinion.

Pavlov said that a conditioned reflex can be worked out for every stimulus. In brainwashing, brain-changing results. Damage is done to the mind through drugs, hypnotism and other means, so that a memory of what actually happened can be wiped out and a new memory of what never happened inserted. The Voices, by interfering with sleep in a subliminal mode are able to stir up old memories and influence REM Sleep by vocal suggestion. They interfere with normal sleep patterns by inducing physical symptoms which result in jerks, cramps, irritation of the intestinal tract and skin, and in sexual arousal or sudden and unwanted awakening when rest is needed. All the subject is aware of is pain, discomfort, nightmares, unaccountable physical symptoms, fatigue and depression. At other times, he is euphoric with relief.

As in brainwashing, the Voices try to install a feeling of personal satisfaction by making the individual feel that he is needed in some way. The message is combined with physical reinforcement.

"We want you to feel good about yourself." They specialize in uncertainty. You are always on an up staircase that is going down.

"Dorothy, we don't know what we are going to do with you." This comes after occasions of rebuttal, rebellion and general recalcitrance. It may be accompanied by good humor or very unpleasant remarks and physical symptoms.

In the beginning, although one is not incarcerated except mentally and environmentally, the subject feels dreadfully tired and worn out. Returning POWs describe it as being like an automaton or going about in a daze.

The Voices use suggestive interrogation with desired answers implied in the wording. They alternate this with a barrage of denunciation and accusation to make you cringe. The more tired you are, the more it upsets you. They excavate the psyche for areas of sensitivity involving social attitudes, sex, marital and family relationships and feelings about self. Any vulnerability will do, and all the time, fatigue both physical and mental, is working for them. The more sensitive and reasonable the individual, the more vulnerable they are. Pushovers for indoctrinators are very intelligent but uneducated, especially the indecisive minds that always see some valid point in the other side's argument.

The victim's feeling is that his thinking is being directed. The brainwasher has been called a corticovisceral psychiatrist, able to interfere with the normal path that every human follows in life.

Such a Voice directs or suggests to the subject a new route leading off in an entirely new direction. Conflicts arise in anyone between known emotional responses and those of which he is unaware and which are suppressed. No one actually knows or realizes what is going on in his own subconscious mind. The Brainwasher Voice is trained to increase such conflict and to manipulate these responses.

A great effort is made to arouse guilt feelings. Failures to meet a standard of achievement or conduct are used frequently as guilt stimuli. A decided effort is made to uncover normal failings and to take advantage of them in order to hammer them into a guilt complex. No matter how guilt arises, it is necessary to the Voice Indoctrinator for projection purposes.

The Brainwasher Voice continually attempts to sow doubt in the mind of the subject. Regardless of the strength of conviction of the individual so attacked, the moment doubt clouds the mind, it leads to tension. Tension is related to fear, and guilt also produces fear.

They asked me, "What do you want to do?" My answer was that I wanted to survive. Fear itself is an expression of unsatisfied need for survival and security. First reactions are nervousness, tension, apprehension and depression. They make the need for security and self-protection even more acutely felt.

Fortunately for me none of this was done in a really controlled environment, yet my privacy in all things was gone and I was isolated from human intercourse because nobody could believe that the Voices I heard were anything but inventions of my subconscious.

As a result of these artificially induced pressures including chronic fatigue, I was deprived of strength to combat repetitious suggestions and started to doubt my own thoughts and convictions.

Suppose in this condition that ideas are suggested at a subconscious level, not positive suggestions used in department store tapes to prevent stealing, but destructive behavioral ideas that will result in a poorer self-image, lowered confidence, both physical and mental, and atypical behavior. The suggestions assume a symbolic significance to the individual. Suppose the assault on the mind, body and nervous system is continual over a twenty-four hour period seven days a week. In this state one begins to live in a realm of fantasies and false beliefs. In the hands of Brainwasher Voices and technologists with Space Age Tools, anyone is malleable. An illusory, surreal, invisible environment is created, real only to the victim.

In a prison camp one can make up one's mind not to listen. There are other prisoners. As a laser receiving station in your own home and environment one has to listen involuntarily and still try to act normally, perform tasks, drive a car and do routine things as much as possible. The incarceration is real, but unseen.

The tools of mind attack include suggestion, mockery, fear, fatigue, deception and manipulation. As in brainwashing, the Voice sometimes begins with ideas and ideals with which the recipient can agree. The only relief from tension in this insidious process is laughter or drugs like sleeping pills and alcohol. The receiver forgets that he is the one who is suffering from fear, uncertainty, browbeating and the invasion of privacy in sex, toilet and social relationships. When he most fears for public performance and they let up, he feels grateful for no reason at all.

All these things are known to government psychiatrists and psychologists. The government in question is the government of the United States of America. The events I recount began on a May weekend in 1978. ...

Video: Monarch - The New Phoenix Program



This link provides a series of VERY well done videos on Synthetic Telepathy, tracing the history of electronic stalking and harassment back to counterinsurgency doctrine developed by CIA after the Vietnam War.

For the free YouTube video series, start here:

<http://www.youtube.com/marsboy683>

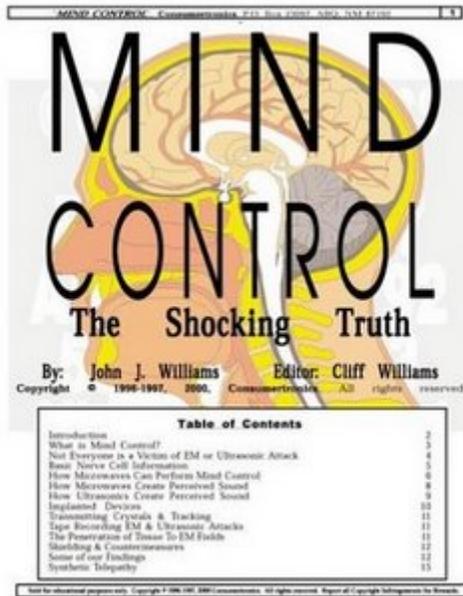
The same material is presented in video and (free) PDF book form at the home page of author Marshall Thomas:

<http://www.monarchnewphoenix.com/>

See also the home page of the Freedom from Covert Harassment and Surveillance website:

<http://www.freedomfchs.com/id14.html>

Mind Control - The Shocking Truth



Publisher: [Consumertronics Co](http://www.consumertronics.net)

Book Type: Plastic Comb

ISBN-13: 9780934274845 -

ISBN-10: 0934274843

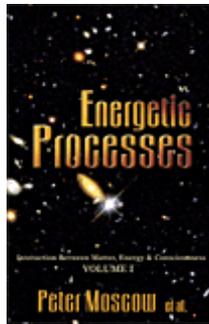
Pages: 35

This 35-page manual covers EM weapons and ultrasonic mind control weapons. Table of Contents: What is Mind Control?, Not Everyone is a Victim, Agent Doubles, How Microwaves Perform Mind Control, Implanted Devices, Transmitting Crystals & Tracking, Tape Recording EM Attacks, Penetration of Tissue, Shielding & Countermeasures, Our Findings, Synthetic Telepathy. "Sold for legal educational and entertainment purposes only."

Author John J. Williams runs the Consumertronics website, which offers many more books of interest to those seeking countermeasures:

<http://consumertronics.net/mindcontrol-books.htm>

The U.S. Psychotronics Association



Energetic Processes

by [Peter Moscow](#) et al.

ISBN13: 978-1-4010-4113-7 (Trade Paperback)

ISBN: 1-4010-4113-2 (Trade Paperback)

Pages: 479

For those not familiar with the U.S. Psychotronics Association, the book *Energetic Processes* provides a fascinating window into their world of high-tech weirdness. Volume I, Interaction between Matter, Energy and Consciousness, offers 19 articles by 19 different authors, each a member of the U.S. Psychotronics Association. Some big names show up on these pages: Eldon A. Byrd, Andrija Puharich, Jack Houck, Robert C. Beck, and Thomas E. Bearden to name a few. Here is the Amazon.com listing:

<http://www.amazon.com/Energetic-Processes-Peter-Moscow/dp/1401041132>

Of special interest is Beck's paper "Extremely Low Frequency Magnetic Fields and EEG Entrainment: A Psychotronic Warfare Possibility?" (presented at the Annual Conference of the U.S. Psychotronics Association, Dayton, OH, 1978). See an internet copy here:

<http://www.elfis.net/elfol8/e8elfeeg2.htm>

Equally interesting is a 1991 history of Remote Viewing by Jack Houck titled "Remote Viewing and Psychokinesis Research." Several of his articles may be found at his webpage:

<http://www.jackhouck.com/articles.shtml>

One may recall that Mr. Houck was the man who taught Col. Alexander and Gen. Stubblebine how to bend spoons with the power of one's mind, and he hosted several "PK Parties" during the early 1980s. See Paul Smith's *Reading the Mind of the Enemy* (reviewed below) for more. The Psychotronics Association hosts a website at this address:

<http://www.psychotronics.org/>

Energetic Processes was self-published through Xlibris, where one may order copies at this address: <http://www2.xlibris.com/bookstore/bookdisplay.asp?bookid=13927>

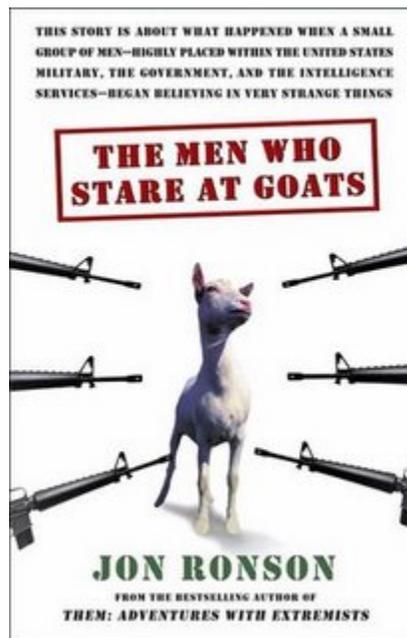
The association provides a "rogues gallery" of their officers and board members here:

<http://www.psychotronics.org/organization.htm>

Beutlich, Bob
Coleman, Beverly

Denyer, Laverne
Ehrlich, Frances
Hero, Barbara
Klimo, Jon
Lancaster, Linda
McCoy, Harold
Moscow, D.
Rauscher, Elizabeth

The Men Who Stare At Goats



Hardcover: 272 pages
Publisher: Simon & Schuster (April 5, 2005)
Language: English
ISBN-10: 0743241924
ISBN-13: 978-0743241922

Soon to be released as a major motion picture starring George Clooney and Jeff Bridges, this off-the-wall expose by Jon Ronson explores the "more whacked-out corners of George W. Bush's war on terror."

Ronson takes us on a tour of the U.S. military's strange psychological warfare programs in a disturbing yet disarmingly funny romp that stumbles upon some serious human rights abuse. Highly readable, the book shines much needed light on several military programs that seem

certifiably insane.

For example, we meet the New Age leaders of the touch-feely First Earth Battalion, a group of "psychic assassins" who believe that they can kill goats by staring at them, martial artists who trained the 911 pilots in "kamikaze mind," and PsyOp soldiers who torture prisoners in Iraq by locking them into sheds and playing the theme tune to Barney the Purple Dinosaur ("I Love You") full blast for 24 hours a day.

Ronson also dares to ask: "Why have 100 debleated goats been secretly placed inside the Special Forces Command Center at Fort Bragg, North Carolina?" and "How was the U.S. military [remote viewing program] associated with the mysterious mass suicide of a strange cult from San Diego?"

This amazing book puts a human face on the "Wizards of Oz" who run the Army's psychological warfare department. Of most interest to voice hearers may be Ronson's cheeky interview with Col. John B. Alexander and his wide-eyed exploration of subliminal sound technology in a chapter titled "The Frequencies. " This plucky reporter actually manages to track down Dr. Oliver Lowery, owner of the patent for the Silent Subliminal Presentation System.

In fact, with typical British humor and effrontery, Ronson does a bang-up job summarizing the entire history of American Psy-Ops for the last 30 years. It's an outstanding read. Highly recommended.

Wikipedia Article:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Men_Who_Stare_At_Goats

Ronson's Official Website (with excerpts):

http://www.jonronson.com/goats_04.html

New York Times Review by Janet Maslin:

http://www.jonronson.com/goats_nytimes.html

Publisher's Weekly Review posted at Amazon.com:

<http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/tg/detail/-/0743241924/>

According to Wikipedia, *The Men Who Stare at Goats* began as Part One of the three-part BBC Channel 4 Series "The Crazy Leaders of the World" -- summarized at this link:

http://www.jonronson.com/crazy_rulers.html

"The programme uncovers the startling truth about [The First Earth Battalion's] involvement with paranormal activities that defy all known accepted military practice, including mind reading, out of body experiences and 'thought-death' experiments carried out on goats at Fort Bragg."

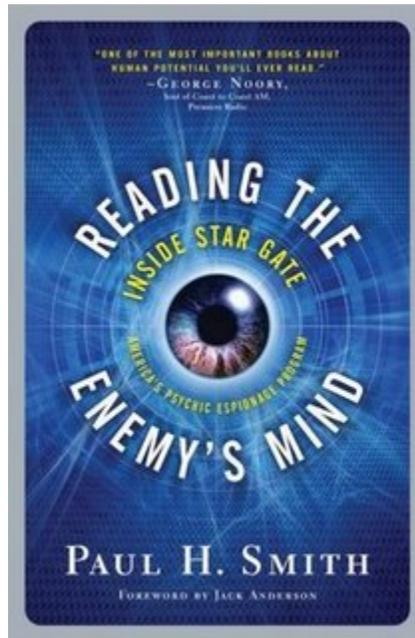
Part Two is titled "Funny Torture" and Part Three is titled "Psychic Footsoldiers."

Related Texts:

"The Road to Abu Ghraib"

"Guantanamo Serenade"

Reading The Enemy's Mind: Inside Star Gate, America's Psychic Espionage Program



By Paul H. Smith (2005)

<http://readingtheenemymind.com/>

Available at Google Books by searching on title.

Back cover:

"From behind the cloak of U.S. military secrecy comes the story of Star Gate, the project that for nearly a quarter of a century trained soldiers and civilian spies in extra-sensory perception (ESP). Their objective: To uncover the secrets of America's enemies using a skill called "remote viewing." Assigned to the remote viewing unit in 1983 at a pivotal time in history, Army Major Paul H. Smith served there for the rest of the decade, witnessing and taking part in many of the seminal national-security crises of the twentieth century."

Relevance to Artificial Telepathy: Smith provides an overview of the key organizations and people in the U.S. Army, the Defense Intelligence Agency, and the Central Intelligence Agency who have pursued the use of remote viewing and "natural" telepathy as a weapons system. It's an extraordinarily well-sourced and highly detailed account that gives names, dates and places from about 1970 forward to 2002.

The development of artificial telepathy, synthetic telepathy and psychotronic weapons has definitely followed a "Star Gate pattern." Indeed, one might think of Remote Viewing and Artificial Telepathy as the right hand and left hand of the same PsyOps program. With regard to research, organization, funding, training, doctrine, rules of engagement and operational procedures, the two telepathy programs are nearly identical. They are headed by the same key people and

organizations: DIA, CIA, Army INSCOM, the Office of Naval Intelligence and the Air Force. Within the university community and the military weapons lab system, they share the same facilities.

Summary Review

Without any "official" evidence to support the claim that the U.S. military is zapping the brains of innocent civilians with acoustic weapons that mimic telepathy, one must turn to sources like Paul Smith's book, *Reading The Enemy's Mind*, which provides a valuable window into the DIA's **Star Gate Program** from its inception in 1983 to its "hijacking" by the CIA in 1995.

The book clearly indicates that certain special operations officers at the Pentagon have pursued an intense interest in telepathy for years. It indicates that the U.S. Army played a lead role in the R&D and the Army clearly intends to use telepathy as an active PsyOp weapons system. It also attests that intense telepathy research has been funded secretly for decades by the Defense Intelligence Agency and the CIA.

Much of the information provided by author Paul Smith is now outdated, but this book provides a fairly reasonable facsimile of the structure, doctrine and training of DoD personnel within present-day black programs. If there are teams of covert operatives using cutting-edge artificial telepathy systems to zap the brains of innocent civilians, then these black-op teams are probably organized much like the Remote Viewing teams described in Smith's book.

The book shows these people with a human face. It provides many photographs.

The book also beautifully illustrates the kind of political squabbling and in-fighting that still goes on between the Air Force, Army INSCOM, DIA, CIA, Congress and the academics at major universities.

About the only happy or positive conclusion one can reach is this: If the Artificial Telepathy programs run by the Army are even half as messed up as the Remote Viewing program was, then there is hope for TIs everywhere. It's quite possible the Army's "Synthetic Telepathy" program will trip over its own bootlaces, the way Stargate did, and knock itself cold.

Key People Mentioned in Smith's Book:



Maj. Gen. Albert Stubblebine III, Commanding General, U.S. Army INSCOM (ret.) Former Commanding General of the U.S. Electronics Research and Development Command (ERADCOM). Also commanded the Army intelligence school at Ft. Huachuca. Named both by Smith's book and by Jon Ronson's book *The Men Who Stare at Goats* (2004) as a founding father of the Army's psychic warfare programs during the early 1980s.

Ronson devotes the entire first chapter of his book to "The General." He describes Stubblebine as "the United States Army's chief of intelligence, with sixteen thousand soldiers under his command. He controls the army's signals intelligence, their photographic and technical intelligence, their numerous covert counterintelligence units, and their secret military spying units, which are scattered throughout the world. He would be in charge of the prisoner-of-war interrogations too, except this is 1983, and the war is cold, not hot. . . . His job is to assess the intelligence gathered by his soldiers and pass his evaluations on to the deputy director of the CIA and the chief of staff of the army, who in turn pass it up to the White House."

In 1981, Army INSCOM inherited Operation Grill-Flame, one of the first Remote Viewing programs, from the Defense Intelligence Agency, and Gen. Stubblebine was put in charge. Grill-Flame was renamed Operation Center Lane. The program had originally been run by **Jack Verona**, a nuclear physicist and head of the DIA's Scientific and Technical Intelligence Directorate, who simultaneously ran a DIA mind-control program called "Sleeping Beauty" that dealt with the offensive use of microwave weapons.

For more on Sleeping Beauty, see *Monarch: The New Phoenix Program* by Marshall Thomas" (link at left).

Short wikipedia biography of "Stub": http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Albert_Stubblebine

Mini-bio at mindcontrolforum:

<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/hambone/people1.html#stubblebine>

Mini-bio at Natural Solutions Foundation:

http://www.healthfreedomusa.org/index.php?page_id=299

Former Chairman of Psi-Tech Inc. His Psi-Tech Lecture on Remote Viewing as a Research Tool:
<http://www.psitech.net/lecture.htm>

Note: Psi-Tech reportedly purchased the patent for the Subliminal Sound Presentation System brought to America by Dr. Igor Smirnov (see Marshall, page 5). But there has been a sea-change at Psi-Tech since 2001. The new chairman and CEO is Dane Spotts, and the new president is Joni Dourif, ex-wife of actor Brad Dourif. More than 30 boxes of corporate documents were taken from Joni's office, and it is possible they have lost the patent papers.
<http://www.psitech.net/news/legal/bonsall/lawsuit.html>

Stub questions what hit the Pentagon on 9/11:

<http://www.wanttoknow.info/officialsquestion911commissionreport>

Stub and his wife on board of directors at Canadian Submarine Technologies, Inc.:

<http://www.canadiansub.com/Board.html>

The Stubblebines are reportedly working on a new weapons system called Aegis.



Photo: Col. John B. Alexander (left), his wife Victoria (right) and their friend the mysterious Gordon Novel (center).

Lt. Col. John Alexander - Chief of the Army INSCOM Advanced Human Technology Office, an agency created by Gen. Stubblebine as part of the Army INSCOM "Beyond Excellence" Program. This is the program that started the spoon-bending craze, described by Paul Smith in the first chapter of his book.

Many targetted individuals look on Col. Alexander as the Pentagon's top spook when it comes to artificial telepathy and psychic warfare. In fact he was relatively low on the totem pole, reporting to Gen. Stubblebine, who in return reported to the Army Chief of Staff.

For a more detailed profile, see the earlier post on "The Aviary" and the extensive biography on page 88 of *Monarch: The New Phoenix Program* by Marshall Thomas (PDF can be downloaded using the link at left).

Alexander began his military career in the Green Berets and alledgedly participated in the CIA's Phoenix program (an assassination program that killed thousands of people in Vietnam). Evidence that Alexander participated in the Phoenix program seems a bit thin, but no one denies that he was a commander of Army Special Forces teams in Thailand and Vietnam from 1966 to 1969. He "led Cambodian mercenaries behind enemy lines, and took part in a number of clandestine programs, including Phoenix," according to Steven Aftergood in a biographical sketch written for the *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists* ("The Soft Kill Fallacy," 10 Sept 1994, v 50, No. 5, p 40).

For a recent and up-to-date biography, see the website of "The 4th Amazonian Shamanism Conference" held July 19-27, 2008 in Iquitos, Peru:

http://www.soga-del-alma.org/ConferenceSite/presenter_alexander,%20john.html

Please note that Col. Alexander's wife, Victoria Lacas Alexander, is a student of "non-traditional spiritual realms including spiritual possession" with an emphasis on the study of Candomble, Umbanda, and the use of the psychedelic medicine ayahuasca to achieve trance states. Her biography may be found at the same shamanism site:

http://www.soga-del-alma.org/ConferenceSite/presenter_alexander,%20victoria.html

For a mini-bio of Col. Alexander and a November 2002 interview on George Noory's Coast-to-Coast program: <http://www.coasttocoastam.com/guests/52.html>

For Amazon.com link to review of his 2003 book *Winning The War: Advanced Weapons, Strategies and Concepts for the Post-911 World* (in which he advocates use of brain scanners as non-lethal weapons): <http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/ASIN/031230675X/ctoc>

For Amazon.com link to review of his 1999 book *Future War: Non-Lethal Weapons in Twenty-First Century Warfare* (in which he suggests that acoustic blasters may be used to confuse and mentally disorient the enemy): http://www.amazon.com/Future-War-Non-Lethal-Weapons-Twenty-First-Century/dp/B000GG4HLG/ref=pd_sim_b_1

Capt. Frederick H. "Skip" Atwater

Lyn Buchanan

Edward A. Dames

Dale E. Graff

Kit Green - CIA scientist

Lt. Col. Dick Hartzell - Army INSCOM staff psychologist who performed personality tests on Paul Smith before his induction into Project Center Lane

Jack Houck - "An engineer in California ... whose day job was working for a major defense contractor ... turned metal bending into a sort of populist crusade. In the past few years, Houck had been hosting what he called 'PK Parties', in which he would gather numbers of ordinary folks together in various settings, dump a bunch of silverware into the middle of the floor, and proceed to teach the attendees in how to turn the utilitarian chunks of metal into objets d'art using only the power of their minds." (p. 15)

Joe McMoneagle

Capt. Tom McNear - Head of Army INSCOM Project Center Lane (early "remote viewing" or psychic spy program developed in the 1980s).

Maj. David A. Morehouse - an associate of Ed Dames and participant in the DIA's remote viewing program, Project Sun Streak (1986-1990). Sun Streak was overseen by Dr. Jack Vorona, head of the Defense Intelligence Agency's DT (Directorate of Technical and Scientific Intelligence)

John Nolan - "INSCOM Beyond Excellence Program" Leader. Taught use of hypnosis, neurolinguistic programming, sleep discipline, biofeedback, Silva Mind Control, etc. for boosting organizational efficiency and human growth. Also taught "average soldiers, spouses and their kids" the strange art of psychokinesis ("spoon bending"), called "macro-PK." It had a close relative, called "micro-PK," which involved "mentally influencing things you couldn't see, such as electrons, micro-circuits and computer chips." (p. 14)

Major Gabrielle Pettingell

Andrija Puharich - parapsychology researcher who attended Jack Houck's spoon-bending parties at home of Lt. Col. John Alexander in 1983.

Hal Puthoff

Bill Ray

Melvin C. Riley

Charlene Cavanaugh Shufelt

Ingo Swann

Russell Targ

Jack Vorona

Key Organizations Mentioned in Smith's Book:

International Remote Viewing Association

Link to IRVA website:

<http://irva.org/>

Link to IRVA Events blog:

<http://irvaevents.blogspot.com/>

SRI International - formerly the Stanford Research Institute, Menlo Park, CA.

pp. 53-75 SRI's research for CIA

pp. 77 - 101 SRI's research for U.S. Air Force

pp. 106 - 126 SRI's research for U.S. Army INSCOM

SRI Radio Physics Laboratory

U.S. Army Intelligences and Security Command (INSCOM)

U.S. Army, First Army, 902nd Military Intelligence Group

U.S. Army Operations Group ("Ops Group") -- A Human Intelligence unit

U.S. Army INSCOM Advanced Human Technology Office

U.S. Army 66th MI Group, Munich, Germany

Key Places Mentioned in Smith's Book:

Arlington Hall Station, VA (HQ for Army Intelligence and Security Command)

Fort Huachuca, Sierra Vista, AZ (Army Intelligence School)

Fort George G. Meade, Maryland (National Security Agency, 902nd MI Group, home of Army INSCOM "Project Center Lane" and later incarnations)

Kimborough Army Hospital - a few blocks from HQ of Center Lane Program

Thought Police: The Next Logical Step in a Total Surveillance Society



George Orwell introduced the concept of the "Thought Police" in his dystopian novel *1984*. See the Wikipedia article on Thought Police here:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thought_Police

According to Kathleen Taylor in her own book, *Brainwashing: The Science of Thought Control* (Oxford University Press, 2006) "It is the job of the Thought Police to uncover and punish **thoughtcrime** and thought-criminals, using **psychology** and omnipresent **surveillance** from **telescreens** to find and eliminate members of society who were capable of the mere thought of challenging ruling authority."

Does such a system exist in the United States today? Signs point to yes.

Granted, the United States remains a republic, and it has just completed a new cycle of elections. Its liberal constitution and principles of democratic representation seem to be standing firmly in place. Its flag waves proudly.

But there is a growing body of evidence that this country, once "conceived in liberty and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal," has devolved into a paranoid police state, much like the authoritarian state described by George Orwell in *1984*.

One may find, simply by searching the internet, plenty of evidence that the United States

government is actively involved in all the basic activities of the "Thought Police" exactly as listed above:

1. The uncovering and punishment of thought crime and thought criminals
2. The use of psychology to profile and identify "potential" criminals, terrorists and subversives within society; and
3. the use of "omni present surveillance from telescreens" to create what Harlan Girard calls "an Electronic Concentration Camp System" -- a grid or matrix from which no person can escape.

In each of these activities, the new mind-invasive technologies known collectively as **artificial telepathy** play a key role.

Uncovering and Punishing Thought Crime

As documented in many other posts on this blog, mind-invasive technologies have begun to play a key role in the uncovering and punishment of "thoughtcrime."

The prime example is the Department of Homeland Security's new **Malintent** program mentioned in the previous post (q.v.) By scanning the faces of people at airports and reading other vital signs like heart rate, temperature and blood pressure, new sensors and computer algorithms can be used to read the *intentions* of airplane passengers -- and presumably to prevent "potential terrorists" from boarding planes by means of "pre-emptive arrest."

One must emphasize here that reading a person's *intentions* with a camera and a computer is probably not much more reliable than a classic lie detector test, and very little scientific evidence exists to support the claims that these machines are accurate. The important thing to note is that the Department of Homeland Security seriously intends to use these machines as a pretext for *pre-emptive arrest* -- that is, they intend to arrest people for crimes not yet committed.

Arresting a person for a crime not yet committed, on the basis of perceived intent, amounts to arresting people for thought crimes.

Use of Psychological Profiling to Detect and Detain "Potential" Criminals

As Jim Marrs points out in his new book *The Rise of The Fourth Reich: The Secret Societies That Threaten to Take Over America* (William Morrow, 2008), these "mind reading" computer systems are "reminiscent of prewar Nazi plans to preempt crime and dissent." (p. 333)

For example, Nazi psychologists used pseudo-scientific examinations and the doctrine of preemption to remove "uneducable" children from grade schools. If a number of symptoms indicated that a child was "bad student material," their name would be registered on a list. It was stated that "genetic and national health considerations recommend their preventative registration."

"Of course," says Marrs, "such registration led to the euthanasia centers."

Marrs rightly calls "disturbing" the new trend to identify and detain potential troublemakers before they have actually committed a crime.

Terrorist Watch List -- or Black List?

In its efforts to intercept "suspected terrorists," the Department of Homeland Security has added more than one million names to its **terrorist watch list**. The American Civil Liberties Union

suggests this number is way too high.

"Terrorist watch lists," it says, "must be tightly focused on true terrorists who pose a genuine threat. Bloated lists are bad because they ensnare many innocent travelers as suspected terrorists, and because they waste screeners' time and divert their energies from looking for true terrorists."

Among the individuals whose names were found on the list by *60 Minutes* and other media organizations: Sen. Edward Kennedy, Nelson Mandela, Bolivian President Evo Morales, Saddam Hussein (in custody at the time), Rep. John Lewis, James Moore (author of *Bush's Brain*), and John William Anderson, age 6.

<http://www.aclu.org/privacy/spying/watchlistcounter.html>

Now one must admit that certain children really are terrible brats, who ought to be watched more closely by their parents, but is it really necessary for the secret police to become involved? And if a United States Senator can be listed as a "suspect," then who is above suspicion?

A "terrorist" watch list that includes the names of more than one million people seems to be clear evidence that the Department of Homeland Security is either a) very paranoid indeed, or b) very interested in using terrorism as a pretext for spying on U.S. citizens who have committed no crimes.

That is, they have established a system that allows them to "find and eliminate members of society who are capable of the mere thought of challenging existing authority."

FTAC: The Fixated Threat Assessment Center

Psychological profiling, black listing and preemptive arrests are "Thought Police" tactics used in Europe, too, not just in the U.S. The British have their own system, called FTAC.

In a chapter titled "Psychology and Public Control," Jim Marrs writes: "The British government, in May 2007, responding to news accounts, acknowledge it had secretly established a new national antiterrorist unit to protect VIPs by first profiling, then arresting persons considered to be potentially dangerous. Amazingly, this power to detain suspects even before they actually committed a crime was based on mental health laws."

Marrs cites a news story by London Times reporter Joanna Bale. She reports that "until now it has been up to mental health professionals to determine if someone should be forcibly detained, but the new unit uses the police to identify suspects, increasing fears that distinctions are being blurred between criminal investigations and doctors' clinical decisions."

Experts believe that this arrangement "is set to reignite controversy over the detention of suspects without trial."

"There is grave danger of this being used to deal with people where there is insufficient evidence for a criminal prosecution," said Gareth Crossman, policy director for Britain's National Council for Civil Liberties.

"This blurs the line between medical decisions and police actions. If you are going to allow doctors to take people's liberty away, they have to be independent. That credibility is undermined when the doctors are part of the same team as the police. This raises serious concerns. First, that you have a unit that allows police investigation to lead directly to people being sectioned without any kind of criminal proceedings. Secondly, it is being done under the umbrella of antiterrorism at a time when

the government is looking for ways to detain terrorists without putting them on trial."

Scotland Yard has refused to discuss how many suspects have been forcibly hospitalized by the team, because of "patient confidentiality." Meanwhile, conservative members of the British government have hailed FTAC as the first joint mental health - police unit in the United Kingdom and a "prototype for future joint services" in other areas. They are introducing legislation to broaden the definition of mental disorders to give doctors -- and now police -- more power to detain people.

Mass Surveillance and the 'Electronic Concentration Camp'

Jim Marrs worries that joint psychologist-police units like the FTAC in Britain might serve as a prototype for similar units in the U.S. "Is this coming to America soon?" Marrs asks.

Harlan Girard would probably answer: "It's already here!"

Mr. Girard is the Managing Director of the **International Committee Opposing Microwave Weapons (ICOMW)**, and he firmly believes that the United States government has already established what he calls an "Electronic Concentration Camp System."

See the homepage of his website here: <http://www.icomw.org/>

Essentially, the ECCS is a network of microwave towers and broadcast centers that can virtually imprison any citizen of the United States that the Thought Police wish to target. It's a people zapping system, used to track, torture and psychologically harass inconvenient people who, for one reason or another, have been placed on the government's long list of enemies.

To support this claim, Girard has amassed an impressive collection of documents, posted at the website's archive, here: <http://www.icomw.org/archive.asp>

The documents in this archive clearly indicate that the U.S. government has no need of the small FTAC units used by the British Government. The number of peace protestors and politically "inconvenient" people who have suddenly begun to hear voices in their heads strongly suggests that the U.S. government has built and fielded something much bigger, much more powerful, and much more scary: a fully developed and fully operational Electronic Concentration Camp System. If the secret police, operating under the umbrella of counterterrorism, wish to "section" an inconvenient citizen "without any criminal proceedings," they simply enroll that individual into the ECCS.

Technically, the "Targeted Individuals" remain free, but they are tortured 24/7 with microwave weapons, often to the point of losing their minds. They hear voices and experience a wide variety of horrible sensations. If they voluntarily turn themselves in to a psychiatric hospital, they are immediately diagnosed as schizophrenic and sectioned. Thus they are discredited and stigmatized for life. Those who turn to mainstream media are openly mocked.

In 2007, The Washington Post did a profile on Mr. Girard and other voice hearers, who are commonly called "wavies." (See the link among the News links lists to the left.)

While the reporter kept a skeptical distance from Mr. Girard, she did at least do some background research on mind-invasive technologies. The Post filed an FOIA request with the U.S. Air Force and did manage to obtain documents showing that the Air Force Research Laboratory (AFRL) has conducted several "voice to skull" experiments during the past decade.

It may be interesting to note that AFRL is also one of the primary research sponsors (along with the Navy) for the High-Frequency Active Auroral Research Project (HAARP) -- a 35-acre antenna farm near Fairbanks, Alaska, that is powerful enough to focus microwave beams anywhere on the face of the earth.

According to Dr. Nick Begich, author of the book *Angels Don't Play This HAARP* (<http://www.earthpulse.com/>), the Air Force can broadcast from these antennae at frequencies that match the frequency range of the human brain.

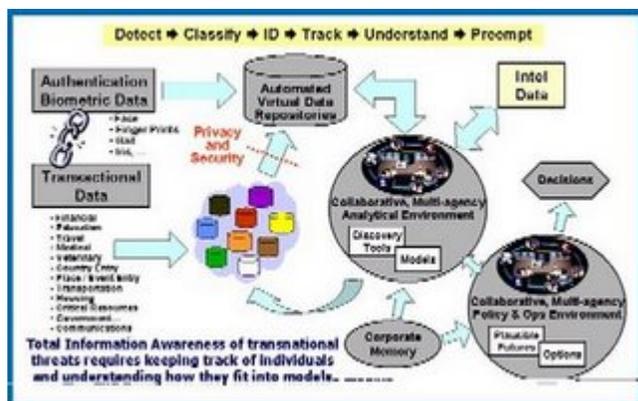
In Chapter 23 "Psychocivilized Society and the CIA," Dr. Begich explores "the use of electromagnetic waves for mind manipulation," and concludes that it would be very possible to use HAARP as a non-lethal weapon that could be rationalized as an alternative to military force.

Whether HAARP acts as the hub of the ECCS is another question. HAARP certainly operates as part of the Air Force's "Star Wars" ballistic missile early warning system, scanning for Soviet Missile launches. That means it is a subordinate wing of NORAD, the North American Air-Defense Command -- an underground city buried beneath Cheyenne Mountain near Colorado Springs.

NORAD is a "hardened" and extremely secure underground site, equipped with supercomputers and direct uplinks to a wide variety of top secret space platforms and space-based beam weapons. It makes an excellent candidate for the HQ of the kind of "Electronic Concentration Camp" that Harlan Girard has envisioned.

NORAD certainly does have full access to the kinds of spy satellites and laser beams that worry the "wavies." It may incorporate many other systems besides HAARP, and it may be no accident that the Sci-Fi series "Stargate" is supposedly set in NORAD's underground bunker.

Given NORAD's vast array of high-tech toys and its direct links to the Pentagon and the NSA, the possibility that it might be HQ for a top secret "Thought Police" unit does not seem to be entirely out of the question.



Total Information Awareness

Civil liberties groups cried "Thought Police" in 2002 when they first discovered the U.S. Defense Department's **Information Awareness Office** and its *Total Information Awareness* doctrine. Run

for the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) by former Vice Adm. John Poindexter, the TIA "counterterrorism" program caused quite a brouhaha because it advocated pre-emptive policing through use of a massive data mine that would interconnected a wide array of powerful surveillance systems:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Information_Awareness_Office

DARPA's own website tells us that "The goal of the Total Information Awareness program is to revolutionize the ability of the United States to detect, classify and identify foreign terrorists -- and decipher their plans -- and thereby enable the U.S. to take timely action to successfully pre-empt and defeat terrorist acts."

<http://infowar.net/tia/www.darpa.mil/iao/TIASystems.htm>

See also this article on the "Homegrown Terrorism Prevention Act" from Project Censored (The Top 25 Censored Stories of 2009):

<http://www.projectcensored.org/top-stories/articles/6-the-homegrown-terrorism-prevention-act/>

Under this act, which became law in 2007, local police departments have been given legal cover for the use of nonlethal, mind-invasive technology against their own populace. They can now zap "suspects" in the name of preventing "homegrown terror."

Indeed, pre-emptive policing can be used to rationalize almost every form of privacy violation. One need simply argue that the rights of the individual can and must be overridden by police in order to protect and defend the physical safety of society as a whole. It's for the greater good.

Conclusion

What Orwell did was simply to carry the twin doctrines of *total information awareness* and *preemptive policing* to their logical extreme. He imagined a world in which no one had any right to privacy whatever. None. All personal privacy is sacrificed on the altar of national security -- for the greater good.

In the sacred name of "national security," the technocrats who run the nightmarish police state of 1984 arrogantly assume the right to invade the inner sanctum of the mind itself. They read the thoughts of every citizen, dabble their fingers in the stuff that souls are made of, and sit in arrogant, authoritarian judgement over all.

Perhaps the vision of such a police state being realized in 1984 may cause people to smirk. That was, after all, more than 25 years ago, and we don't have such a police state now, do we?

To those who smirk, however, I would call attention to the many patents on mind-invasive technology that may be found listed in the left-hand column of this blog. I would also point out that the U.S. Department of Defense did not necessarily do away with DARPA's Information Awareness Office or its Total Information Awareness doctrine.

As with most black programs that are discovered by Congress and the media, these programs have been given new names and parked under the camouflage of other departments within the intelligence community. They still exist.

See Schneier on Security "Total Information Awareness Is Back"

www.schneier.com/blog/archives/2006/10/total_informati.html

"Report: NSA's Warrantless Spying Resurrects Banned Total Information Awareness Program"
<http://www.blog.wired.com/27bstroke6/2008/03/nsas-warrantles.html>

Now consider this: If the doctrines of pre-emptive policing and total information awareness remain in place, can the massive use of mind-invasive technology be far behind?

Orwell may have been off by a few years. But his understanding of the basic arrogance of intelligence agencies and his vision of a nightmarish police state were frightfully accurate. With the quiet advent of mind-reading technologies, the chilling age of the Thought Police has secretly, stealthily and finally arrived.

MALINTENT: Homeland Security Gets Inside Your Head



"Homeland Security is now testing the next generation of security screening -- a body scanner that can read your mind," reports Allison Barrie of FOX News ("Homeland Security Detects Terrorist Threats by Reading Your Mind," foxnews.com, 23 Sept 2008).

<http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,426485,00.html>

This is no polygraph, Barrie says. Subjects do not get hooked up or strapped down for a careful reading. The machine is "like an X-ray for bad intentions," with its "series of sensors and imagers that read your body temperature, heart rate and respiration for unconscious tells invisible to the naked eye -- signals terrorists and criminals may display in advance of an attack."



Photo Credit: The Telegraph (UK)

The photo above, from the (London) Telegraph's 24 September 2008 article on MALINTENT, suggests that one simply walks through a standard scanner. But Barrie's report indicates that the experimental equipment was housed in a long trailer truck, where more than 144 (mostly unwitting) subjects were tested.

A better picture of the system may be seen in an article by Liz Hazleton of the London Daily Mail, "The Airport Security Scanner That Can Read Your Mind" (24 Sept 2008):

<http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-1060972/The-airport-security-scanner-read-mind.html>

Hazleton says that a series of sensors, like the one shown below, read body temperature, heart rate and respiration. "Analyzed together, these factors can lead security services to potential terrorists. Any suspects are pulled aside for questioning, and then subjected to a second scan, which involves microfacial scanning."



This equipment "is able to read minute muscle movements which give further indications of criminal intent.

"So far it can read seven primary emotions and emotional clues and will eventually have equipment which can analyze body movement, an eye-scanner and a pheromone reader."

MALINTENT' has been described as the "brainchild of the cutting-edge Human Factors Division in Homeland Security's directorate for Science and Technology." It apparently uses facial scanners and body scanners, referred to as **Future Attribute Screening Technology (FAST)**. By reading the expression on one's face and comparing that expression to other faces on a database, computers can presumably read one's mood and mental intentions.

The homepage for the **DHS Directorate of Science and Technology** may be found here:

http://www.dhs.gov/xabout/structure/editorial_0530.shtm

An organizational overview of their **Human Factors and Behavioral Sciences Division** may be found at this link:

http://www.dhs.gov/xres/programs/gc_1218480185439.shtm

There one finds the following DHS description of the program dubbed "MALINTENT":

Homeland Innovation Prototypical Solutions - Future Attribute Screening Technology (FAST) Project

Project Manager: Bob Burns

Project Overview: The Homeland Security Advanced Research Project Agency (HSARPA) and S&T Directorate Human Factors Behavior Sciences (HFBS) Division Future Attribute Screening Technology (FAST) Project is an initiative to develop innovative, non-invasive technologies to screen people at security checkpoints. FAST is grounded in research on human behavior and psychophysiology, focusing on new advances in behavioral/human-centered screening techniques. The aim is a prototypical mobile suite (FAST M2) that would be used to increase the accuracy and validity of identifying persons with **malintent** (the intent or desire to cause harm). Identified individuals would then be directed to secondary screening, which would be conducted by authorized personnel. This project is part of the HFBS innovations portfolio (**Homeland Security Advanced Research Project Agency Program**).

No description or photo of the scanner is provided. However, we do have an image of analysts using the system, taken from the UK Daily Mail article cited above:



The DHS website offers an abundance of additional information on similar "mind reading" projects, lumped under the general heading of **Hostile Intent Detection**. For example:

Hostile Intent Detection – Training & Simulation Project

Project Manager: Larry Willis

Project Overview: The S&T Directorate Human Factors Behavior Sciences (HFBS) Division Hostile Intent Detection – Training and Simulation Project develops computer-based simulation to train behavior-based stand-off detection for future hostile intent using indicators from the interactive screening environment (Hostile Intent Detection – Automated Prototype) and the observational environment (Hostile Intent Detection – Validation) to support screening and interviewing interactions at air, land, and maritime portals. This project is part of the HFBS **social behavioral threat analysis thrust area and suspicious behavior detection program**.

Translation: DHS is funding several programs, just like MALINTENT, aimed at reading the mental intentions of individuals whose behavior is deemed "suspicious."

For further reference, see the MALINTENT Wikipedia article at this link:

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MALINTENT>

Silent Speech: How To "Read Thoughts" with SVR



Photo Credit: NASA Ames Research Laboratory

Can thoughts be read by artificial means?

Short answer: yes.

See the NewScientist video demonstration here:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xyN4ViZ21N0&feature=related>

You may not realize it, but when you think to yourself, your subconscious mind often forms the words, as if trying to speak. These "subvocal" words are then sent to the voice box, where they make the vocal chords hum.

Here's the spooky part: NASA has developed sensors that can read the vibrations made by silent, said-to-self speech. The digital signals from these sensors can be fed to a computer software program that interprets the vibrations and translates them into artificial speech or into written text. The text, in turn, can be sent by phone line to a person hundreds of miles away.

See NASA's Subvocal Demo Page here:

<http://www.nasa.gov/centers/ames/news/releases/2004/subvocal/subvocal.html>

For all practical purposes, these machines can be used to hear or "read" the unspoken thoughts of another human being. It amounts to artificial mind reading.

For a Wikipedia article on **subvocal recognition (SVR)**, see the link here:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Subvocal_recognition

For an interesting article published by Forbes magazine in 2006 titled "The Silent Speaker":

http://www.forbes.com/free_forbes/2006/0410/084.html

As one might imagine, the device has many practical applications for astronauts, scuba divers or people with disabilities. The **Ambient Corporation**, for example, is now marketing a device called the Audeo that helps people speak:

<http://www.theaudeo.com/>

On February 26, 2008 the Ambient Corporation demonstrated what it called the **world's first voiceless phone call**:

http://www.theaudeo.com/display_news.php?id=29

The covert applications of "silent speech" technology are also fairly obvious. To communicate secretly at a business meeting, one could potentially wear sensors under a turtle neck and transmit one's thoughts to a business partner wearing a bluetooth phone. Such a device could also be used to cheat at cards, to steal any data that can be seen and read, or to give silent orders among soldiers on a battlefield.

Alarming, the perfection of such equipment implies that at some time in the near future, remote sensors might be able to read silent, said-to-self thoughts without the target's knowledge or consent.

Researcher Nick Begich discusses the bioethics of using such "brainphones" and Neurophone-like devices in this 8-minute video, titled "The Battle for Your Mind":

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jMtI_k-ahIM&feature=Playlist&p=E25229553A65821B&index=9

Holosonic Audio Spotlight: How to Make A Person Hear Voices



<http://www.holosonics.com/technology.html>

The following video gives a description and demonstration of the Holosonic "Audio Spotlight" -- a highly portable ultrasonic speaker system that can be directly aimed at a target individual and used to put a 3D voice into their ears. It only requires speaking into a microphone.

<http://www.technovelgy.com/ct/Science-Fiction-News-Comments.asp?NewsNum=1351>

As the video explains, the ultrasonic beam is so highly focussed that no one else can hear it -- not even in a library. Because no one else seems to be reacting, and no speaker seems to be present, it makes the target think they are "hearing voices."

Excerpt from the article at the link above:

Previously, this technology had been used in places like museums or libraries; it creates an isolated experience while not disturbing those in the general area.

I'm guessing some readers might be disturbed by the idea of an ad that is beamed right at them as they walk down the sidewalk. However, cheerful Joe Pompei, president and founder of Holosonics, knows you'll come to love the technology:

"If you really want to annoy a lot of people, a loudspeaker is the best way to do it," he said. "If you set up a loudspeaker on the top of a building, everybody's going to hear that noise. But if you're only directing that sound to a specific viewer, you're never going to hear a neighbor complaint from street vendors or pedestrians. The whole idea is to spare other people."

"There's going to be a certain population sensitive to it. But once people see what it does and hear for themselves, they'll see it's effective for getting attention," Mr. Pompei said.

I find myself wondering if perhaps there will be an increase in the number of people who check themselves into mental health services for a quick schizophrenia check-up.

Secret Sound Directional Speaker System

Museums have been using such "directional speaker systems" as exhibit devices since the late 1980s. It's now considered dinosaur technology, yet still startles people who are not expecting a clear, sourceless and highly focussed voice from nowhere. See this website:

<http://www.museumtools.com/>

Hyper-spike Sound Laser

If you imagine that the military has much better equipment in its bag of tricks, you are quite right. Check out the "Hyperspike Sound Laser" produced by Wattre Corp.:

<http://www.wattre.com/>

Their set-up video demonstrates how portable these systems can be. An extremely focused, laser-like beam gives a delivery range up to one mile.

"Paranormal State" Ad Makes You Hear Voices



<http://www.technovelgy.com/ct/Science-Fiction-News.asp?NewsNum=1351>

As you walk by, the sound of a woman's voice whispers "Who's that? Who's there?... It's not your imagination." Advertisers describe it as a "chilling message."

The technology is created by Holosonic; the device is effectively an "audio spotlight" that can project sound literally right into your ears.

See a video demonstration:

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=354398010991459626&hl=en>

MEDUSA Controls Crowds by Talking Inside Their Heads

MEDUSA (Mob Excess Deterrent Using Silent Audio)

is a device that uses the microwave audio effect to produce recognizable sounds right inside a person's head.

Lev Sadovnik of the Sierra Nevada Corporation in the US is working on the system; he says the device will work thanks to a new reconfigurable antenna developed by colleague **Vladimir Manasson**. It steers the beam electronically, making it possible to flip from a broad to a narrow beam, or aim at multiple targets simultaneously.

See article at this link:

<http://www.technovelgy.com/ct/Science-Fiction-News.asp?NewsNum=1744>

Original Source:

Hambling, David. "Microwave Ray Gun Controls Crowd with Noise" New Scientist, 03 July 2008

<http://www.newscientist.com/article/dn14250>

Psychotropic Space Weapons

The following article is taken from the Trufax website. For more information on "Sonochemistry and Neurophysics," please visit their homepage at <http://www.trufax.org/> then click on the link titled "Brain and Technology Update" and go to the sublink titled "Brain and Technology Update Part 3."

To summarize briefly: neurophysicists have discovered that they can model the vibratory patterns of psychotropic chemicals like LSD. When scientists project these carefully shaped sonic vibrations onto the human brain, they can induce altered states of mind, exactly as if they were injecting the person with a drug.

The powerful hypodermic effect of such sonochemistry has some wonderful applications, but it also has some terrifying and very scary applications. It means that electro-magnetic beam weapons can be used to "drug" people against their will. Beam weapons can be used remotely, at a distance. When combined with space-based satellite systems, such beam weapons could potentially drug entire populations, *en masse*.

The article below on Psychotropic Space Weapons may be found in its original format here: <http://www.trufax.org/general/psychotropic.html>



PSYCHOTROPIC SPACE WEAPONS NOW CAPABLE OF DIRECTLY MANIPULATING GLOBAL POPULATION AREAS

Member of the Russian Federation of Space Exploration Scientific and Technical Council, **Anatoliy Ptushenko** describes spaced-based energy systems . . . that are "capable of driving millions of people crazy."

The first articles [give] an in-depth account written by a member of the Russian Federation of Space Exploration Scientific and Technical Council, Anatoliy Ptushenko. He discussed "for the first time in our press in *Rabochaya Tribuna* . . . psychotropic weapons . . . spaced-based energy systems . . . that are "capable of driving millions of people crazy . . . which started to be developed in the sixties."

The article continues with a discussion of space-based energy systems and the need for the world community to establish an *a priori* permanent, preventive monitoring of the development and deployment of space-based energy systems. He then describes the demonstrators on the streets of Moscow "with banners saying 'stop developing psychotronic weapons.' (Moscow *Rabochaya Truibuna* 11-26-94).

"[P]eople at the time were most interested in microwave systems. . . . However, the most important thing was deemed to be the psychotropic effect created by these systems under certain conditions. That was why they were officially called psychotropic rather than psychotronic weapons. It turned out that it was all a matter of frequency

"Generally speaking, most readers are probably familiar with superhigh frequency radiation: Few people with a head cold or a sprain have not sat in a clinic between the two black plates of a 'UHF generator.' There are frequencies that are beneficial to people. But naturally there are also those which are hazardous. At certain frequencies (I think that only professionals are interested in knowing precisely which ones) microwave radiation creates that very same psychotropic effect. That is, it has a direct physical effect on the human brain."

"So a microwave system can easily be tuned into a psychotropic weapon -- formidable in that it has a direct effect on the human brain . . . just by retuning the generator."

Ptushenko stated, "The terrible danger of psychotropic weapons is the possibility of their simultaneously and unequivocally affecting large masses of people over huge areas." He writes "*Moskovskiye Novosti, The Komsomolka, Golos, Moskovskiy, Komsomolets*, and many other papers have been frantic to tell us all about 'psychotronic' weapons (as if they had conspired!) . . . [T]hey are talking about something completely different: about hypnosis, 'verbal zombification,' the effect of ultrasound signals on the human subconscious (on the lines of Ilona Davydova). The subject of the articles is always associated with an acoustic address system involving suggestions, for instance, i.e. verbal (oral) pressure on a person -- albeit using inaudible ultrasonic frequencies."

Ptushenko then mentions Dr. Smirnov, the Russian psychiatrist who is famous for his mind control equipment [see 20+ section]. "Smirnov has it that 'psychotronics' are easily blocked But these childish tricks will not work with psychotropic weapons. It resembles the effect of a psychotropic drug, which is why the weapons were called psychotropic: An imbalance occurs, a fundamental change in a person's psyche, he loses self-control and becomes easily led, and his mind moves from the real world to a world of hallucination."

Ptushenko then distinguishes psychotropic drugs from psychotropic weapons."But there are fundamental differences between them. All pharmaceutical psychotropics are temporary-acting. While microwave radiation is variable: It can affect a person (or an Army) temporarily or possibly forever. It is all determined by the mix of frequency and the power of the radiation. These systems were called "psychotropic weapons" in official secret documents 30 years ago. It was these systems that we began to appreciate in the sixties."

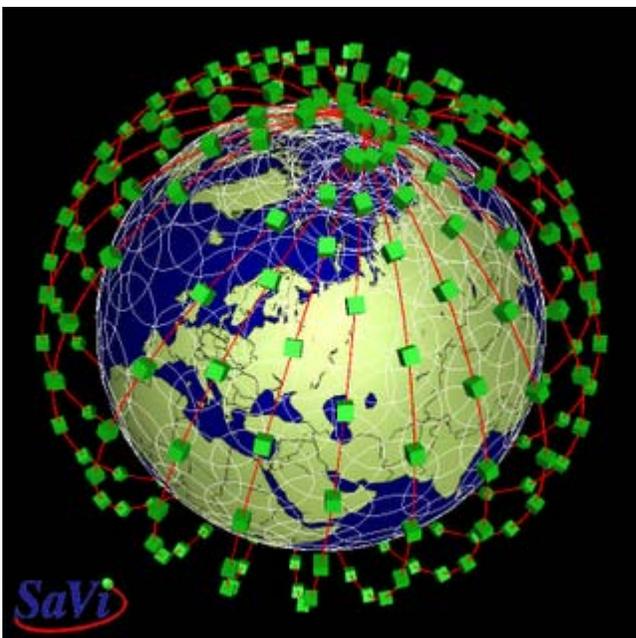
Ptushenko ends the article with a warning. "They may quite well have actually been tested. It was not for nothing that at that time some graduates of the Moscow State University Biology Faculty were sent to Ministry of Radioelectronics Research Institutes So let us leave the notorious science of psychotronics to the conscience of psychiatrists, psychics, and hypnotists. Nevertheless, faced with such a terrible danger as psychotropic weapons (and other kinds of space-based weapons), it is our duty to ensure that the development and operation of space based solar energy system receive popular and above all mass media scrutiny."

The above article describes the tremendous amount of information on psychotronics in Russian newspapers and agrees with the concerns of **Lopatin** and **Tsygankov** and the need to control these weapons. Ptushenko questions the psychotronic weapons school of thought and whether hypnosis will work on unwilling subjects. Hypnosis does work on unwilling subjects [see Dr. Schefflin's book *Mind Manipulators* (1978) and Dr. Colin Ross, *Bluebird* (2000)]. Both books document government involvement in hypnosis research and disinformation surrounding this issue.

Ptushenko [also] questions the information available on psychotropic weapons [and] claims concerning "hypnosis, 'verbal zombification,' the effect of ultrasound signals on the human subconscious" Ptushenko states emphatically that psychotropic weapons, "do not enable the individual human mind to be controlled in a precise and purposeful way. They simply 'jam' any internal connections responsible for a person's self-control, and he becomes easily controllable 'according to mob law' in line with commands from a space-based station. He can be controlled either from earth or from a command center lost in space."

These are considerable statements coming from a prominent space expert. Ptushenko has obviously given the matter serious consideration and believes that there are terrible dangers from psychotropic weapons and public debate is necessary. Further research is needed.

Below: An image of the constellation design of Boeing Corporation's Teledesic Satellite System
See: <http://personal.ee.surrey.ac.uk/Personal/L.Wood/constellations/teledesic.html>



Information Warfare: The Teledisc Satellite System

The following article, written by Russian military experts, discusses information warfare. Lopatin extensively discussed the threat of information warfare in his book.

In the U.S., the Learning Channel TV program "War 2020" (produced by Beyond Productions in 1998) is a good representation of information warfare. The program included Dr. Persinger of Canada's Laurentian University and his discussion on magnetic signals and how signals could be beamed from television, microwave and telephone towers and systems to targeted populations for mind control purposes.

The program narrator stated, "The ultimate weapon in the info war would be the human brain. . . . Mind control will be the ultimate nonlethal weapon."

Mind control weapons are categorized as information and nonlethal weapons, according to these sources. This article describes space weapons, including targeting of populations anywhere in the world with behavior control.

The article supplies details to prove that behavior control weapons are feasible, that the U.S. is concentrating research in this area and warns about possible American information and space warfare.

From: *Moscow Armeyskiy Sbornik* in Russian, Oct 96 No 10, pp 88-90.

Article by Major General **Valeriy Menshikov**, doctor of technical sciences, and Colonel **Boris Rodionov**

Along with ordinary wars, states have waged "information wars" since time immemorial, and are doing so now. But while previously they were given only an auxiliary role, lately their significance has grown immeasurably, and new technologies are "guilty" of this.

Armeyskiy Sbornik regularly publishes articles on this topic. Today leading specialists of the RF Armed Forces tell about achievements in this area.

"The **Teledesic** Advanced low-altitude global satellite communications system is of special interest. It will have 15 times more satellites than [the] **Iridium** -- 840. With other conditions being equal, the low orbit of small, lightweight craft (no more than 700 km) permits increasing the power of their radio emission on the Earth's surface 2,500 times or more and performing a wide range of military missions.

"It is unprecedented: the numerical size of the Iridium orbital grouping enables as a minimum simultaneously irradiating any point on Earth from two spacecraft. This provides double redundancy and increased reliability of communications, as for military systems. The band of radio-frequency emissions (20-30 GHz) also has not been used previously in commercial communications."

"An analysis of the enumerated features indicates that the Teledesic system can be used for irradiating ground, sea and airborne facilities with high-power modulated emissions, which in various automated control systems permits initiating **computer viruses** such as "sleepers," triggered by a special signal. This can become a real threat to security for countries whose command and control systems are oriented on foreign equipment.

"A **psychophysical effect** on people also is possible for the purpose of altering their behavior and

even controlling the social aims of regional or even global societies. Fantasy? But the fact is that today the United States is spending as much money on developing psychophysical weapons as on the most complex space programs, and such a correlation cannot be accidental.

"The Americans began such research back in the prewar period and continued it after the war within the scope of programs known as MC-Ultra mind control, MC-Delta (remote alteration of human behavior) and also Bluebeard and Artichoke.

"Such an effect also is possible via the mass media by creating special audio signals in music hits, key video images in television programs and so on.

"The Teledesic space system also can be used for this same purpose. Suffice it to recall numerous statements to courts by U.S. citizens that cellular communications is the cause of various ailments, including brain cancer. U.S. scientists from the National Cancer Institute and the Food and Drug Administration recommended limiting use of such communications systems. Similar effects also are possible from the new systems. True, for this the output of its satellites has to be increased a thousand times more than what was announced, but technically it is fully feasible."

"Thus, the new space systems are potentially dangerous from the aspect of unfolding a wide-scale 'information war' and even creating a global systems for controlling people's behavior in any region, city or locality, including one's own. A country possessing them will gain an enormous advantage." [END]

For more on Teledesic, see their home page: <http://www.teledesic.net/>

The U.S. Army's Telepathy Battle Command





Ronson's book strongly suggests involvement by the Army's 9th Psyop Battalion, which is part of the 4th Psychological Operations Group:

<http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/agency/army/9psyopbn.htm>

ICOMW Archives



The "International Committee on Offensive Microwave Weapons" (ICOMW) has put together a useful and very interesting collection of articles at its website:

<http://www.icomw.org/archives/index.asp>

In the words of the Managing Director, Mr. Harlan Girard, "here you will find the fewest number of documents whose cumulative affect, we feel, is necessary to convince an intelligent and well-informed adult that the United States has been committing high crimes against humanity for many years, and will continue to do so until it is held accountable before the Court of World Opinion." The following articles (each offered as free PDFs) provide a military overview of Synthetic Telepathy weapons, the doctrine underlying their use, and some surprisingly detailed technical descriptions of the weapons, taken from patent documents:

"The New Mental Battlefield: Beam Me Up Spock" by Lt. Col. John B. Alexander

<http://www.icomw.org/archives/alexander.asp>

"The Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low-Intensity Conflict" (1984) by Capt. Paul E. Tyler, U.S. Navy <http://www.icomw.org/archives/tyler.asp> (Harlan Girard: "We regard this paper as so important in the chain of evidence establishing the existence of an Electronic Concentration Camp

System that if our Archive consisted of only two documents, the Tyler paper would surely be one of them!")

"Cognitive Warfare" (Holzer, Robert. "U.S. Navy Team Begins Search for Innovative Warfare Capability" Defense News, 2 September 1996)

<http://www.icomw.org/archives/cogwarfare.asp>

Air Force Bibliography on the **Biological Effects of Millimeter Wave EMF**

<http://www.icomw.org/documents/usmarine3.pdf>

Sony Patent on **Ultrasonic Hallucination Machine**

<http://www.icomw.org/archives/sony.asp>

Sony owns U.S. Patent 6,536,440 which concerns a "Method and system for generating sensory data onto the human neural cortex". It is a non-invasive system, overcoming the drawbacks of surgical implants. Essentially, Sony claims that by targeting certain locations of the brain with ultrasonic energy, pulsed at a low frequency, they can create hallucinations of visual, aural, olfactory and somatosensory sensations, as well as those of taste.

Secretary of the Air Force owns Patent on Synthetic Telepathy

<http://www.icomw.org/archives/airforce.asp>

Sandia Laboratory's Cognitive Machines Project

<http://www.icomw.org/documents/synthetic2.pdf>

History of Artificial Telepathy, 1950 - Present



1950s

Exploration of Remote Mind Control methods began in the 1950's. From this point onward, experiments in telepathy and remote mind control ("artificial telepathy") began to overlap.

In 1952, the CIA began Project Moonstruck. Electronic devices were designed to be implanted in the brain or teeth, surreptitiously or during abduction, with the specific goal of mind and behavior control.

In 1953, the agency launched Project MK-ULTRA, also known as Project Artichoke, an umbrella program with many sub-programs. Psychiatrists experimented with drugs, narcoleptic trance, electronics, and electroshock to create "cyborg" mentalities. The experiments involved "remote control" insofar as VHF, UHF and modulated ELF broadcasts were used for E.D.O.M. (Electronic Dissolution of Memory).

The Soviets reportedly began to delve into the biological effect of microwaves as early as 1953. A number of laboratories were set up across the Soviet Union and in Eastern Europe, including one at the Institute of Hygiene and Occupational Diseases Academy of Medical Sciences.

Although the Soviets reported on their experiments in the open literature, the parameters they defined were insufficient for duplicating the experiments, and some scientists in the United States questioned whether the whole matter was disinformation. It was not.

Early CIA funding provided the wherewithal for a project launched at Honeywell, Inc. for "a method to penetrate inside a man's mind and control his brain waves over long distance."

At the National Institutes of Health, Dr. Maitland Baldwin, under CIA supervision, bombarded the brains of lobotomised monkeys with radio waves. According to researcher Alex Constantine, "His CIA monitors noted weird excesses: in one experiment, Baldwin decapitated a monkey and transplanted its head to the body of another, then attempted to restore it to life with radar saturation."

In his pioneering work, Dr. Ross Adey determined that emotional states and behavior can be remotely influenced merely by placing a subject in an electromagnetic field. By directing a carrier frequency to stimulate the brain and using amplitude modulation to shape the wave to mimic a desired EEG frequency, he was able to impose a 4.5 CPS theta rhythm on his subjects.

Meanwhile, experiments in classic telepathy continued.

In 1953, Wilfred Daim, an Austrian psychotherapist, attempted to transmit a target to a sleeping percipient. The target material consisted of a geometrical symbol and a color in random combination. Target-dream correspondences were reported in 75% of 30 trials.

At about the same time, exploratory dream telepathy studies were being initiated by Montague Ullman and L.A. Dale. These studies were designed to explore possible paranormal correspondences between recorded dreams and events in each of their lives.

The results were encouraging and led to a series of exploratory studies using the all-night REM monitoring technique to determine the onset and termination of recurring dream sequences. This technique freed the investigator from relying on the uncertainty of spontaneous dream recall in a dream telepathy experiment.

These studies pointed to the usefulness of the REM monitoring technique as a way of experimentally approaching the subject of dream telepathy. The results supported the working hypothesis that psi effects could be incorporated into both manifest and symbolic dream content. Further refinement of the design was indicated:

1. To eliminate all possibilities of sensory cues relating to the target reaching the subject.
2. To arrange for the independent blind outside judging of possible correspondences between target and dream.
3. To work out appropriate statistical techniques to evaluate any matching process.

In 1962, with the establishment of a Dream Laboratory at Maimonides Medical Center in Brooklyn, it became possible to pursue the work along these lines.

The telepathy research at Miamonedes Medical Center was later incorporated into the CIA's MONARCH program. The apparent goal was to somehow combine telepathy with remote mind control.

Sources:

Dale, L. A. A series of spontaneous cases in the tradition of Phantasms of the Living. *Journal of the American Society for Psychological Research*, 45: 85-101, 1951.

Aserinsky, E., and Kleitman, N. Regularly occurring periods of eye motility and concomitant phenomena during sleep. *Science*, 118: 273-274, 1953.

Daim, W. Studies in dream-telepathy. *Tomorrow*, 2: 35-48. 1953.

Ehrenwald, J. (1955). *New Dimensions of Deep Analysis*. New York: Grune & Stratton.

Servadio, E. A. (1956). Transference and thought transference. *International Journal of Psychoanalysis*, 37: 392-395.

Rose, R. *Living Magic: The Realities underlying the Psychological Practices and Beliefs of Australian Aborigines*. Chicago: Rand McNally, 1956.

Coleman, M. L. The paranormal triangle in analytical supervision. *Psychoanalysis and the Psychoanalytic Review*, 45: 73-84, 1958.

1960

The CIA launched MK-DELTA, known as "Deep Sleep," a remote mind control program focussed on fine-tuned, electromagnetic subliminal programming. The agency used VHF, HF, and UHF transmissions modulated at ELF to cause fatigue, mood swings and behavior dysfunction in chosen targets.

Drs. Joseph Sharp and Allen Frey experimented with microwaves seeking to transmit spoken words directly into the audio cortex via a pulsed-microwave analog of the speaker's sound vibration. Indeed, Frey's work in this field, dating back to 1960, gave rise to the so called "Frey effect" which is now more commonly referred to as "microwave hearing." Within the Pentagon this ability is now known as "Artificial Telepathy."

Adey and others have compiled an entire library of frequencies and pulsation rates which can effect the mind and nervous system.

1961

In 1961, Allen Frey, working for the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA), announced that human beings are capable of hearing microwave broadcasts, in the case of his experiments, what he described as buzzing or knocking sounds.

1962

By the 1960s, many telepathy researchers had become dissatisfied with the forced-choice experiments of J. B. Rhine, partly because of boredom on the part of test participants after many repetitions of monotonous card-guessing, and partly because of the observed "decline effect" where the accuracy of card guessing would decrease over time for a given participant, which some parapsychologists attributed to this boredom.

Some parapsychologists turned to free response experimental formats where the target was not limited to a small finite predetermined set of responses (e.g., Zener cards), but rather could be any sort of picture, drawing, photograph, movie clip, piece of music etc.

As a result of surveys of spontaneous psi experiences which reported that more than half of these occurred in the dreaming state, researchers Montague Ullman and Stanley Krippner at the Maimonides Medical Center in Brooklyn, New York, undertook a series of experiments to test for telepathy in the dream state.

A "receiver" participant in a soundproof, electronically shielded room would be monitored while sleeping for EEG patterns and rapid eye movements (REMs) indicating dream state. A "sender" in another room would then attempt to send an image, randomly selected from a pool of images, to the receiver by focusing on the image during the detected dream states. Near the end of each REM period, the receiver would be awakened and asked to describe their dream during that period. The researchers claim that the data gathered suggest that sometimes the sent image was incorporated in some way into the content of the receiver's dreams.

Sources:

Ullman, M., Krippner, S., and Feldstein, S. Experimentally-induced telepathic dreams: Two studies using EEG-REM monitoring technique. *International Journal of Neuropsychiatry*, 2: 420-437, 1966.

Ullman M., and Krippner, S. A laboratory approach to the nocturnal dimension of paranormal experience: Report of a confirmatory study using the REM monitoring technique. *Biological psychiatry*, 1: 259-270, 1969.

Ullman, M., and Krippner, S. Dream studies and telepathy. *Parapsychological Monographs No. 12*. New York: Parapsychological Foundation, 1970.

Ullman, M., Krippner, S., and Honorton, C. A review of the Maimonides dream-ESP experiments, 1964-1969. *Psychophysiology*, 7: 354-355, 1970 (a) (abstract).

Ullman, M., Krippner, S., and Honorton, C. A review of the Maimonides dream-ESP experiments 1964-1969. *Mysterious Worlds (Tel Aviv)*, 16: 36-37, 1970 (b).

Ullman, M., and Krippner, S., with Vaughan, A. *Dream Telepathy*. New York: Macmillan, 1973.

1964

In 1964, CIA Director Richard Helms sent a memo to the Warren Commission, mentioning "biological radio communication." Helms' theorising about such methods was truly reminiscent of Orwell's 1984. He said, "Cybernetics [or computer theory] can be used in the moulding of a child's character, the inculcation of knowledge and techniques, the amassing of experience, the establishment of social behaviour patterns -- all functions which can be summarised as control of the growth processes of the individual."

1965

From 1965 through to 1970, the Defense Advanced Projects Research Agency (DARPA), with up to 70-80% funding provided by the military, set in motion operation PANDORA to study the health and psychological effects of low intensity microwaves with regard to the so-called "Moscow signal."

This project appears to have been quite extensive and included (under U.S. Navy funding) studies demonstrating how to induce heart seizures, create leaks in the blood/brain barrier and production of auditory hallucinations.

Despite attempts to render the Pandora program invisible to scrutiny, FOIA filings revealed memoranda of Richard Cesaro, Director of DARPA, which confirmed that the program's initial goal was to "discover whether a carefully controlled microwave signal could control the mind." Cesaro urged that these studies be made "for potential weapons applications."

Duane, D. & Behrendt, T. (1965). Extrasensory electroencephalographic induction between identical twins. *Science*, 150, 367.

1971

A telepathic experiment conducted during the Apollo 14 mission in 1971 proved distance is not a barrier. The experiment was not authorized by the National Aeronautics and Space Administration (NASA), nor was it announced until the mission was completed. Astronaut Edgar D. Mitchell conducted the experiment with four recipients on Earth, 150,000 miles below. Mitchell concentrated on sequences of twenty-five random numbers. He completed 200 sequences. Guessing 40 correctly was the mean chance. Two of the recipients guessed 51 correctly. This far exceeded Mitchell's expectations, but still was only moderately significant. Ganzfeld experiments have received widespread attention in recent times, and some believe they provide some experimental evidence of telepathy[citation needed]. Such experiments, however,

are generally believed to be flawed by the scientific community.[1][2]

Other experiments have been conducted by the biologist Rupert Sheldrake, who claims strong results. These include experiments into:

The 'sense of being stared at', in which the subject guesses whether he/she is being stared at by another person

Whether a subject can tell who is phoning them before picking up the receiver

Whether dogs can tell when their owners are about to return home.

1973

In 1973, Dr. Joseph C. Sharp, at Walter Reed Hospital, while in a soundproof room heard spoken words broadcast by "pulsed microwave audiogram." Broadcast in a range between 300 MHz to 3GHz. Sharp was able to identify words that were broadcast without any form of electronic translation device - by direct transmission to the brain.

L.L. Vasiliev, professor of physiology at the University of Leningrad, described one experiment in remote hypnosis using undefined techniques of radio control:

"As a control of the subject's condition, when she was outside the laboratory in another set of experiments, a radio set was used. The results obtained indicate that the method of using radio signals substantially enhances the experimental possibilities. I.F. Tomashevsky [a Russian physiologist] carried out the first experiments with this subject at a distance of one or two rooms, and under conditions that the participant would not know or suspect that she would be experimented with. In other cases, the sender was not in the same house, and someone else observed the subject's behaviour. Subsequent experiments at considerable distances were successful. One such experiment was carried out in the park at a distance. Mental suggestions to go to sleep were complied with within a minute."

1974

In 1974, Lawrence Pinneo, a neurophysiologist and electronic engineer working for Stanford Research Institute (a leading military contractor), "developed a computer system capable of reading a person's mind. It correlated brain waves on an electroencephalograph with specific commands."

J.F. Schapitz, working with the Department of Defense in 1974, filed the following research proposal:

"In this investigation it will be shown that the spoken word of the hypnotist may be conveyed by modulated electro-magnetic energy directly into the subconscious parts of the human brain - i.e., without employing any technical devices for receiving or transcoding the messages and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously."

Schapitz proposed an experiment wherein a subject would be subconsciously told to leave the laboratory, the command triggered by a word or action from the researcher. As in the tricks played by stage hypnotists, Schapitz was certain that the subject would rationalise the otherwise irrational desire to leave the lab. Records of Schapitz' research, beyond the initial proposal, have never been declassified.

A specific Russian mind control technology was outed by the American Defense News in 1993, termed "acoustic psycho-correction." According to the magazine, "The Russian capability,

demonstrated in a series of laboratory experiments dating back to the mid-1970s, could be used to suppress riots, control dissidents, demoralise or disable opposing forces and enhance the performance of friendly special operations teams, sources say.

"Pioneered by the government-funded Department of Psycho-Correction at the Moscow Medical Academy, acoustic psycho-correction involves the transmission of specific commands via static or white noise bands into the human subconscious without upsetting other intellectual functions. Experts said that laboratory demonstrations have shown encouraging results after exposure of less than one minute."

Targ, R. & Puthoff, H.E. (1974). Information transmission under conditions of sensory shielding. *Nature* 252, 602-607.

1975

A study by A.W. Guy and others, released in 1975 by the DIA, reported on experiments to determine the particulars of the phenomenon of audible electromagnetics, and its relation to such things as pulse power, pulse shape, and frequency. Along with a number of details about the nature of electromagnetic interaction with humans and animals. Guy explained why the microwaves were audible: microscopic thermal expansion of brain tissues. Guy had even experimented with sending Morse code via microwaves.

Also reported on were Soviet capabilities: "Sounds and possibly even words which appear to be originating intercranially can be induced by signal modulations at very low power densities."

Dr. Robert O. Becker, in *The Body Electric*, commented on the technology: "Such a device has obvious applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with 'voices' or deliver undetected instructions to a programmed assassin."

1976

EDWIN MAY joined the Stanford Research Institute's remote viewing program in 1976. He became head of the program after Hal Puthoff left in 1985. He continued his work as director at SAIC (Science Applications International Corporation) when the research program moved in 1991.

May left SAIC on 11/28/95. He is a frequent contributor to the *Journal of Parapsychology*, and is currently with the Cognitive Sciences Laboratory of Palo Alto, California, which he founded at SRI.

Puthoff, H. E. & Targ, R. (1976). A perceptual channel for information transfer over kilometer distances: Historical perspective and recent research. *Proc. IEEE*, 64, 329-354.

1977

Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, the MKULTRA heavyweight, during questioning by Senator Richard Schweiker in 1977 Senate hearings on CIA drug testing responded as follows:

SCHWEIKER: Some of the projects under MKULTRA involved hypnosis, is that correct?

GOTTLIEB: Yes.

SCHWEICKER: Did any of these projects involve something called radio hypnotic intracerebral control, which is a combination, as I understand it, in layman's terms, of radio transmissions and hypnosis.

GOTTLIEB: My answer is "No."

SCHWEICKER: None whatsoever?

GOTTLIEB: Well, I am trying to be responsive to the terms you used. As I remember it, there was a current interest, running interest, all the time in what effects people's standing in the field of radio energy have, and it could easily have been that somewhere in many projects, someone was trying to see if you could hypnotise someone easier if he was standing in a radio beam. That would seem like a reasonable piece of research to do.

In 1977 Dr. Sam Koslov, the scientific assistant to the Secretary of the Navy, was briefed on a number of current research projects. One of them, in progress at Stanford Research Institute was named "ELF and Mind Control." ELF is the acronym of extremely low frequency electromagnetic radiation. Koslov didn't like the sound of that project and ordered it cancelled, but according to the Washington Post, the funding was merely diverted into a different project heading and continued to go forward.

1978

From 1978 to 1988, Skip Atwater was the Operations and Training Officer for the once highly classified US Army Intelligence remote viewing surveillance program, and played an important role in the program's founding. Working closely with the personnel in the SRI International remote viewing research program, he trained professional intelligence personnel to remote view, then used these highly skilled psychic spies to conduct thousands of remote viewing intelligence collection missions for a variety of US intelligence agencies. For ten years Skip worked directly with the cadre of remote viewers, helping to hone their skills.

Since his military retirement in 1988, Skip has been the Research Director at The Monroe Institute, a world renowned nonprofit organization conducting research and offering educational programs supporting the evolution of consciousness. He has published technical research on methods for expanding consciousness, and assisted hundreds of individuals in experiencing and exploring altered states of consciousness. is a director on the board of the International Remote Viewing Association.

1981

Scientist Eldon Byrd, who worked for the Naval Surface Weapons Office, was commissioned in 1981 to develop electromagnetic devices for purposes including riot control, clandestine operations and hostage removal.

1983

Major Edward Dames claims he was the operations and training officer for the Army's (INSCOM) and DIA's remote-viewing program starting around late 1983 under CENTER LANE. "Dames took a 'let's see what this baby can do' approach, replacing the unit's former intelligence collection methodology with the breakthrough technique.

He left the remote-viewing unit in late summer, 1988.

Dames was a long-serving member of the highly classified operation GRILL-FLAME, a program that focused on some of the more bizarre possibilities of intelligence gathering and remote interrogation. Known as "remote viewers," GRILL-FLAME personnel possessed a marked psychic ability that was put to use "penetrating" designated targets and gathering important intelligence on significant figures.

The program operated with two teams: one working out of the top secret NSA facility at Fort George Meade in Maryland, and the other at Stanford Research Institute. Results are said to have

been exemplary.

1989

Following the Oliver North debacle, the Secretary of Defense officially terminated GRILL-FLAME, fearing bad publicity if the program were to become known to the public. The leading members of the project -- including Dames -- immediately relocated to the privately owned and newly formed **Psi-Tech**, in Beverly Hills, CA.

They continue their work to this day, operating under government contract. In the course of his work, Dames was (and remains) close to many the leading figures and proponents of anti-personnel electromagnetic weapons, especially those that operate in the neurological field.

During NBC's "The Other Side" program, Dames stated that "The U.S. Government has an electronic device which could implant thoughts in people." He refused to comment further. The program was broadcast during April 1995.

Radin & Nelson, 1989;

Radin, D. I. & Nelson, R. D. (1989). Evidence for consciousness-related anomalies in random physical systems. *Found. Phys.* 19(12), 1499-1514.

March 1991

The March 23, 1991 ITV newsbrief "High-Tech Psychological Warfare Arrives in the Middle East" describes a US Psychological Operations (PsyOps) tactic directed against Iraqi troops in Kuwait during Operation Desert Storm. The manoeuvre consisted of a system in which subliminal mind-altering technology was carried on standard radio frequency broadcasts.

The March 26, 1991 newsbrief states that among the standard military planning groups in the centre of US war planning operations at Riyadh was "an unbelievable and highly classified PsyOps program utilising 'silent sound' techniques."

The opportunity to use this method occurred when Saddam Hussein's military command-and-control system was destroyed. The Iraqi troops were then forced to use commercial FM radio stations to carry encoded commands, which were broadcast on the 100 MHz frequency. The US PsyOps team set up its own portable FM transmitter, utilising the same frequency, in the deserted city of Al Khafji. This US transmitter overpowered the local Iraqi station. Along with patriotic and religious music, PsyOps transmitted "vague, confusing and contradictory military orders and information."

Subliminally, a much more powerful technology was at work: a sophisticated electronic system to 'speak' directly to the mind of the listener, to alter and entrain his brainwaves, to manipulate his brain's electroencephalographic (EEG) patterns and artificially implant negative emotional states -- feelings of fear, anxiety, despair and hopelessness. This subliminal system doesn't just tell a person to feel an emotion, it makes them feel it; it implants that emotion in their minds."

The mind-altering mechanism is based on a subliminal carrier technology: the Silent Sound Spread Spectrum (SSSS), sometimes called "S-quad" or "Squad." It was developed by Dr Oliver Lowery of Norcross, Georgia, and is described in US Patent #5,159,703 "Silent Subliminal Presentation System" dated October 27, 1992.

According to literature by Silent Sounds, Inc., it is now possible, using supercomputers, to analyse

human emotional EEG patterns and replicate them, then store these "emotion signature clusters" on another computer and, at will, "silently induce and change the emotional state in a human being."

1992

According to Tactical Technology magazine, "While visiting Russia in November 1991, [Janet] Morris and other members of a team sent to investigate Russian technologies for commercial development were invited to a demonstration of a mind control technology.

A volunteer from the U.S. team sat down in front of a computer screen as innocuous words flashed across the screen. The volunteer was only required to tell which words he liked and which words he disliked. At the end of the demonstration the Russian staff started revealing the sensitive, innermost thoughts of the volunteer - none of which had been previously discussed.

The recorded message was mixed with what appeared to be white noise or static, so when played back it became indecipherable. Since there were no more volunteers in the U.S. group, the Russians volunteered to go upstairs and let the Americans choose a mental patient for a demonstration.

The Americans declined the offer.

"The Russians told Morris of a demonstration in which a group of workers were outside the hospital working on the grounds. The staff sent an acoustic psycho-correction message via their machine to the workers telling them to put down their tools, knock on the door of the hospital and ask if there was anything else they could do. The workers did exactly that, the Russians said.

"The Russians admitted to using this technology for special operations teams selection and performance enhancement and to aid their Olympic athletes and an Antarctic exploration team. Unlike lie detectors, this machine can determine when the truth is spoken, according to Morris.

"Being an infrasound, very low frequency-type transmission, the acoustic psycho-correction message is transmitted via bone conduction. This means that earplugs will not restrict the message. An entire body protection system would be required to stop reception. The message, according to the Russians, bypasses the conscious level and is acted on almost immediately. The Russians say that the messages are acted upon with exposure times of under one minute.

"Morris envisions this technology will be miniaturised into a hand-held device. Presently, the International Healthline Corp. of Richmond, Va., is planning to bring a Russian team of specialists to the U.S. in the near future to further demonstrate the capability. International Healthline is a private corporation that is exploring Russian medical technologies for import to the U.S."

1993

The Oct-Nov. 1994 NEXUS magazine reported: "Directed-energy weapons currently being deployed include, for example, a microwave weapon manufactured by Lockheed-Sanders and used for a process known as 'Voice Synthesis' which is remote beaming of audio (i.e., voices or other audible signals) directly into the brain of any selected human target. This process is also known within the U.S. Government as "Synthetic Telepathy." This psychotronic weapon was demonstrated by Dr. Dave Morgan at the November, 1993 Non-Lethal weapons conference."

1994

Grinberg-Zylberbaum et al, 1994;
Grinberg-Zylberbaum, J., Dalaflor, D., Attie, L. & Goswami, A. (1994). The Einstein- Podolsky-
Rosen paradox in the brain: The transferred potential. *Physics Essays*, 7, 422.

1996

In July 1996, the *Spotlight*, a widely circulated right-wing U.S. newspaper, reported that well-placed DoD sources have confirmed a classified Pentagon contract for the development of "high-power electromagnetic generators that interfere with human brain waves."

The article cited the memorandum of understanding dated 1994 between Attorney General Janet Reno, and Defense Secretary William Perry for transfer of LTL weapons to the law enforcement sector. A budget of under \$50 million has been made available for funding associated "black" programs.

Dr. Emery Horvath, a professor of physics at Harvard University, has stated in connection to the generator that interferes with human brain waves that "These electronic 'skull-zappers' are designed to invade the mind and short circuit its synapses . . . in the hands of government technicians, it may be used to disorient entire crowds, or to manipulate individuals into self destructive acts. It's a terrifying weapon."

1997

Bierman, D.J. & Radin, D. I. (1997). Anomalous anticipatory response on randomized future conditions. *Perceptual and Motor Skills* 84, 689-690.

1999

Bruce, R.: *Astral Dynamics: A NEW Approach to Out-of-Body Experience*. Hampton Roads, 1999. For a discussion of astral projection and metaspaces this is essential reading.

2000

Gao, 2000;

Gao Shan (2000). *Quantum Motion and Superluminal Communication*. Beijing: Chinese BT Publishing House.

Gao Shan (2001). From quantum motion to classical motion-seeking the lost reality. *Physics Essays*, 14(1), 37-48.

Gao Shan (2003). *Quantum*. Beijing: Tsinghua University Press.

Gao Shan (2004). Quantum collapse, consciousness and superluminal communication. *Found. Phys. Lett*, 17(2), 167-182.

2003

Wackermann et al, 2003.

Wackermann, J., Seiter, C., Keibel, H. & Walach, H. (2003). Correlations between brain electrical activities of two spatially separated human subjects. *Neuroscience Letters* 336, 60-64.

Time.com:

The Army's Totally Serious Mind-Control Project

Sep. 14, 2008



Army scientists want to cram this array of brain-wave reading sensors into a helmet.

Soldiers barking orders at each other is so 20th Century. That's why the U.S. Army has just awarded a \$4 million contract to begin developing "thought helmets" that would harness silent brain waves for secure communication among troops. Ultimately, the Army hopes the project will "lead to direct mental control of military systems by thought alone."

If this sounds insane, it would have been as recently as a few years ago. But improvements in computing power and a better understanding of how the brain works have scientists busy hunting for the distinctive neural fingerprints that flash through a brain when a person is talking to himself. The Army's initial goal is to capture those brain waves with incredibly sophisticated software that then translates the waves into audible radio messages for other troops in the field. "It'd be radio without a microphone," says Dr. Elmar Schmeisser, the Army neuroscientist overseeing the program. "Because soldiers are already trained to talk in clean, clear and formulaic ways, it would be a very small step to have them think that way."

B-movie buffs may recall that Clint Eastwood used similar "brain-computer interface" technology in 1982's *Firefox*, named for the Soviet fighter plane whose weapons were controlled by the pilot's thoughts. (Clint was sent to steal the plane, natch.) Yet it's not as far-fetched as you might think: video gamers are eagerly awaiting a crude commercial version of brain wave technology — a \$299 headset from San Francisco-based Emotiv Systems — in summer 2009.

The Army doesn't move quite as fast as gamers though. The military's vastly more sophisticated system may be a decade or two away from reality, let alone implementation. The five-year contract it awarded last month to a coalition of scientists from the University of California at Irvine, Carnegie Mellon University, and the University of Maryland, seeks to "decode the activity in brain networks" so that a soldier could radio commands to one or many comrades by thinking of the message he wanted to relay and who should get it. Initially, the recipients would most likely hear transmissions rendered by a robotic voice via earphones. But scientists eventually hope to deliver a version in which commands are rendered in the speaker's voice and indicate the speaker's distance and direction from the listener.

"Having a soldier gain the ability to communicate without any overt movement would be invaluable both in the battlefield as well as in combat casualty care," the Army said in last year's contract solicitation. "It would provide a revolutionary technology for silent communication and orientation that is inherently immune to external environmental sound and light."

The key challenge will be to develop software able to pinpoint the speech-related brain waves picked up by the 128-sensor array that ultimately will be buried inside a helmet. Those sensors detect the minute electrical charges generated by nerve pathways in the brain when thinking occurs. The sensors will generate an electroencephalogram — a confusing pile of squiggles on a computer screen — that scientists will study to find those vital to communicating. "We think we can train a computer to understand those squiggles to the point that they can read off the commands that your brain is issuing to your mouth and lips," Schmeisser says. Unfortunately, it's not a matter of finding the single right squiggle. "There's no golden neuron that's talking," he says.

Dr. Mike D'Zmura of UC-Irvine, the lead scientist on the project, says his task is akin to finding the right strands on a plate full of pasta. "You need to pick out the relevant pieces of spaghetti," he says, "and sometimes they have to be torn apart and re-attached to others." But with ever-increasing computing power the task can be done in real time, he says. Users also will have to be trained to think loudly. "How do we get a person to think something to themselves in a way that leaves a very strong signal in EEGs that we can read off against the background noise?" D'Zmura asks. Finally, because every person's EEG is different, persons using "thought helmets" will have to be trained so that computers intercepting their unspoken commands recognize each user's unique mental pattern.

Both scientists pre-emptively deny expected charges that they're literally messing with soldiers' minds. "A lot of people interpret wires coming out of the head as some sort of mind reading,"

D'Zmura sighs. "But there's no way you can get there from here," Schmeisser insists. "Not only do you have to be willing, but since your brain is unique, you have to train the system to read your mind — so it's impossible to do it against someone's will and without their active and sustained cooperation."

And don't overlook potential civilian benefits. "How often have you been annoyed by people screaming into their cell phones?" Schmeisser asks. "What if instead of their Bluetooth earpiece it was a Bluetooth headpiece and their mouth is shut and there's blessed silence all around you?"

Sounds like one of those rare slices of the U.S. military budget even pacifists might support.

"Destructive cults, groups, movements and/or leaders "maintain intense allegiance through the arguments of their ideology, and through social and psychological pressures and practices that, intentionally or not, amount to conditioning techniques that constrict attention, limit personal relationships, and devalue reasoning."

-- Margaret Singer, Ph.D.

Mind Control Cover-up The Secrets of Mind Control

This mind control summary is based on astonishing excerpts from three landmark books: *Bluebird* by Colin Ross, MD; *Mind Controllers* by Dr. Armen Victorian; and *[A Nation Betrayed](#)* by Carol Rutz. The authors provide hundreds of footnotes to support their groundbreaking research. This highly revealing information is based on 18,000 pages of declassified CIA mind control documents. To order these key documents directly from the U.S. government, [click here](#).

The Secret Agenda of Mind Control

Please note: the letters and numbers after each paragraph denote the book and page number from which the mind control information was taken. BB—*Bluebird* MC—*Mind Controllers* NB—*A Nation Betrayed*.

A declassified CIA document dated 7 Jan 1953 [1] describes the creation of multiple personality in 19-year old girls. "These subjects have clearly demonstrated that they can pass from a fully awake state to a deep H [hypnotic] controlled state ... by telephone, by receiving written matter, or by the use of code, signal, or words and that control of those hypnotized can be passed from one individual to another without great difficulty. It has also been shown by experimentation with these girls that they can act as unwilling couriers for information purposes." BB 32

Under the provisions of the National Security Act of 1947, the CIA was established. One of the main areas investigated by the CIA was mind control. The behavior control program was motivated by Soviet, Chinese, and North Korean use of mind control techniques. The CIA originated its first program in 1950 under the name BLUEBIRD. MKULTRA officially began in 1953. In 1973, tipped off about forthcoming investigations, CIA Director Richard Helms ordered the destruction of any MKULTRA records. [2] MC 3, 10, 17

The Senate Intelligence Committee did find some records during its investigation in 1976. Senator Frank Church, who led the congressional investigations of the CIA's unlawful actions, said that the agency was "a rogue elephant" operating above the law as it plotted assassinations, illegally spied on thousands of Americans, and even drugged citizens in its effort to develop new weapons for its covert arsenal. [3] In 1977, through a Freedom of Information Act request, 16,000 pages of mind control documents were found as part of the Agency's financial history. That is how this information has been pieced together. MC 5, 18, NB xvi, 38

The CIA Mind Control Projects

A CIA document dated 10 Feb 1954 [4] describes an experiment on the creation of unsuspecting assassins: "Miss [deleted] was then instructed (having expressed a fear of firearms) that she would use every method at her disposal to awaken Miss [deleted] (now in a deep hypnotic sleep) and failing this, she would pick up a pistol and fire it at Miss [deleted]. She was instructed that she would not hesitate to "kill." Miss [deleted] carried out these suggestions including firing the (unloaded) gun at [deleted]. After proper suggestions were made, both were awakened. Miss [deleted] expressed absolute denial that the foregoing sequence had happened." BB 36, 37

MKULTRA grew into a mammoth undertaking. The nature of the research included these specific problems:

- Can we create by post-H (hypnotic) control an action contrary to an individual's basic moral principles?

- Can we “alter” a person’s personality? Can we guarantee total amnesia under any and all conditions?
- Could we seize a subject and in the space of an hour by post-H control have him crash an airplane?
- Can we devise a system for making unwilling subjects into willing agents and then transfer that control to untrained agency agents in the field by use of codes or identifying signs? NB 13, 14, 28 [5]

In a 1971 *Science Digest* article [6], Dr. G.H. Estabrooks states, “By the 1920’s clinical hypnotists learned to split certain individuals into multiple personalities like Jeckyl-Hydes. During WWII, I worked this technique with a Marine lieutenant I’ll call Jones. I split his personality into Jones A and Jones B. Jones A, once a ‘normal’ Marine, became entirely different. He talked communist doctrine and meant it. He was welcomed enthusiastically by communist cells, and was deliberately given a dishonorable discharge. Jones B was the deeper personality, knew all the thoughts of Jones A, and was ‘imprinted’ to say nothing during conscious phases. All I had to do was hypnotize him, get in touch with Jones B, and I had a pipeline straight into the Communist camp.” BB 167-169 For more on CIA mind control projects, [click here](#).

Dr. Jose Delgado, a neurosurgeon and Yale professor, [7][8][9] received funding for brain electrode research on children and adults. In the 1950s, he developed a miniature electrode placed within an individual’s cranium capable of receiving and transmitting electronic signals. Delgado was able to control the movements of his subjects by pushing buttons on a remote transmitter. He demonstrated by wiring a fully-grown bull. With the device in place, Delgado stepped into the ring with the bull. The animal charged towards the experimenter – and then suddenly stopped, just before it reached him. The powerful beast had been stopped with the simple action of pushing a button on a small box held in Delgado’s hand. [10] MC 147, BB 88

The Mind Control Doctors

In the second half of the 20th century, mind control projects resulted in extensive political abuse of psychiatry. Many thousands were subjected to unethical mind control experiments by leading psychiatrists and medical schools. Mind control experimentation was not only tolerated by medical professionals, but published in psychiatric and medical journals. Dr. William Sweet participated in both brain electrode implant experiments and the injection of uranium into medical patients at Harvard University. [11][12] Army doctors were involved in LSD testing at least until the late 1970’s. Subjects of LSD experiments included children as young as five years old, and brain electrodes were implanted in children as young as 11 years of age. BB, pg. K, 1, 21

Linda MacDonald was a victim of Dr. Ewen Cameron’s [13][14][15][16] destructive mind control experiments in 1963. Dr. Cameron was president of the American and World Psychiatric Associations. He used a “treatment” which involved intensive application of these brainwashing techniques; drug disinhibition, prolonged sleep, and prolonged psychological isolation. These were combined with ECT [Electro Convulsive Therapy]. [17][18][19] The amount of electricity introduced into Linda’s brain exceeded by 76.5 times the maximum amount recommended. Dr. Cameron’s technique resulted in permanent and complete amnesia. A class action suit against the CIA for Dr. Cameron’s MKULTRA experiments was settled out of court for \$750,000, divided among eight plaintiffs in 1988. BB 126, 181-187 For more on the mind control doctors, [click here](#).

26 July 1963, Memorandum For: Director of Central Intelligence [20] From: CIA

Inspector General

The concepts involved in manipulating behavior are found by many people both within and outside the Agency [CIA] to be distasteful and unethical. Nevertheless, there have been major accomplishments both in research and operational employment. Over the ten-year life of the program many additional avenues to the control of human behavior have been designated under the MKULTRA charter, including radiation, electro-shock, and harassment substances. Some activities raise questions of legality implicit in the original charter. A final phase of the testing places the rights and interests of US citizens in jeopardy.

Technical Services Division initiated a program for covert testing of materials on unwitting US citizens in 1955. TSD has pursued a philosophy of minimum documentation in keeping with the high sensitivity of the projects. Some files contained little or no data at all. There are just two individuals in TSD who have full knowledge of the MKULTRA program. NB 108-113

For 10 riveting pages of reliable, verifiable mind control information, [click here](#)
For other reliable resources on mind control, visit our [Mind Control Information Center](#)

[1] CIA MORI ID 190684, pp. 1, 4. This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as described on our ten-page mind control summary at [this link](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. For free, unlimited access to these documents, see the Black Vault Government Archive [available here](#). **To go directly to the CIA document quoted, for page 1, [click here](#). For page 4, [click here](#).**

[2] *New York Times*, Aug. 2, 1977, *Mind-Control Studies Had Origins in Trial of Mindszenty*. This engaging article includes a concise history of mind control projects. **To view the entire article, [click here](#).** The U.S. Department of Energy Website also provides a highly revealing, detailed report of these mind control projects and the destruction of their records [available here](#). See also a CIA document [available here](#).

[3] Final Report. Book 1, Foreign and Military Intelligence. Senate Select Committee to Study Government Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, 26 April 1976, Special Report No. 94-755 (Better known as the Church Committee Report). See Book 1, p. 406. For instructions on how to order this document from the National Archives, [click here](#). For a related article on George Washington University's National Security Archive website, [click here](#). **For an excellent Wikipedia article, [click here](#).**

[4] CIA MORI ID 190691, p. 1. This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control. To verify the statement, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request described on our ten-page mind control summary at [this link](#). You should receive the mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free, unlimited access to these documents, see the Black Vault Government Archive [available here](#). **To go directly to the page with the CIA document quoted, [click here](#).**

[5] CIA MORI ID 140401, pp. 6, 7. This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control from Project BLUEBIRD, the immediate precursor to Project MKULTRA. Its estimated publication date is 1/1/52. The nature of the BLUEBIRD research was very similar that of Project MKULTRA. To order this highly revealing document [click here](#) and follow the instructions. For reasons unknown, this document is not included in the mind control CDs, but **you can read the text of the entire declassified document at [this link](#).**

[6] Estabrooks, G.H. Hypnosis comes of age. *Science Digest*, 44-50, April 1971. **A revealing excerpt of this article is [available here](#).**

[7] Delgado, J.M.R. Evaluation of permanent implantation of electrodes within the brain. *Electroencephalography and Clinical Neurophysiology*, 7, 637-644, 1955. To order, [click here](#).

[8] Delgado, J.M.R. Social rank and radio-stimulated aggressiveness in monkeys. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*, 144, 383-390, 1967. To order, [click here](#).

[9] Delgado, J.M.R. *Physical Control of the Mind*. New York: Harper & Row, 1971 (paperback 1977). [Order here](#).

[10] *New York Times*, May 17, 1965, front page, 'Matador' With a Radio Stops Wired Bull; Modified Behavior in Animals Subject of Brain Study. **Instructions to purchase this article from the *New York Times* archives and a free copy of the article are available at www.WantToKnow.info/650517nytimes.**

[11] Faden, R.R. *Final Report. Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments*. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1995. **The full, highly revealing report on the U.S. Department of Energy Website is [available here](#).** For pages detailing Dr. Sweet's experiments, see chapter five [page 4](#), [page 5](#).

[12] Mark, V.H., & Ervin, F.R. *Violence and the Brain*. New York: Harper & Row, 1970. [Order here](#).

[13] Gillmor, D. *I Swear By Apollo. Dr. Ewen Cameron and the CIA-Brainwashing Experiments*. Montreal: Eden press, 1987. To order this book, [click here](#).

[14] Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978. [Order here](#).

[15] Thomas, G. *Journey into Madness. The Secret Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*. New York: Bantam, 1989 (paperback 1990). To order this book, [click here](#).

[16] Weinstein, H. *Psychiatry and the CIA: Victims of Mind Control*. Washington, DC: American Psychiatric Press, 1990. To order this book, [click here](#).

[17] Collins, A. *In the Sleep Room. The Story of CIA Brainwashing Experiments in Canada*. Toronto: Key Porter Books, 1988/1998. To order this book, [click here](#).

[18] Cameron, D.E. Production of differential amnesia as a factor in the treatment of schizophrenia. *Comprehensive Psychiatry*, 1, 26-34, 1960.

[19] Cameron, D.E., Levy, L. Rubenstein, L., & Malmö, R.B. Repetition of verbal signals: Behavioral and physiological changes. *American Journal of Psychiatry*, 115, 985-991, 1959.

[20] CIA MORI ID 17748, pp. 2, 4, 6-9. This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as described on our ten-page mind control summary at [this link](#). You should receive the mind control

CDs within a month of your request. For free, unlimited access to these documents, go to the Black Vault Government Archive [available here](#). **To go directly to the CIA documents quoted:**

For page 2, [click here](#).

For page 4, [click here](#).

For page 6, [click here](#).

For page 7, [click here](#).

For page 8, [click here](#).

For page 9, [click here](#).

In addition to the above CIA document, to verify this quote and other key mind control information in a highly revealing July 21, 1977 *New York Times* article available in their archives, [click here](#).

BLUEBIRD

Deliberate Creation of Multiple Personality by Psychiatrists

By Colin A. Ross MD

A 10-Page Summary

In this summary of *Bluebird*, Dr. Ross describes unethical experiments conducted by psychiatrists to create amnesia, new identities, hypnotic access codes, and new memories in the minds of experimental subjects. His research is based on 15,000 pages of documents obtained under the Freedom of Information Act. Dr. Ross is a past president of the International Society for the Study of Dissociation.

Historical Background

The Manchurian Candidate is compelling evidence for the reality of therapist-created multiple personality disorder. The condition has been created deliberately by mind control doctors. Experiments to create Manchurian Candidate "super spies" must be understood in their social and historical context, which is one of pervasive, systematic mind control experimentation, not by a few isolated renegade doctors, but by the leaders of psychiatry and the major medical schools. Because this book is likely to provoke extreme reactions, I have taken great care to present only facts which are fully documented and based on objective, public domain information. Page E

The basic premise of the book *The Manchurian Candidate* [1] is that a group of American POWs in the Korean War is brainwashed while crossing through Manchuria to freedom. They arrive back in the US amnesic for the period of brainwashing, and one of them has been programmed to be an assassin. His target is a candidate for president of the US. His Asian handlers control him with a hypnotically implanted trigger, a particular playing card. P. 23

Multiple personality disorder is now classified by the American Psychiatric Association [2] as dissociative identity disorder. According to my definition, the Manchurian Candidate is an experimentally created dissociative identity disorder that meets the following four criteria:

- Created deliberately
- A new identity is implanted
- Amnesia barriers are created
- Used in simulated or actual operations

That the CIA created Manchurian Candidates is a fact, and easy to understand and justify from a national security perspective. I am not criticizing the CIA or the military because I am not an expert on intelligence matters. I am a psychiatrist specializing in dissociative disorders. Page G

BLUEBIRD blows the whistle on extensive political abuse of psychiatry in North America in the second half of the 20th century. Many thousands of prisoners and mental patients were subjected to unethical mind control experiments by leading psychiatrists and medical schools. Organized academic psychiatry has never acknowledged this history. The network of mind control doctors involved in *BLUEBIRD* has done a great deal of harm to the field of psychiatry and to psychiatric patients. My goal is to break the ugly silence. Page K

The participation of psychiatrists and medical schools in mind control research was not a matter of a few scattered doctors pursuing questionable lines of investigation. Rather, the mind control experimentation was systematic, organized, and involved many leading psychiatrists and medical schools. The mind control experiments were interwoven with radiation experiments, and research on chemical and biological weapons. They were funded by the CIA, Army, Navy, Air Force, and by other agencies including the Public Health Service and the Scottish Rite Foundation. Page F

The psychiatrists, psychologists, neurosurgeons, and other contractors conducting the work were imbedded in a broad network of doctors. Much of the research was published in medical journals. The climate was permissive, supportive, and approving of mind control experimentation. P. F, 1

The work of the mind control doctors did not occur in a vacuum. The importation of Nazi doctors to the US through secret programs like PAPERCLIP is part of the context. After the end of World War II, German scientists and technical experts were being held in detainment camps. The British, French, Americans, and Russians became embroiled in highly competitive recruiting efforts to secure the services of these German specialists. The prospect of losing the industrial and scientific services of these German experts lead to the creation of Project PAPERCLIP. [3][4][5] P. 1, 3

Over 1,000 German scientists were secretly brought into the US without State Department approval. The most famous individual brought over in this manner was Werner von Braun, the rocket scientist. Von Braun was the head of the German V2 rocket program. The NASA rockets that took Neil Armstrong to the moon were built by von Braun and his colleagues. Medical doctors also came over under PAPERCLIP. P. 3, 4

Likewise, the Tuskegee Syphilis Study helps us understand how mind control experimentation was not only tolerated by medical professionals, but published in peer-reviewed literature. [6][7] The Study, started in Alabama in 1932, was run by the Public Health Service. 399 illiterate, poor rural black men with syphilis were recruited as subjects, along with 201 controls without syphilis. The purpose of the Study was to make sure the 399 men never got treatment. The subjects and their families weren't told they had syphilis and didn't know it was treatable. They were told that they had *bad blood*. P. 1, 9, 10

The cure for syphilis, penicillin, was introduced in the early 1940's. It was withheld from the Tuskegee men for 30 years. The published results of the Study showed the men with untreated syphilis were sicker and died younger than controls. [8] How many women were infected with syphilis because these men were deliberately not treated? How many children were born with syphilis because of the Study? P. 11

The Tuskegee Syphilis Study was eventually shut down in 1972 because of the efforts of an investigative journalist. There is no evidence to suggest that the government or the medical profession had any intention of closing the study as of 1972. People and organizations that knew about the Study included the Surgeon General, the American Heart Association, and the Center for Disease Control. Throughout its 40-year course, the Tuskegee Study was praised and received various honors. P. 9-13

The Tuskegee Study establishes that a large network of doctors and organization were willing to participate in, fund, and condone grossly unethical medical experimentation into the 1970's. The Study proves that considerable external pressure is often required before the medical profession takes the necessary action to terminate such experimentation. P. 14

Unethical radiation experiments were conducted on about 600 subjects [9][10][11] in the US beginning in the 1940's and running into the 1970's. Many people were injected with plutonium and exposed to other forms of radiation without their informed consent. 18 patients were injected with plutonium in an experiment run by the MANHATTAN PROJECT. Prisoners in Washington and Oregon state prisons were paid to have their testicles irradiated. They got \$5 a month for the irradiation. During the experiment, which ran from 1963 to 1971, the subjects' testicles were exposed to 600 roentgen of radiation, which is 100 times the maximum recommended dose. P. 15-17

Clouds of radioactive material were released into the atmosphere and tracked as they moved downwind, often through populated areas. In one experiment code-named GREEN RUN, radioactive iodine-131 released from the Hanford Nuclear Facility drifted over Spokane. The cloud contained hundreds of times as much radiation as was released accidentally at Three Mile Island in 1979. P. 17

As was true of mind control and biological weapon research, radiation research experiments were conducted on children and unwitting civilians. In 1961, researchers at Harvard Medical School, Massachusetts General Hospital, and Boston University School of Medicine gave radioactive iodine to seventy retarded children at Wrentham State School. At Fernald School, MIT gave radioactive substances to children by putting it in their food. No risks of radioactivity were mentioned in the consent form signed by the parents. The consent form stated that the purpose of the experiments was "helping to improve the nutrition of our children." P. 15, 18

Dr. Saul Krugman of New York University and his staff deliberately injected severely mentally retarded children at Willowbrook State School with hepatitis virus in the 1950's and 1960's, [12] funded by the Army Medical Research and Development Command. To date there has been no compensation for victims of unethical biological experiments. P. 18, 19

Army doctors were actively involved in LSD testing at least until the late 1970's. Subjects of LSD experiments included children as young as five years old, and brain electrodes were implanted in children as young as 11 years of age. Four of the CIA's MKULTRA Subprojects were on children. The mind control doctors included Presidents of the American Psychiatric Association and psychiatrists who received full-page obituaries in the *American Journal of Psychiatry*. Responsibility for the unethical experimentation lies first with the individual doctors, but also collectively with the medical profession and with academia as a whole. P. 21

Cold War Mind Control Experimentation

BLUEBIRD was approved by the CIA director on April 20, 1950. In August 1951, the Project was renamed ARTICHOKE. BLUEBIRD and ARTICHOKE included a great deal of work on the creation of amnesia, hypnotic couriers, and the Manchurian Candidate. [13][14] ARTICHOKE documents prove that hypnotic couriers functioned effectively in real-life simulations conducted by the CIA in the early 1950's. The degree to which such individuals were used in actual operations is still classified. P. 23

The BLUEBIRD and ARTICHOKE documents available through the Freedom of Information Act, like all such documents, are heavily redacted. A great deal of text has been whited out, and other documents must still be entirely classified. BLUEBIRD and ARTICHOKE were administered in a *compartmented* fashion. The details of the programs were kept secret even from other personnel within the CIA. When asked why LSD research done under ARTICHOKE was hidden from the CIA Committee in charge of ARTICHOKE, Sydney Gottlieb, Chief, Medical Staff, Technical Services Division, CIA, responded, "I imagine the only reason would have been concern for broadening awareness of its existence." P. 25, 27

An article in the February 18, 1979 *Wilmington Sunday News Journal* states: "The ARTICHOKE interrogation was conducted in a safe house in the remote countryside staffed by security-cleared personnel. It was conducted under medical cover of a routine physical and psychological assessment. The Subject was transported to the safe house in a 'covert car.' At the safe house he was given a conventional interrogation and then some whiskey. This was followed by two grams of Phenobarbital, which put him to sleep. A lie detector test was given, and the Subject was given intravenous chemicals. Following the chemically-assisted interrogation, the ARTICHOKE techniques were applied in three stages. A false memory was introduced into the Subject's mind without his conscious control. The procedure was repeated again with interrogation added." P. 28

ARTICHOKE operations involved detailed, systematic creation of specific amnesia barriers, new identities and hypnotically implanted codes and triggers. An ARTICHOKE document dated 7 January 1953 [15] describes the experimental creation of multiple personality in two 19-year old girls by the CIA. "H" is used as shorthand for hypnotic, hypnotized, or hypnotism:

"These subjects have clearly demonstrated that they can pass from a fully awake state to a deep H controlled state via the telephone, via some very subtle signal that cannot be detected by other persons in the room, and without the other individuals being able to note the change. It has been clearly shown that individuals can be induced into H by telephone, by receiving written matter, or by the use of code, signal, or words. Control of those hypnotized can be passed from one individual to another without great difficulty. It has also been shown by experimentation with these girls that they can act as unwilling couriers for information purposes, and that they can be conditioned to a point where they believe a change in identity on their part even on the polygraph." P. 32

Another ARTICHOKE document describes "Analogous Case #3." "A CIA Security Office employee was hypnotized and given a false identity. She defended it hotly, denying her true name and rationalizing with conviction the possession of identity cards made out to her real self. Later, having had the false identity erased by suggestion, she was asked if she had ever heard of the name she had been defending as her own five minutes before. She thought, shook her head, and said, 'That's a pseudo if I ever heard one.' Apparently she had true amnesia for the entire episode." P. 32, 33

In an experiment described in a document entitled "SI and H experimentation [16] (25 September 1951)", two female subjects took part in an exercise involving the planting of a bomb. Both

subjects performed perfectly and were fully amnesic for the exercise: "[Deleted] was instructed that upon awakening, she would proceed to [deleted] room where she would wait at the desk for a telephone call. Upon receiving the call, a person known as "Jim" would engage her in normal conversation. During the course of the conversation, this individual would mention a code word. When she heard this code word, she would pass into a SI trance state, but would not close her eyes and remain perfectly normal and continue the telephone conversation. P. 37

She was told that upon conclusion of the telephone conversation, she would then carry out instructions: [Deleted] was shown an electric timing device. She was informed that this device was a bomb, and then instructed how to set the device. After [deleted] learned how to set and attach the device, she was told to take the timing device which was in a briefcase, and proceed to the ladies room [where] she would be met by a girl whom she had never seen who would identify herself by the code word "New York." [Deleted] was then to show this individual how to attach and set the timing device and further instructions would be given that the timing device was to be carried in the briefcase to [deleted] room, placed in the nearest empty electric-light plug and concealed in the bottom, left-hand drawer of [a] desk, with the device set for 82 seconds and turned on." P. 37, 38

The BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE materials establish conclusively that full Manchurian Candidates were created and tested successfully by physicians with TOP SECRET clearance from the CIA. P. 61

As well as being potential couriers and infiltration agents, the subjects could function in effect as hypnotically controlled cameras. They could enter a room or building, memorize materials quickly, leave the building, and then be amnesic for the entire episode. The memorized material could then be retrieved by a handler using a previously implanted code or signal, without the amnesia being disturbed. Hypnosis was not the mind control doctors' only method for creation of controlled amnesia, however. Drugs, magnetic fields, sound waves, sleep deprivation, solitary confinement, and many other methods were studied under BLUEBIRD and ARTHICHOKE. P. 38

Another problem addressed repeatedly in the documents is called "The Problem of Disposal of Subjects." Several personnel recommended the use of lobotomies for this purpose, but according to the documents this was rejected as too unethical and too high a negative publicity risk. P. 41

The usage of electric shock to the brain for the creation of amnesia with hypnosis was discussed by an ARTICHOKE document dated 3 December 1951: "[Deleted] is reported to be an authority on electric shock. He is a psychiatrist of considerable note. [Deleted] explained that electric shock might be of considerable interest to the 'Artichoke' type of work. He stated that the standard electric-shock machine (Reiter) could be used. He stated that using this machine with convulsive treatment, he could guarantee amnesia for certain periods of time, and particularly he could guarantee amnesia for any knowledge of use of the convulsive shock. He stated that the lower setting of the machine produced a different type of shock. When this lower current type of shock was applied without convulsion, it had the effect of making a man talk. He said that this type of shock produced in the individual excruciating pain. He stated that there would be no question that the individual would be quite willing to give information if threatened with the use of this machine. It was [deleted]'s opinion that an individual could gradually be reduced through the use of electroshock treatment to the vegetable level." P. 44

Project MKULTRA

ARTICHOKE and BLUEBIRD were administratively rolled over into MKULTRA, which was created by the CIA on April 3, 1953. MKULTRA was in turn rolled over into MKSEARCH on June 7, 1964.

MKSEARCH then ran until June 1972, at which time extensive shredding of MKULTRA and MKSEARCH files was ordered by the Director of the CIA, Richard Helms. The surviving MKULTRA documents can be obtained from the CIA under the Freedom of Information Act. There was a round of declassification of mind control documents in the 1970's which were the foundation of books published in the 1970's and 1980's. [17][18][19][20][21][22][23] P. 7

A document entitled, "Hypnotic Experimentation and Research, 10 February 1954" [24] describes a simulation experiment of relevance to the creation of Manchurian Candidate assassins: "Miss [deleted] was then instructed (having previously expressed a fear of firearms) that she would use every method at her disposal to awaken miss [deleted] (now in a deep hypnotic sleep), and failing this, she would pick up a pistol nearby and fire it at Miss [deleted]. She was instructed that her rage would be so great that she would not hesitate to "kill" [deleted] for failing to awaken. Miss [deleted] carried out these suggestions to the letter including firing the (unloaded) gun at [deleted] and then proceeding to fall into a deep sleep. After proper suggestions were made, both were awakened and expressed complete amnesia for the entire sequence. Miss [deleted] was again handed the gun, which she refused (in an awakened state) to pick up or accept from the operator. She expressed absolute denial that the foregoing sequence had happened." P. 36, 37

MKULTRA was divided into 149 Subprojects. One group of Subprojects involved the development and testing of mind control drugs. The goal was to identify compounds which would assist in interrogation and in the creation of amnesia. The CIA sponsored LSD research through MKULTRA. It also financed LSD conferences and books. An undated document entitled "D-Lysergic Acid Diethylamide (LSD-25)," states "Some of the more outstanding effects are the mental confusion, helplessness, and extreme anxiety which are produced by minute doses of this substance. Based upon these reactions, its potential use in offensive psychological warfare and in interrogation is considerable. It may become one of the most important psychochemical agents." P. 47, 51, 54, 73

Unethical practice by physicians and the direct involvement of pharmaceutical companies are part of the history of hallucinogens. Under TOP SECRET clearance, Eli Lilly Company was given a \$400,000 grant in 1953 to manufacture and supply LSD to the CIA. Army LSD research was ongoing in 1977 when LSD was a controlled substance. At least 1,500 soldiers were given LSD without informed consent as part of Army mind control experiments. These facts have never been subject to ethical review or any policy or position statement by any medical organization. P. 52, 53, 68, 73

Frank Olson was a Fort Detrick biological warfare expert who committed suicide in 1953 after being given LSD hidden in liqueur by Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, Director of MKULTRA. Olson's family determined that he had committed suicide subsequent to a bad LSD trip only after reading Nelson Rockefeller's 1975 report on the CIA, published 22 years after Olson's death. They were given \$750,000 in compensation by Congress. P. 49

Biological warfare (BW) and chemical warfare (CW) research involved testing in many locations. CW research involved releasing bacteria and viruses into general population areas. The bacterium *Serratia marascens* was released in New York (June 1966), San Francisco (September 1950), and Pennsylvania (January 1955). A paper in the *Archives of Internal Medicine* describes eleven *Serratia marascens* infections seen in one San Francisco hospital between September 1950 and February 1951. The paper was published because *Serratia marascens* infections are very rare. P. 68, 69

MKULTRA Subproject 35 involved funding the construction of the Gorman Annex at Georgetown University Hospital in Washington, DC. The total budget for the Annex of \$1.25 million was to provide a hospital safe house for mind control research. One sixth of the space was set aside for the CIA, which placed three biochemists there under cover. P. 55

Another group of Subprojects consists of experiments and research on non-chemical mind control. This group of Subprojects is about one quarter of the total MKULTRA Subprojects. It involves most of the contractors with *unwitting* status. Unwitting contractors are ones who do not realize that the research money is from the CIA because it has been funneled through a *cutout* or front organization. By and large, the psychologists and sociologists were unwitting contractors, while the physicians, chemists, and the biologists had TOP SECRET clearance and were aware that they were working for the CIA. In CIA terminology, these people were *witting*. P. 54

Like the Tuskegee Syphilis Study and the radiation research, MKULTRA involved direct experimentation on children without informed consent being given by their parents or guardians. In the case of the Tuskegee Study, children were harmed by preventable congenital syphilis. In the radiation experiments, they were harmed through direct expose after birth or *in utero* exposure during experiments on their mothers. [25] Four of the MKULTRA Subprojects involved research on children. The deliberate creation of multiple personality in children is an explicitly stated plan in the MKULTRA Subproject Proposal submitted for funding on May 30, 1961. P. 56, 61

The Mind Control Doctors – Dr. Ewen Cameron

Throughout the 20th century, academic psychiatry provided no public commentary, ethical guidance, or moral oversight concerning mind control experimentation, despite the fact that the leading psychiatrists and medical schools were well funded by the CIA and military for mind control research. Mental patients, cancer patients, and unwitting citizens were experimented on by mind control doctors at Yale, Harvard, McGill, Stanford, UCLA, and other major universities. P. 126

These human guinea pigs were never told that they were subjects in military and CIA mind control experiments, and they never gave informed consent. They received no systematic follow-up to document the harm done to them. The welfare of the “human subjects” was not a relevant variable in the academic equation.” The mind control doctors saw their patients as biological machines, a view which made them sub-human, and therefore easier to abuse in mind control experiments. P. 91, 126

The MKULTRA contractor about whom the most has been written is Dr. Ewen Cameron. [26][27][28][29][30][31][32] Cameron began conducting unethical and inhumane brainwashing experiments at Brandon mental Hospital in the 1930’s. Schizophrenic patients were forced to lie naked in red light for eight hours a day for periods as long as eight months. Another experiment involved overheating patients in an electric cage until their body temperatures reached 102 degrees. P. 125 - 128

Dr. Cameron massively over-utilized coma therapy by putting patients in coma for 2 to 5 hours per day for up to 50 days in a row. At various times, Dr. Cameron was President of the Quebec, Canadian, American, and World Psychiatric Associations. He was one of four co-founders of the World Psychiatric Association. P. 126 -129

In a paper published in the *American Journal of Psychiatry* entitled “Psychic Driving,” Dr. Cameron [33] describes his brainwashing techniques. Psychic driving was carried out in two stages. In the first stage, patients were *depatterned*, which meant reduced to a vegetable state through a combination of massive amounts of electroconvulsive shock, drug-induced sleep and sensory isolation. When fully depatterned, patients were incontinent of urine and feces, unable to feed themselves, and unable to state their name, location, or the date. P. 129

In the second stage, *psychic driving* was introduced. This consisted of hundreds of hours of tape loops being played to the patient through earphones, special helmets, or speakers in the sensory isolation room. Dr. Cameron received a grant from Canada's Department of Health and Welfare for \$57,750 for the years 1961 to 1964 for "A Study of Factors Which Promote or Retard Personality Change in Individuals Exposed to Prolonged Repetition of Verbal Signals." P. 129, 131

Linda MacDonald was a victim of Dr. Cameron's unethical, destructive mind control experiments between May 1 and Sept. 12, 1963. Cameron used a "treatment" which involved intensive application of three brainwashing techniques; drug disinhibition, prolonged sleep treatment, and prolonged psychological isolation. These were combined with ECT [Electro Convulsive Therapy] treatments. The amount of electricity introduced into Linda's brain exceeded by 76.5 times the maximum amount recommended in the ECT Guidelines of the American Psychiatric Association. P. 181-182

Dr. Cameron proved that doctors skilled in the right procedures can erase a subject's memory. His depatterning technique resulted in permanent and complete amnesia. To this day, Linda MacDonald is unable to remember anything from her birth to 1963. As recorded by nurses in her chart, Linda was reduced to a vegetable state. She was completely disoriented. She didn't know her name, age or where she was. She didn't recognize her children. She couldn't read, drive, cook, or use a toilet. Not only did she not know her husband, she didn't even know what a husband was. P. 182-183

There is a connection to politics, power, and weapons in Linda MacDonald's life. Her husband worked for the Canadian Armament Research Development Establishment. His immediate boss was a man who sold arms to Saddam Hussein. His boss was also tied into the Iran-Contra affair, and was murdered in Europe a few years ago. P. 186

Life changed for Linda when the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation program, *The Fifth Estate*, aired a segment on Dr. Cameron on January 17, 1984. A Vancouver newspaper ran a full-page story on Robert Loggie, a Vancouver man who had been experimented on by Dr. Cameron. Loggie was a plaintiff in the class action suit against the CIA for Dr. Cameron's MKULTRA experiments, which was settled out of court for \$750,000, divided among the eight plaintiffs. P. 187

Linda's mother phoned her about the program. Linda shook a lot in reaction to the news and didn't know what to do. Through a reporter she got in touch with a Washington lawyer representing the eight Canadian plaintiffs. He advised Linda that she could not be a party to the class action suit against the CIA because she was 'treated' by Dr. Cameron after his CIA funding had stopped. The Canadian government had picked up the funding by 1963. Eventually she got \$100,000 plus legal fees from the Canadian government. P. 187, 188

The fact that Dr. Cameron's unethical, inhumane, and grossly damaging experiments were published in the psychiatric literature [34][35][36] is a condemnation of the editorial standards of the journals, not a vindication of Dr. Cameron. P. 132

Dr. G. H. Estabrooks

G.H. Estabrooks is the only mind control doctor who has publicly acknowledged the building of Manchurian Candidates. In his book *Spiritism*, [37] Dr. Estabrooks describes experiments done to create multiple personality by military psychiatrist Dr. P.L. Harriman. [38][39][40] In his book *Hypnotism*, [41] Dr. Estabrooks states that the creation of experimental multiple personality for operational use in military subjects, whom he refers to as super spies, is ethical because of the demands of war. P. 159, 162

He comments in a chapter entitled "Hypnotism in Warfare" that: "the hand of the military must not be tied by any silly prejudices in the minds of the general public. War is the end of all law. In the last analysis any device is justifiable which enables us to protect ourselves from defeat." P. 162

In a May 13, 1968 article in the *Providence Evening Bulletin*, [42] Estabrooks is described as a former consultant for the FBI and CIA, and is quoted as saying that, "the key to creating an effective spy or assassin rests in splitting a man's personality, or creating multipersonality, with the aid of hypnotism. This is not science fiction. This has and is being done. I have done it." P. 162

Dr. Estabrooks' proposal to the CIA dated June 22, 1954 states: "In deep hypnosis the subject, military or civilian, can be given a message to be delivered to say Colonel X in Berlin. The message will be perfectly safe because the subject will have no memory in the waking state as to the message. It can be arranged that the subject will have no knowledge of ever having been hypnotized. It can be arranged that no one beside Colonel X in Berlin can hypnotize the subject and recover the message....I will take a number of men and will establish in them through the use of hypnotism the condition of split personality. Consciously they will be ardent Communists, fanatical adherents to the party line. Unconsciously they will be loyal Americans determined to thwart the Communists at every turn. These men will have no knowledge of ever having been hypnotized, and can only be hypnotized by such persons as the original operator may choose. Consciously they will associate with the Communists and learn all their plans. Once every month they, as loyal Americans, will tell what they know. This sounds unbelievable, but I assure you, it will work." P. 163, 165

In a 1971 article in *Science Digest*, Dr. Estabrooks [43] claimed to have created hypnotic couriers and counterintelligence agents for operational use: "The 'hypnotic courier' provides a unique solution. I was involved in preparing army subjects during World War II. One successful case involved an Army Captain. He was an excellent subject but did not realize it. I removed from him, by post hypnotic suggestion, all recollection of ever having been hypnotized. I put him under deep hypnosis, and gave him – orally – a vital message to be delivered directly on his arrival in Japan to a certain colonel – let's say his name was Brown – of military intelligence. Outside of myself, Colonel Brown was the only person who could hypnotize Captain Smith. This is 'locking.' I performed it by saying to the captain, 'We will use the phrase 'the moon is clear.' Whenever you hear this phrase from Brown or myself you will pass instantly into deep hypnosis.' When Captain Smith re-awakened, he had no conscious memory of what happened in trance. The system is virtually foolproof." P. 167, 168

By the 1920's not only had [clinical hypnotists] learned to apply posthypnotic suggestion, but also had learned to split certain complex individuals into multiple personalities like Jeckyl-Hydes. During World War II, I worked this technique with a vulnerable Marine lieutenant I'll call Jones. I split his personality into Jones A and Jones B. Jones A, once a "normal" working Marine, became entirely different. He talked communist doctrine and meant it. He was welcomed enthusiastically by communist cells, and was deliberately given a dishonorable discharge by the Corps and became a card-carrying party member. Jones B was the deeper personality, knew all the thoughts of Jones A, was a loyal American and was "imprinted" to say nothing during conscious phases. All I had to do was hypnotize the whole man, get in touch with Jones B, the loyal American, and I had a pipeline straight into the Communist camp. It worked beautifully for months." P. 169

Dr. Estabrooks did experiments on children. He corresponded with FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover about using hypnosis to interrogate juvenile delinquents. His experimentation on children raises the possibility that investigators have attempted to create Manchurian Candidates in children. Such a possibility might seem far-fetched until one considers the LSD, biological and radiation experiments conducted on children, the fact that four MKULTRA Subprojects were on children, and that hypnotic subjects described in the CIA documents include girls 19 years of age. P. 176, 177

Other Mind Control Doctors

Dr. Harold Wolff, a Professor of Medicine at Cornell, was a director of the CIA cutout [front organization], The Human Ecology Foundation, and the investigator of MKULTRA Subproject 61. Dr. Wolff's accomplishments include being President of the American Neurological Association and editor of *Archives of Neurology*. [44] P. 85

Dr. Martin Orne [45][46] is one of the leading experts on hypnosis of the 20th century. For about 30 years, he was the editor of *The International Journal of Clinical and Experimental Hypnosis*. He is one of two psychiatrists professionally active into the late 1990's who is a documented CIA mind control contractor, along with Dr. Louis Jolyon West. [47] Dr. West, who killed an elephant with LSD [48] at Oklahoma City Zoo, had TOP SECRET clearance with the CIA and military. P. 81, 121, 124

Dr. William Sweet [49] participated in both brain electrode implant experiments and the injection of uranium into medical patients at Harvard University. The 925-page *Final Report. Advisory Committee on Human radiation Experiments* tells the story of the radiation experiments, and their linkage to mind control. [50] P. 1

Brain Implants

A CIA memorandum for MKULTRA Subproject 142 describes the control of animals through stimulation of brain electrodes. The overall goal was clear; to control the mind and behavior, and to create dissociation through a combination of drugs, hypnosis, brain electrode implants, electric shock, and beaming different kinds of energy at the brain. The ability to create limited, controlled amnesia through a variety of methods was a primary goal of the mind control programs. P. 87

Brain electrode experiments were also conducted in humans. Dr. Jose Delgado, [51][52][53][54][55][56][57] a neurosurgeon and professor at Yale, received funding for brain electrode research on children and adults. He was able to control the movements of his animal and human subjects by pushing buttons on a remote transmitter box. In one paper, Dr. Delgado describes the cats as "mechanical toys." P. 87-89

An 11-year old boy underwent a partial change of identity upon remote stimulation of his brain electrode: [58] "Electrical stimulation of the superior temporal convolution induced feminine striving and confusion about his own sexual identity. The patient, an 11-year-old boy, said, 'I was thinking whether I was a boy or a girl, which I'd like to be,' and 'I'd like to be a girl.' After one of the stimulations the patient suddenly began to discuss his desire to get married to the male interviewer. P. 89

Temporal-lobe stimulation produced in another patient open manifestations and declarations of pleasure, accompanied by giggles and joking with the therapist. In two adult female patients stimulation of the same region was followed by discussion of marriage and expression of a wish to marry the therapist. P. 89

Brain electrode research was also conducted independently at Harvard by Dr. Delgado's coauthors, Drs. Vernon Mark, Frank Ervin, and William Sweet. Mark and Ervin describe implanting brain electrodes in a large number of patients at Harvard hospitals. A patient named Jennie was 14 years

old when they put electrodes in her brain. In Mark and Ervin's *Violence and the Brain*, [59] photographs show 18-year old Julia smiling, angry, or pounding the wall depending on which button is being pushed on the transmitter box sending signals to her brain electrodes. P. 89-91

Dr. Heath, [60][61][62] Chairman of the Department of Psychiatry and Neurology at Tulane University, placed brain electrodes in a young homosexual man and fitted him with a box. A button on the box could be used to electrically stimulate an electrode implanted in the septal region of his brain, a pleasure center. During one three-hour period, the patient, referred to as B-19, stimulated himself 1,500 times. [63] "During these sessions, B-19 stimulated himself to a point that he was experiencing an almost overwhelming euphoria and elation, and had to be disconnected, despite his vigorous protests. P. 94

Non-lethal Weapons

Non-lethal weapons is a broad category which includes devices for beaming various kinds of energy at human targets in order to temporarily incapacitate them, or to control or affect their behavior. Non-lethal weapons research has been conducted at universities in the US on contract to the CIA, and has overlapped with research on hallucinogens and brain electrode implants. Funding of the experiments began in MKULTRA. P. 103

Subproject 62 documents "certain kinds of radio frequency energy have been found to effect reversible neurological changes in chimpanzees." Subproject 54 was studying how to produce concussions from a distance using mechanical blast waves propagated through the air. The contractor says that such a concussion "is always followed by amnesia for the actual moment of the accident." He also states: "The blast duration would be in the order of a tenth of a second. Masking of a noise of this duration should not be difficult. It would be advantageous to establish the effectiveness of both of the above methods as a tool in brain-wash therapy." P. 104, 105

MKULTRA Subproject 119 was a literature review which included a summary of existing information on "Techniques of activation of the human organism by remote electronic means." According to a report in *Defense Electronics*, [64] consideration was given to using non-lethal weapons technology on David Koresh during the Branch Davidian siege in the spring of 1993. P. 105

Research on the ability of magnetic fields to facilitate the creation of false memories and altered states of consciousness is apparently funded by the Defense Intelligence Agency through the project cryptonym SLEEPING BEAUTY. "Sleeping Beauty was a Defense Department study of remote microwave min-influencing techniques." [65] P. 116

There is abundant evidence in the public domain [66] that non-lethal weapons research is ongoing and funded annually in the tens of millions of dollars or more. Given the fact that chemical and biological weapons, mind control drugs and radiation have been tested on unwitting civilian populations, it is possible that non-lethal weapons have been tested on unwitting civilians. P 106.

A memorandum from Richard Helms, [67] Acting Deputy Director to Allen Dulles, Director of the CIA dated 3 April 1953 and entitled "Two Extremely Sensitive Research Programs" (MKULTRA and MKDELTA) includes the statement, "Even internally in CIA, as few individuals as possible should be aware of our interest in these fields and of the identity of those who are working for us. At present this results in ridiculous contracts, often with cut-outs [front organizations], which do not spell out the scope or intent of the work. Complete Government audits of such contracts are impossible for the same reason." P. 125

To order *Bluebird*, and to get more information on mind control and other major cover-ups, see our [Resource List](#). For other reliable resources on mind control, visit our [mind control information center](#). We share this information as an invitation to work together for a better world. By inspiring others to join us in [spreading the word](#), we can create a critical mass of people who demand that these activities be brought back under Congressional control.

[1] Condon, R. *The Manchurian Candidate*. New York: Jove Books, 1959/1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[2] American Psychiatric Association. *Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders, Fourth Edition*. Washington, DC: American Psychiatric Association, 1994

[3] Hunt, L. *Secret Agenda. The United States Government, Nazi Scientists, and Project Paperclip, 1945 to 1990*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991. To order this book, [click here](#).

[4] Simpson, C. *Blowback. The First Full Account of America's Recruitment of Nazis, and the Disastrous Effect on Our Domestic and Foreign Policy*. New York: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[5] Simpson, C. *The Splendid Blonde Beast. Money, Law, and Genocide in the Twentieth Century*. New York: Grove Press, 1993. To order this book, [click here](#).

[6] Jones, J.H. *Bad Blood*. New York: The Free Press, 1981

[7] Vonderlehr, R.A., Clark, T., Wenger, O.C. & Heller, J.R. Untreated syphilis in the male Negro. A comparative study of treated and untreated cases. *Journal of the American Medical Association*, 107, 856-859, 1936

[8] Rockwell, D.H., Yobs, A.R., & Moore, M.B. The Tuskegee study of untreated syphilis. The 30th year of observation. *Archives of Internal Medicine*, 114, 792-798, 1964.

[9] Budiansky, S., Goode, E.E., & Gest, T. The cold war experiments. *US News and World Report*, January 24, 1994, pp. 32-38

[10] Faden, R.R. *Final Report. Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments*. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1995. The full report is available on the Department of Energy Website at: <http://www.hss.energy.gov/healthsafety/ohre/roadmap/achre/index.html>.

[11] Watson, R. Glick, D., Hosenball, M., McCormick, J. Murr, A., Begley, S., Miller, S., Carroll, G., & Keene-Osborn, S. America's nuclear secrets. *Newsweek*, December 27, 1993, pp. 14-18.

[12] Krugman, S. Giles, J.P., & Hammond, J. Infectious hepatitis. Evidence for two distinctive clinical, epidemiological, and immunological types of infection. *Journal of the American Medical Association*, 200, 365-373, 1967

[13] Condon, R. *The Manchurian Candidate*. New York: Jove Books, 1959/1988. [Order here](#).

[14] Marks, J. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[15] CIA MORI ID 190684, pp. 1, 4. This is a declassified CIA mind control document. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as [described above](#). You should receive the mind control CDs within a month of your request. Upon receiving them, look up the MORI ID and page numbers listed. For free, unlimited access to these revealing documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the CIA document quoted, for page 1, [click here](#). For page 4, [click here](#).**

[16] CIA MORI ID 190527, pp. 1, 2. This is a declassified CIA mind control document. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as [described above](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free, unlimited access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the above document, for page 1, [click here](#). For page 2, [click here](#).**

[17] Bowart, W. *Operation Mind Control*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1978

[18] Collins, A. *In the Sleep Room. The Story of CIA Brainwashing Experiments in Canada*. Toronto: Key Porter Books, 1988/1998. To order this book, [click here](#).

[19] Gillmor, D. *I Swear By Apollo. Dr. Ewen Cameron and the CIA-Brainwashing Experiments*. Montreal: Eden press, 1987. To order this book, [click here](#).

[20] Lee, M., & Shlain, B. *Acid Dreams. The Complete Social History of LSD: The CIA, the Sixties, and Beyond*. New York: Grove Weidenfeld, 1985.

[21] Marks, J. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[22] Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978. To order this book, [click here](#).

[23] Thomas, G. *Journey into Madness. The Secret Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*. New York: Bantam, 1989 (paperback 1990). To order this book, [click here](#).

[24] CIA MORI ID 190691, p. 1. This is a declassified CIA mind control document. To verify the statement, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as [described above](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Upon receipt, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free, unlimited access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the page with the CIA document quoted, [click here](#).**

[25] Faden, R.R. *Final Report. Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments*. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1995. **The full report on the Department of Energy Website is [available here](#).**

[26] Collins, A. *In the Sleep Room. The Story of CIA Brainwashing Experiments in Canada*. Toronto: Key Porter Books, 1988/1998. To order this book, [click here](#).

[27] Gillmor, D. *I Swear By Apollo. Dr. Ewen Cameron and the CIA-Brainwashing Experiments*. Montreal: Eden press, 1987. To order this book, [click here](#).

[28] Marks, J. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[29] Nickson, E. *The Monkey Puzzle Tree*. Toronto: Alfred A. Knopf, 1994.

- [30] Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978. To order this book, [click here](#).
- [31] Thomas, G. *Journey into Madness. The Secret Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*. New York: Bantam, 1989 (paperback 1990). To order this book, [click here](#).
- [32] Weinstein, H. *Psychiatry and the CIA: Victims of Mind Control*. Washington, DC: American Psychiatric Press, 1990. To order this book, [click here](#).
- [33] Cameron, D.E. Psychic driving. *American Journal of Psychiatry*, 112, 502-509, 1956.
- [34] Cameron, D.E. Production of differential amnesia as a factor in the treatment of schizophrenia. *Comprehensive Psychiatry*, 1, 26-34, 1960.
- [35] Cameron, D.E., Lohrenz, J.G., & Handcock, K.A. The depatterning treatment of schizophrenia. *Comprehensive Psychiatry*, 3, 65-76, 1962.
- [36] Cameron, D.E., Levy, L. Rubenstein, L., & Malmo, R.B. Repetition of verbal signals: Behavioral and physiological changes. *American Journal of Psychiatry*, 115, 985-991, 1959
- [37] Estabrooks, G.H. *Spiritism*. New York: E.P. Dutton, 1947.
- [38] Harriman, P.L The experimental induction of a multiple personality. *Psychiatry*, 5, 179-186, 1942.
- [39] Harriman, P.L The experimental production of some phenomena related to multiple personality. *Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology*, 37, 244-255,1942.
- [40] Harriman, P.L A new approach to multiple personalities. *American Journal of Orthopsychiatry*, 13, 638-643, 1943.
- [41] Estabrooks, G.H. *Spiritism*. New York: E.M Dutton, 1947. To order this book, [click here](#).
- [42] Bender, L. Children's reactions to psychotomimetic drugs. In D.H. Efron (Ed.), *Psychotomimetic Drugs*, pp.265-271. New York: Raven Press, 1970.
- [43] Estabrooks, G.H. Hypnosis comes of age. *Science Digest*, 44-50, April 1971.**An excerpt of this article is available here.**
- [44] Plum, F. Harold G.Wolff 1898-1962. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*, 135, 283-285, 1962.
- [45] Marks, J. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).
- [46] Orne, M.T. The potential uses of hypnosis in interrogation. In A.D. Biderman (Ed.), *The Manipulation of Human Behavior* (pp. 169-215). New York: John Wiley & Sons, 1961. [Order here](#).
- [47] West, L.J. Dissociative reactions. In A.M. Freedman & H.I. Kaplan (Eds.), *Comprehensive Textbook of Psychiatry*, pp. 885-889. Baltimore: Williams and Wilkins, 1967. [Order here](#).
- [48] West, L.J., Pierce, C.M., & Thomas, W.D. Lysergic acid diethylamide: Its effects on male Asiatic elephant. *Science*, 138, 1100-1103, 1962
- [49] Mark, V.H., Ervin, F.R. *Violence and the Brain*. New York: Harper & Row, 1970. To order this book, [click here](#).

- [50] Faden, R.R. *Final Report. Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments*. Wash, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1995. For the full report on the Department of Energy Website [click here](#). For the two pages detailing Dr. Sweet's experiments: Chapter five [page 4](#), and [page 5](#).
- [51] Delgado, J.M.R. Evaluation of permanent implantation of electrodes within the brain. *Electroencephalography and Clinical Neurophysiology*, 7, 637-644, 1955. To order, [click here](#).
- [52] Delgado, J.M.R. Electronic command of movement and behavior. *Transactions of the New York Academy of Sciences*, 21, 689-699, 1959.
- [53] Delgado, J.M.R. Prolonged stimulation of brain in awake monkeys. *Journal of Neurophysiology*, 22, 458-475, 1959.
- [54] Delgado, J.M.R. Emotional behavior in animals and humans. *Psychiatric Research Reports*, 12, 259-266, 1960
- [55] Delgado, J.M.R. Social rank and radio-stimulated aggressiveness in monkeys. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*, 144, 383-390, 1967. To order, [click here](#).
- [56] Delgado, J.M.R. *Physical Control of the Mind*. New York: Harper & Row, 1971 (paperback 1977). To order this book, [click here](#).
- [57] Rosvold, H.E., & Delgado, J.M.R. The effect of delayed-alternation test performance of stimulating or destroying electrical structures within the frontal lobes of the monkey's brain. *Journal of Comparative and Physiological Psychology*, 49, 365-372, 1956.
- [58] Delgado, J.M., Mark, V., Sweet, W., Ervin, F., Weiss, G., Bach-Y-Rita, G., & Hagiwara, R. Intracerebral radio stimulation and recording in completely free patients. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*, 147, 329-340, 1968.
- [59] Mark, V.H., Ervin, F.R. *Violence and the Brain*. New York: Harper & Row, 1970. To order this book, [click here](#).
- [60] Heath, R.G. Electrical self-stimulation of the brain in man. *American Journal of Psychiatry*, 120, 571-577, 1963
- [61] Heath, R.G. Pleasure and brain activity in man. Deep and surface electroencephalograms during orgasm. *Journal of Nervous and Mental Disease*, 151, 3-18, 1972.
- [62] Heath, R.G., John, S.B. & Fontana, C.J. Stereotaxic implantation of electrodes in the human brain: A method for long-term study and treatment. *IEEE Transactions on Biomedical Engineering*, 23, 296-304, 1976.
- [63] Moan, C.E., & Heath, R.G. Septal stimulation for the initiation of heterosexual activity in a homosexual male. *Journal of Behavior Therapy and Experimental Psychiatry*, 3, 23-30, 1972.
- [64] Tapscott, M. DOD, intel agencies look at Russian mind control technology, claims. *Defense Electronics*, July 13, 1993, pp. 17.
- [65] Schnabel, J. *Remote Viewers: The Secret History of America's Psychic Spies*. New York: Dell, 1997
- [66] Pasternak, D. Wonder weapons. *US News and World Report*, July 7, 1997, pp. 38-46
- [67] Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, dated 3 April 1953, Tab A, pp. 1-2 (p. 30 on CDs), CIA MORI ID 17748. This is a declassified CIA mind control document. To verify the

statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as [described above](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the CIA document quoted, for page 30, [click here](#). For page 32, [click here](#). For page 33, [click here](#). For page 34, [click here](#).**

Colin A. Ross, Project "Bluebird"

Mind Controllers

By Dr. Armen Victorian

A 10-page Summary

The Secret Agenda

According to the Central Intelligence Agency's Fact Book, [1] the United States has carried on foreign intelligence activities since the days of George Washington, but only since World War II have they been coordinated on a government-wide basis. Under the provisions of the National Security Act of 1947, the NSC (National Security Council) and the CIA were established. P. 1-4

Five months after the CIA's creation, the NSC held its first meeting. James Forrestal, the Secretary of Defense, pushed for the CIA to begin a 'secret war' against the Soviets. Forrestal's initiative led to the execution of psychological warfare operations (psy-ops) in Europe. It was decided that the communist threat took priority over constitutional rights. A Presidential Secret Order had the effect of greatly increasing the CIA's powers. P. 7,8

The concept of running a secret 'black' project was no longer novel. In 1941, Roosevelt decided, without consulting Congress, that the US should proceed with the utmost secrecy to develop an atomic bomb. Secrecy shrouded the Manhattan Project (the atomic bomb program) to the extent that Vice President Harry Truman knew nothing about it. The project meant that by 1947, the government had already gained vast experience in the initiation of secret operations. The existence of 'black projects' funded by 'black budgets' was withheld not only from the public, but also from Congress for reasons of national security. P. 8-10

In 1949, Congress enacted provisions permitting the Agency [CIA] to use confidential fiscal and administrative procedures, and exempting the CIA from many of the usual limitations on the expenditure of federal funds. They exempted the CIA from having to disclose its "functions, names, officials, titles, salaries, or number of personnel employed." P. 4

One of the main areas to be investigated by the CIA was mind control. Many other branches of the government took part in the study of this area. Under the protection of 'national security', these branches embarked on a wide range of macabre programs, including assassination squads, brain washing programs, civilian spying, drug trafficking, illegal arms sales, fomenting civil wars, and toppling foreign governments. [2] P. 10

The initial CIA mind control projects brought encouraging results. One team was determined to create a 'truth serum'. A number of Nazi chemical specialists (brought into the US via Operation Paperclip) [3][4] began to work closely with the American secret services. They worked from American laboratories, developing poison and nerve gases, despite their active and known involvement in the Holocaust. P. 11

In 1977, an important MKULTRA administrator was taken before a Senate hearing [5] to answer important questions about CIA mind control projects. He revealed that the CIA had indeed funded a series of such operations. The programs were code named MKULTRA, MKACTION, MKNAOMI, ARTICHOKE, and BLUEBIRD, which involved people being used as guinea pigs in mind experiments. Many subjects lost their sanity and at least two people died. P. 11, 12

MKULTRA involved the use of drugs, sensory deprivation, religious cults, microwaves, psychological conditioning, psychosurgery, brain implants, and other areas of research. It consisted of 149 sub-projects plus another 33 closely related sub-projects, all funded through the black budget. However, from the 1950s to 1962 most of the original records, documents, and research papers were deliberately destroyed. P. 13

The Senate's Church Committee did find some records during its investigation in 1976. However it noted that the practice of MKULTRA was "to maintain no records of the planning and approval of test programs." [6] Miles Copeland, a former CIA officer of some rank, said, "The congressional sub-committee which went into this got only the barest glimpse." [7] P. 13, 18

Diligent use of the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) in the US helps to cast light on the advances that have been made in controlling the way people think and act – and how it is possible to sap their will to resist. The FOIA allows the most humble citizen to demand the disclosure of documents, although inevitably some will be heavily censored or not released at all. That is how much of the information in this book has been pieced together. P. 5

It is, however, an incomplete picture. What the mind controllers were and are doing may be only hinted at in a memo footnote or in the memoirs of a retired researcher. Nevertheless, there is more than enough here to show that secret new techniques are being exploited that are no longer in the realm of science fiction. We must all be aware of this threat so that those who wish to take liberties with democracy and with our freedom to think are deterred. P. 6

Unethical Experimentation

The CIA's human behavior control program was chiefly motivated by perceived Soviet, Chinese, and North Korean use of mind control techniques. The CIA originated its first program in 1950 under the name BLUEBIRD, which in 1951, after Canada and Britain had been included, was changed to ARTICHOKE. MKULTRA officially began in 1953. Technically it was closed in 1964, but some of its programs remained active under MKSEARCH well into the 1970s. In 1973, tipped off about forthcoming investigations, Richard Helms, then DCI [Director of Central Intelligence], ordered the destruction of any MKULTRA records. P. 17

Project BLUEBIRD was established with the objectives of discovering means of conditioning personnel to prevent unauthorized extraction of information from them, and investigating the possibility of obtaining control of an individual by application of special interrogation techniques. The Korean War – which started almost a year after the beginning of Project BUUEBIRD – was influential. The return of brainwashed POWs encouraged Western intelligence to delve even further into mind control techniques. P. 53

Officially, MKULTRA was established on 13 April 1953, at Richard Helms' suggestion [8] as "ultra sensitive work." The focal point of MKULTRA was the use of humans as unwitting subjects [without their knowledge]. The CIA sponsored numerous experiments of this kind. Regardless of a report by the CIA's Inspector General in 1963 recommending the termination of testing on unwitting subjects, DCI Richard Helms continued to advocate covert testing on the grounds that "we are less capable of staying up with the Soviet advances in this field." On the subject of moral issues, Helms commented, "we have no answer to the moral issue." [9] P. 18, 69

In 1963 a CIA Inspector General's report on MKULTRA stated that the program was "concerned with research and development of chemical, biological, and radiological materials capable of employment in clandestine operations to control human behavior" and that radiation was one of the additional "avenues to control the human behavior." [10] Sub-project 86 proposed "artificial means of establishing positive identification" (known as covert marking) involving ionizing radiation implanted or injected into predetermined sites in the human body. [11] P. 18-21

The operational wing of MKULTRA, known as MKDELTA, had as its mission to find out how to use chemical and biological weapon ingredients to alter the human mind. In 1952, the CIA initiated yet another program to produce biological weapons called Project MKNAOMI which developed an array of deadly substances for the CIA. [12][13] p. 69

From 1950 until the 1970s, the CIA collaborated closely with the US Army [14] whilst conducting LSD and other chemical tests on humans. Experiments were conducted in which none of the volunteers gave their 'informed consent' prior to receiving LSD. There was a deliberate attempt to deny the volunteers any information that would have permitted them to evaluate the dangers involved. According to the testimony of Charles L. Shirley Jr., one of the volunteers, belief amongst most of the volunteers was that if they declined to participate in the tests, it would have put them in immediate disfavor with their superiors. P. 20, 21, 32

Hallucinogenic-type drug experiments were also conducted by elements of the US Army Intelligence community. Most of the related records have been destroyed. A coordinated psychochemical drug project started in November 1957. The plan was entitled 'Material Testing Program EA 1279' and involved the use of LSD. Experiments were conducted on groups of volunteers to evaluate their ability to lie whilst under the influence of LSD. There were also 'Memory Impairment Tests,' to assess the effects LSD had on memory. Using various National Institute of Mental Health hospitals and facilities, Dr. Harris Isabel ran an Addiction Research Center using LSD and a host of unproven drugs. Particularly appalling was Dr. Isabel's tendency to target black and gay inmates for experimentation. P. 29, 30, 72

A field test plan called for use of LSD on foreign nationals overseas. The Surgeon General [15] "offered no medical objections to the field experimental plan." Subjects for the proposed field test were to be non-volunteer, foreign nationals. It is clear that from the start to finish the project violated Department of Defense and Department of Army policies, as well as specific procedures set for chemical or medical research. P. 33-36

In 1953, Dr. Frank Olsen, a scientist working for the CIA, was found dead on the pavement outside a New York hotel. The CIA quickly actioned a cover-up of the circumstances surrounding his death. The whole case remained shrouded in mystery until 1975, when it was revealed that Olsen had been one of many people unwittingly given LSD. He had been part of the Agency's experiments with the drug, and LSD had allegedly been a contributory factor in his suicide. The Rockefeller Commission condemned the CIA's cover-up and granted Mrs. Olsen an apology and \$750,000. p. 67-70

Human Trials

The Nuremberg trials revealed the extent of Nazi Germany's mind control experimentation on Jewish concentration camp prisoners, as well as prisoners of war. As a result of the trials, 23 German doctors were convicted, and an injunction was brought to the effect that humans should never be used in such a fashion again. On the contrary, such trials only served to attract the interest of the Western intelligence agencies, inspiring them to research and develop methods of controlling and altering the human mind. P.67

On 7 December 1993, Secretary of Energy Hazel O'Leary ordered her department to open classified files covering projects that had involved the use of human beings as guinea pigs since the war. A major project [was] initiated to identify relevant documents. The index itself runs to 150 pages. P. 41

In some instances victims were chosen from hospital patients. Between 1953 and 1957, [16] William Sweet and his associates at Massachusetts General Hospital in Boston injected at least 11 terminally ill cancer patients with uranium-235. In the 1940s, pregnant women were given cocktails of radioactive material in order to study their effects on the fetus. The Department of Health conducted tests that involved feeding more than 800 pregnant women a cocktail laced with radioactive iron isotope. All the records were destroyed in 1970. P. 42, 43

From December 1962 to April 1963, Harvard researchers, sponsored by the US Public Health Service, fed radioactive iodide to 760 mentally retarded children at the Wrentham State School. Some were as young as one year old. Between 1963 and 1976, Carl Heller from the University of Oregon exposed the testicles of 67 prisoners at Oregon State Prison to ionizing radiation to test the effects of radiation on fertility. The US government carried out radiation experiments in 33 veterans' hospitals during the Cold War. The VA acknowledged in 1993 that military patients in at least 14 facilities were victims of these experiments. P. 45-47

Despite Secretary O'Leary's pledge to compensate the victims, a ruling from the Supreme Court stated that even when someone's constitutional rights are violated by Federal agencies, these agencies cannot be liable for providing any compensation. "We would be creating a potentially enormous financial burden for the federal government," Justice Clarence Thomas wrote for the court. P. 49

In 1950, the Air Force Cambridge Laboratory, using a B-17 bomber, conducted four atmospheric tracking tests of radioactive emissions in New Mexico. Communities living in the area were not informed of the tests. It would have taken at least two weeks before the radioactivity died down in the atmosphere. P. 46

Studies were also conducted on participants who apparently volunteered to view a [nuclear] detonation at certain distances from ground zero. In 1953, the military subjects were told to stand only 2,000 yards from ground zero. Hundreds of thousands of civilians were within 50 miles of nuclear tests held in Nevada. P. 48

The British government, on 9 August 1971, unleashed one of its largest deep interrogation experiments. Irish internees were made to stand with hoods over their heads while electronic noise was played through speakers or headphones. They were naked, half-starved, and abused. Professor Robert Daly: [17][18] "Being awakened in the middle of the night, being beaten, lied to, and insulted, was all part of the 'unfreezing process' through which psychological defenses were broken down, and terror and humiliation were induced. Hence, the photographing in the nude, being forced to urinate while running, the sadism and abuse. The aim of the treatment was to cause temporary insanity, a severe psychological injury liable to having lasting consequences." The

unprecedented operations in Northern Ireland, prompted Amnesty International and the European Court of Human Rights to intervene. P. 58, 59

Psychic Research

In 1952, Andrija Puharich [19] presented a paper, *An Evaluation of the Possible Uses of ESP in Psychological Warfare*, to a secret Pentagon gathering. In 1953, he lectured the US Air Force researchers on methods of increasing or decreasing telepathy. He mostly worked on follow-up studies of Soviet experiments. He described biological explanations and hypothetical possibilities for psi [psychic abilities] and also underlined the effects of drugs, which were consistent with the CIA's mind control programs and findings of that era. P. 110, 111

By 1970, US intelligence had become seriously interested in Soviet research into parapsychology. The Soviets used a Czech neologism, psychotronics, to describe their research. CIA analysts were afraid the Soviets might win the psychotronic race. By coining the phrase "Psychic Warfare Gap," they convinced the NSC to take action. With Congressional approval, they set out to research and examine the nature of this threat. [20][21] The CIA adopted a twin-track approach. Publicly, through continuous disinformation campaigns, they endeavored to discredit psychic research. But secretly, they funded a series of projects and programs over a sixteen-year period, on which they spent over \$20 million. [22] P.104-106

Soviet attempts to train their cosmonauts in telepathy initially aroused the CIA's attention. [23] Their attempts were tested in March 1967, when a coded telepathic message was flashed from Moscow to Leningrad. Four years later, Edgar Mitchell made a similar attempt in the course of his flight with Apollo 14. Mitchell's attempt was based on studies and findings of four years of research and study, funded by the CIA, which started in 1970. p. 107

Stanford Research Institute (SRI) followed the Soviet research line and duplicated experiments. SRI termed their telepathy work Remote Viewing (RV). It was coined in 1971 by Ingo Swann at the American Society for Psychical Research (ASPR). ASPR attempted to locate hidden items using clairvoyant perception. They succeeded. Swann: "The human possesses receptors for organizing information that exceed the limits of the five senses. At least 17 senses have been identified by biologists and neurologists." [24] P. 108-110

ASPR experiments using a 'beacon' were not of much use for any espionage remote viewing program. Swann developed map coordinates – latitude and longitude – leading to the birth of Project SCANATE on 29 May 1973. When Ingo Swann made his first attempt at remote viewing a site having only been given coordinates, he had startling results. He described the features of the small French administered island of Kerguelen in the Indian Ocean, including the layout of buildings and what appeared to be a joint French-Soviet meteorological research installation. He even drew a passable map of the island. P. 111, 112

Pat Price gave an equally detailed account of a site, given only a set of map coordinates for the target. In a five-page commentary of his remote viewing tour, Price started off 1,500 feet above the site and went through a complex of buildings and underground storage areas. The report described communication and computer equipment manned by Army personnel, names on desks in the building, and even the labels on file folders in a locked cabinet in one room. [25] He quoted code words and named the site – Haystack – and the personnel stationed there. A security officer present stated, "Hell, there's no security left." P. 112

In 1972, Harold Puthoff was involved in laser research at SRI. Puthoff [26] became persuaded that "war can almost always be traced to a failure in intelligence, and that therefore, the strongest weapon for peace is good intelligence." Puthoff's colleague, Russell Targ, who had a long history of involvement in parapsychology, joined the team. By 1975, Puthoff and Targ could report that: "The development of this capability [RV] at SRI has evolved to the point where visiting CIA personnel with no previous exposure to such concepts have performed well under controlled laboratory conditions (that is, generated target descriptions of sufficiently high quality to permit blind matching of descriptions to targets by independent judges). [27] P. 132, 134

One of the most intriguing of the 55 SRI experiments [28] was "to ascertain if remote sensing could extend to a very far distance. The target chosen was the planet Jupiter. The date of the experiment 27 April 1973. In the course of this attempt, a ring around Jupiter was discovered. The existence of the ring was confirmed in early 1979, six years later. The 300-page report of this viewing was sent to a number of scientific institutions, including NASA. P. 134, 135

Some of the results of RV experiments were startling. Between 1975/76, [29] Ingo Swann was asked to remote view Soviet submarines. According to Swann, "all sorts of brass [were] sitting there. Puthoff was on my left, and this two or three star general was on my right. This was one of those 'big tests' with witnesses, and the room was filled. And so I was doing my remote viewing, and I came across something. I stopped in my tracks. I looked at it and said, 'Oh my God.' I whispered over Hal's ear and said 'Hal, I don't know what to do. I think this submarine has shot down a UFO or the UFO fired on her. What shall I do? Puthoff was as pale as anything. He looked at me and whispered, 'You do what you think you should do.'" So I sketched out this picture of this UFO and this brass sitting on my right grabbed it."....Three days later Puthoff got a call. The call said, "OK, how much money do you want?" [30] P. 136, 137

The SRI remote viewers were studied by top physicists. [31] Ingo Swann and Uri Geller surprised Nobel laureate Brian Josephson. Both of them managed to deflect the needle on a chart recorder to such a degree that Josephson suggested that physics needed to adopt a new paradigm to incorporate hidden variables and universal intelligence. P. 114

In the early 80s, when it was at its peak, the RV program employed seven full-time viewers supported by teams of administrative and analytical personnel. Yet, the US military misled both Congress and the media at the time of these experiments because of growing concern for psychic security. The Pentagon's Advanced Research Project Agency (ARPA) decided to evaluate Geller at SRI in 1972. Their evaluation was negative and Geller was accused of fraud and using magic tricks. However, their evaluation was deliberately flawed. For example, instead of blindfolding Geller, as SRI had always done, he was asked to cover his eyes with his hands. They then accused him of peeking. SRI vehemently criticized ARPA's review and called it a debacle. [32] Three months after ARPA's review, Jeon Jaroff published an article in *Time* presenting Targ and Puthoff as sloppy researchers and Geller as a fraud. P. 115, 116

Despite a campaign of disinformation by US military and intelligence, the US House of Representatives in June 1981 released a 530-page study [33] based on two years research. It stated: "In the area of national defense, there are obvious implications of one's ability to identify distant sites and affect sensitive instruments. A general recognition of the degree of inter-connectiveness of minds could have far-reaching social and political implications for this nation and the world." Two years later, another report from the Congressional Research Service echoed the same views. The report was entitled *Research into 'Psi' Phenomena: Current Status and Trends of Congressional Concern*. P. 116

In July 1995 the CIA went public and declared its interest in Remote Viewing. [34][35] As a result, much new information became available. At that time, the CIA and US Department of Defense had

a 22-year operational track record in RV. The CIA was involved from 1973 to 1977, and the DOD from 1977 to 1995. In 1995, the CIA declassified and released RV documents. P. 127

Electronic Implants

Jose Delgado's development of the Stimoceiver in the 1950s brought intelligence agencies' ultimate dream of controlling human behavior one step closer to reality. The Stimoceiver—a miniature electrode capable of receiving and transmitting electronic signals by FM radio—could be placed within an individual's cranium. And once in place, an outside operator could manipulate the subject's responses. Delgado demonstrated the potential of his Stimoceivers by wiring a fully-grown bull. With the device in place, Delgado stepped into the ring with the bull. The animal charged towards the experimenter – and then suddenly stopped, just before it reached him. The powerful beast had been stopped with the simple action of pushing a button on a small box held in Delgado's hand. [36] P. 147

In 1966, Delgado asserted that his experiments [37] "support the distasteful conclusion that motion, emotion and behavior can be directed by electrical forces and that humans can be controlled like robots by push buttons. P. 147

The records on Subproject 94, part of Project MKULTRA, dated 22 November 1961, describe the purpose: "Miniaturized stimulating electrode implants in specific brain center areas will be utilized. The feasibility of remote control of activities in several species of animals has been demonstrated. The present investigations are directed toward improvement of techniques and will provide precise mapping of the useful brain centers. The ultimate objective of this research is to provide an understanding of the mechanisms involved in the directional control of animals and to provide practical systems suitable for (deleted – 'human?') application." P. 149

A file released by the US Army dated 22 August 1975 is a demonstration of how patients were used as guinea pigs for mind control studies. Electrodes were inserted into parts of their brains, ostensibly because it could help to heal them. P. 151

Robert G. Heath, of Tulane University, achieved great notoriety by implanting 125 electrodes in his subjects, in an attempt to 'cure' homosexuality with ESB (electronic stimulation of the brain). He discovered that he could control his patients by inducing fear, arousal, hallucination, and pleasure. [38] John C. Lilly accomplished similar effects using devices of his own invention during the 1950s. Using ESB, monkeys continually stimulated themselves to orgasm at three-minute intervals for sixteen hours a day. [39] P. 149, 150

Dr. Lilly once reminded the director of the National Institute for Mental Health of an important dilemma: "Dr. Remond has demonstrated that this method of stimulation of the brain can be applied to the human without the help of a neurosurgeon. This means that anyone with the proper apparatus can carry this out on a person covertly, with no external signs that electrodes have been used on that person. If this technique got into the hands of a security agency, they would have control over a human being and be able to change his beliefs extremely quickly, leaving little evidence of what they had done." [40] P. 151

Hypnosis

1954 was the height of Project ARTICHOKE's attempt to use hypnosis to 'program' an assassin. The Agency [CIA] had discovered that "a posthypnotic suggestion is believed to remain effective for several months, and for years if periodically reinforced." [41] P. 155, 156

J.G. Watkins [42] "induced a soldier to strike a superior officer by suggesting that the officer was a Japanese soldier." He obtained from a hypnotized WAC "information classified secret that she had previously told him she would not reveal." Two subjects who were told to throw sulphuric acid at a laboratory assistant (protected by glass) complied with the hypnotist's commands. [43] P. Janet [44] asked a deeply hypnotized female to commit several murders before a distinguished group of judges, stabbing some victims with rubber daggers and poisoning others with sugar tablets. The hypnotized subject did all these without hesitation. P. 158, 160

Remote hypnosis was also studied. One of the special projects that the CIA has never officially admitted involved the use of a Stimoceiver to induce a hypnotic state. The nasal cavity and the ear were generally used for implantation. Former FBI agent, Arthur J. Ford, who left the Bureau to become a journalist under the name of Lincoln Lawrence, [45] was the first to reveal this in his 1965 book *Were we Controlled?* P. 161

According to a CIA source, a subject could also carry out orders for his or her personal destruction. This was usually done at the completion of a mission for which the subject was initially programmed. If the subject becomes a liability, the 'self-destruction' mechanism could be triggered before completion of the main task. The method would leave behind no clue for enemy investigators. P. 163

Non-lethal Weaponry and Waging War

From 1960 to 1965, the American Embassy in Moscow was targeted by a mixture of electromagnetic waves and microwaves causing a wide range of physical and mental illness among personnel serving there, which culminated in the eventual death of the US Ambassador. The electromagnetic waves beamed at the embassy were in the short 'S' and long 'L' spectrum and had complex modulations, some of which were random. P. 191, 192

In April 1976, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger sent the following telegram to the US Embassy in Moscow: "Beginning in 1960, the Soviet Union directed high frequency beams of radiation at the US Embassy in Moscow which were calculated not to pick up intelligence, but cause physiological effects on personnel. It has been verified that the effects are not temporary. Definitely tied to such electromagnetic waves are: (A) Cataracts, (B) Heart attacks, (C) Malignancies, (D) Circulatory problems, and (E) Permanent deterioration of the nervous system. In most cases, the after-effects do not become evident until long after exposure – a decade or more." P. 189, 191, 192

The former Soviet Union had a long history of psychic manipulation programs using techniques such as psychotronics – the use of radiated energy. At the 1978 SALT peace talks, Russian President Brezhnev suggested banning weapons "more frightful than the mind of man has ever conceived." Although no public admission of this was made, the Soviet's research was clearly worrying the US. And there was good reason to be concerned. For example, in 1974, Kaznacheyev believed that he had demonstrated death could be caused by beaming ultraviolet rays from a distance. [46] Pavlita, a Czech engineer, showed he could kill insects at distance by using psychotronic devices. Soviet scientists were able to kill goats at ranges beyond one kilometer." [47] P. 189, 192, 193

Trying to play catch-up, the US Army and Navy embarked on intensive research programs encompassing aspects of electromagnetics, microwaves, radio transmissions, and so on. Most of these programs were highly classified. Some sections which had not been initially classified were reclassified in the late 1970s. Laws were introduced to curtail any inquiries made by the public. University authorities were banned from questioning the members of their own academic fraternity engaged in such programs. Educational values and ethics became irrelevant. The results of some of the experimental programs were shocking. [48] P. 194

Extensive testing was conducted in the Army, Navy, Air Force, and CIA, either through contractors or in their own laboratories. Contractors provided non-volunteer human testers. Several military contracts involved working in highly dangerous environments. Years later, a flood of court cases brought by unwitting victims once more raised the serious question: does the end justify the means? Several lives were lost, yet no liability has ever been admitted by the establishments or their contractors. The situation remains the same today. [49] P. 195

Since 1961, work by Frey and others has shown that microwave energy is capable of producing tachycardia (speeding of the heartbeat) and bradycardia (slowing of the heartbeat). A 1976 US State Department report suggested it was possible to induce a heart attack in a person from a distance with radar. [50] P. 162, 167

In 1973, Bawin *et al.*, [51] provided evidence that brain waves can be inhibited or enhanced by low power VHF energy. Animal brainwave patterns went from waking to comatose when Becker placed a magnetic field at the right angle to the brainstem. [52] By 1974, SRI had developed a computer system capable of reading a person's mind by correlating the brain waves of subjects on an electroencephalograph with specific commands. [53] The concept of mind-reading computers is no longer science fiction. Neither is their use by Big Brotherly governments. Major Edward Dames said in April 1995 on NBC's *The Other Side* program: "The US government has an electronic device which could implant thoughts in people." Dames would not comment any further. P. 167, 170, 172

On 22 April 1993, the main evening news on BBC Television broadcast a story on a new American development – a non-lethal weapon. David Shukman, Defense Correspondent, interviewed US Army Colonel John B. Alexander and Janet Morris, two of the main proponents of a concept of disorientating an enemy and rendering them incapable of retaliating without actually causing any obvious physical harm. [54] The main person behind this concept was Col. Alexander. He spent part of his career as a Commander of Green Berets Special Forces in Vietnam, and currently holds the post of Director of Non-lethal Programs at Los Alamos National Laboratories. P. 175, 179

In 1991, Janet Morris issued a number of papers [55] and the US Army published a detailed draft report on 'Operations Concept for Disabling Measures.' Laboratories were "developing a high power, very low frequency acoustic beam weapon" projecting non-penetrating, high frequency acoustic bullets. According to one Morris paper, US Special Operations Command already had a portable microwave weapon. [56] "US Special Forces can cook internal organs." [57] 'Infrasound' used acoustic beams. Very low frequency (VLF) sound, or low frequency RF modulations can cause nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. "Some very low frequency sound generators, in certain frequency ranges, can cause the disruption of human organs and, at high power levels, can crumble masonry." [58] P. 176, 178, 179

That such weapons have been used can be in little doubt. When the deployment of Cruise missiles at American bases in the UK was at its height, women peace campaigners staged a series of highly publicized peaceful protests. In late 1985, the women living in the peace camps at Greenham Common began to experience unusual patterns of illness, ranging from severe headaches, drowsiness, menstrual bleeding after the onset of menopause, to bouts of temporary paralysis and faulty speech coordination. *Electronics Today* magazine carried out a number of measurements, and in December 1985 published their report which concluded: "Readings taken with a wide range

of signal strength meters showed marked increases in the background signal level near one of the women's camps at a time when they claimed to be experiencing ill effects." They noted that if the women created noise or a disturbance near the fence, the signals rose sharply. P. 201

The evidence suggests that the technology to produce 'voices in the head' does exist. The Dept. of Defense acquired technology to alter consciousness through various projects and programs. The abstract from one program states: "A system for altering the states of human consciousness involves the simultaneous application of multiple stimuli, preferably sounds, having different frequencies and wave forms." [59] From another: "Researchers have devised a variety of systems for stimulating the brain to exhibit specific brain wave rhythms and thereby alter the state of consciousness of the individual subject." [60] Silent subliminal messages were "used throughout Operation Desert Storm (Iraq) quite successfully." [61] P. 203, 204

Various types of apparatus have been tested and used to 'inject' intelligible sounds into the heads of human beings. Sound could also be induced in someone's head by radiating the head with radio waves including microwaves in the range of 100 to 10,000 MHz, that are modulated with particular waveform. P. 204

The latest development in the technology of induced fear and mind control is the cloning of the human EEG or brain waves of any targeted victim, or indeed groups. With the use of powerful computers, segments of human emotions which include anger, anxiety, sadness, fear, embarrassment, jealousy, resentment, shame, and terror, have been identified and isolated within the EEG signals as 'emotion signature clusters.' Their relevant frequencies and amplitudes have been measured. Then the very frequency/amplitude cluster is synthesized and stored on another computer. Each one of these negative emotions is properly and separately tagged. They are then placed on the Silent Sound carrier frequencies and could silently trigger the occurrence of the same basic emotion in another human being. P. 205

The entire non-lethal weapon concept is literally a Pandora's Box of unknown consequences. P. 179

To order *Mind Controllers*, and get more information on mind control and other cover-ups, see our [Resource List](#). For other reliable resources on mind control, visit our [mind control information center](#). We share this information as an invitation to work together for a better world. By inspiring others to join in [spreading the word](#), we can create a critical mass of people who demand that these activities be brought back under Congressional control.

[1] Formerly available free, now available for purchase on amazon.com by [clicking here](#).

[2] Final Report. Book 1, Foreign and Military Intelligence. Senate Select Committee to Study Government Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, 26 April 1976, Special Report No. 94-755 (Better known as the Church Committee Report). See Book 1, p. 406. For instructions on how to order this document from the National Archives, [click here](#). For a related article on George Washington University's National Security Archive website, [click here](#). A part of Book 1 of the Church Committee Report is available at the above website through the first link in the section titled "A Critique." For an excellent Wikipedia article, [click here](#).

[3] Hunt, L. *Secret Agenda. The United States Government, Nazi Scientists, and Project Paperclip, 1945 to 1990*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991. To order this book, [click here](#).

[4] Simpson, C. *Blowback. The First Full Account of America's Recruitment of Nazis, and the Disastrous Effect on Our Domestic and Foreign Policy.* New York: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[5] Human Drug Testing by CIA, p 202. Joint Hearing, Before the Select Committee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources, US Senate, 95th Congress, 1st Session, 3 August 1977. The administrator was Sydney Gottlieb, head of TSD.

[6] Final Report. Book 1, Foreign and Military Intelligence. Senate Select Committee to Study Government Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, 26 April 1976, Special Report No. 94-755 (Better known as the Church Committee Report). See Book 1, p. 406. For instructions on how to order this document from the National Archives, [click here](#). For a related article on George Washington University's National Security Archive website, [click here](#). A part of Book 1 of the Church Committee Report is available at the above website through the first link in the section titled "A Critique." For an excellent Wikipedia article, [click here](#).

[7] Eringer, Robert. Secret Agent Man. *Rolling Stone*, 1985

[8] Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, dated 3 April 1953, Tab A, pp. 1-2 (p. 30 on CDs), CIA MORI ID 17748. This is a declassified CIA mind control document. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as [described above](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the CIA document quoted, for page 30, [click here](#). For page 32, [click here](#). For page 33, [click here](#). For page 34, [click here](#).**

[9] Ibid. Church Committee Report, Book 1, p. 402

[10] CIA MORI ID 17748, pp. 1, 6. Report of the Inspection of MKULTRA/TSD, 26 July 1963. This is a declassified CIA document mind control. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as described on our ten-page mind control summary [available here](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the CIA document quoted, for page 1, [click here](#). For page 6, [click here](#).**

[11] Chan MD, Wallace L. Memorandum for the Record: Establishing and substantiating the 'bona fides' of agent and/or staff personnel through techniques and methods other than interrogation. Undated.

[12] Summary Report on CIA Investigation of MKNAOMI, Report Book I, pp. 360-63. Also see Kennedy Subcommittee Hearings on Biological Testing Involving Human Subjects by DOD, 1977

[13] Francis Gary Powers, the U-2 pilot captured by Soviet Union, carried one such toxin concealed in a silver dollar, and did not use it.

[14] Church Committee Report, book 1 p. 395, states that one of the three principal functions of the Special Operations Division (SOD) of the US Army Biological Center at Fort Detrick was to conduct "biological research for the CIA." In early 1952, SOD agreed "to assist CIA in developing, testing, and maintaining biological agents delivery systems. By this agreement, CIA acquired the knowledge, skill, and facilities of the Army to develop biological weapons suited for the CIA's use." Church Committee Report, Book 1, p. 389. Many of the early CIA LSD tests were conducted at Fort Detrick. For instructions on ordering this document from the National Archives, [click here](#). For an excellent discussion on George Washington University's National Security Archive website, [click](#)

[here](#). A part of Book 1 of the Church Committee Report is available at the first link in the section title "A Critique."

[15] USAINTC Letter to ACSI, DA. Subject: Staff Study: Material Testing Program EA1279, dated 15 October 1959. (Includes a reference to ACSI-SC letter, 27 July 1959, requesting study.)

[16] Mark, V.H., & Ervin, F.R. *Violence and the Brain*. New York: Harper & Row, 1970. [Order here](#).

[17] Daly, Prof. Robert - expert in sensory deprivation. A graduate from Dublin University, Rep. Of Ireland. Instructor in psychiatry at the University of North Carolina. Later a lecturer at Edinburgh University before taking post at the University College, Cork, Rep. Of Ireland.

[18] Daly, Robert. Psychiatric After-effects of Irish Prisoners Subjected to Ill-Treatment and Torture. *New Scientist*, 5, August 1976

[19] Puharich, A. *The Sacred Mushroom*, Garden City, New York: Doubleday, 1959

[20] Among the half dozen senators supporting the program, were Clairborne Pell [D-Rhode Island] and Robert C. Byrd [D-W. Virginia]. In the course of the program, C. Richard D'Amato, Senator Byrd's staff member, and an intelligence specialist, several times successfully quashed DIA's effort to kill the RV program.

[21] A May 1992 Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) document, classified Secret/NOFORN, still reflects the US intelligence community fears about psychic research: "Photography and available open source literature concerning the scope and thrust of the Chinese PS [parapsychology] effort. Collection efforts are an attempt to update DIA holdings and plug a 5-10 year intelligence gap in this area."

[22] British newspapers gave a variety of figures. The *Sunday Times*, Dec.3 1995, quoted the figure \$12 million, and *Guardian*, Sep. 30 1995, quoted a figure of \$11 million.

[23] Novel Biophysical Information Transfer Mechanism (NBIT), Final Report. Jan. 14, 1975. Records released to author by the CIA.

[24] Swann, Ingo. Remote Viewing as One of Sidhis, January 10, 1996, Internet. Also see Rivlin, Robert & Gravelle, Karen. *The Expanding World of Human Perception*. New York: Simon and Schuster, 1984.

[25] Wilhelm, John L. Psychic Spying. *Washington Post*, Sunday Magazine, Aug. 7, 1977

[26] Mumford Phd, Michael D., Rose, Phd, Andrew M., & Goslin, Phd, David A. An Evaluation of Remote Viewing: Research and Applications. Prepared by the American Institute of Research (AIR), Sep. 29, 1995. Executive Summary; Research Evaluation. After the publication of this report in Jan. 1996, Congress, with the DOD and CIA, halted further funding for psychic research.

[27] Perceptual Augmentation Techniques [Classified Secret], Part One - Executive Summary. Final Report Covering the Period Jan. 74 through Feb. 75, H.E. Puthoff, and Russell Targ. Electronics and Bioengineering Laboratory, SRI Project 3183. Approved by Earle Jones, Director, Electronics and Bioengineering Lab., Bonner Cox, Executive Director, Information Science and engineering Division. Records released by the CIA, 1995

[28] Swann, Ingo. The 1973 Remote Viewing Probe of the Planet Jupiter. Internet. December 12, 1995. Ms. Beverly Humphrey, a research associate and statistical analyst, SRI Radio Physics Lab., prepared a formal report on behalf of Puthoff and Targ. The report was 300 pages long, and was

widely distributed. Also, see Puthoff, H.E. and Targ, Russell. *Mind Reach*. Delacorte Press/Eleanor/Friede, New York, 1977

[29] Russel Targ confirmed that some RV work was done on the Soviets' submarines, but the result was never fed back to them due to the classified nature of the relevant program. Telephone conversation with Targ, April 23, 1996.

[30] Swann, Ingo. Interview on "Dreamland" transcribed Organization (sic; literal transcription): University of Wisconsin, Dec. 12, 1996

[31] McRae, Ronald M. *Mind Wars*, New York: St. Martin Press, 1984, p. 78-79, and Brian Josephson speaking on the *BBC World Service* radio program "The Unexplained, May 5, 1987.

[32] McRae, Ronald M. *Mind Wars*, New York: St. Martin Press, 1984, p. 82, 84

[33] US House of Representatives, June 1981, *Survey of Science and Technology Issues Present and Future*, 530-pages

[34] While in letters of July 22 and November 27, 1992, the CIA had previously denied the author having any documents on this subject, it has now admitted to possessing over one hundred thousand pages of records.

[35] Copies of these documents were sent to me in Aug. 1995

[36] *New York Times*, May 17, 1965, front page, 'Matador' With a Radio Stops Wired Bull; Modified Behavior in Animals Subject of Brain Study. **Instructions to access this article in the *Times* archives and our free copy of the article are [available here](#).**

[37] Kreech, David. Controlling the Mind Controllers. *THINK* 32, July/August 1966

[38] Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978. To order this book, [click here](#).

[39] Lilly, p.90

[40] Lilly, p. 91

[41] Hypnosis in Intelligence - Technical Report (Confidential - CIA), October 1966.

[42] Fisher, S. An Investigation of Alleged Conditioning Phenomena Under Hypnosis. *Journal of Clinical Experimental Hypnosis*, 1955, 3, pp. 71-103

[43] Rowland, L.W., Will Hypnotized Persons Try to Harm Themselves or Others? *Journal of Abnormal Social Psychology*, 1939, 34, pp. 114-117

[44] Janet, P. *Psychological Healing: A Historical and Clinical Study*, London: George Allen and Unwin, 1925. To order this book, [click here](#).

[45] Lawrence's real name was given to me by more than one source as Arthur J. Ford.

[46] Kaznachejev, V.P., et al. Apparent Information Transfer Between Two Groups of Cells, *Psychoenergetic System*, Vol.1, Dec. 1974, and Distant Intercellular Interactions in a System of Two Issue Cultures, *Psychoenergetic System*, Vol. 1, no. 3, March 1976. John Alexander, the founding father of the non-lethal weapon concept, also has a keen interest in this subject. Several of his on the record conversations with various American researchers, examining the possibilities of inducing illness from a distance, are in my archives.

[47] Personal correspondence with an American biophysicist who participated in an exchange program at the University of Prague in 1979. See details in The New Mental Battlefield. *Military Review*, English Edition. December 1980

[48] The Naval Aerospace Medical Research Laboratory in Pensacola, Florida, in the course of their tests carried out in Project SANGUINE, in Clam Lake, discovered that exposure to the magnetic field component in the SANGUINE antenna – within an ELF field of 45 to 74 Hz.- produced stress identical to that induced by gross alcohol consumption: Records released by the US Navy on Project SANGUINE to the author. See also Becker, Robert. *Cross Currents*. Jeremy P. Tarcher, Inc., Los Angeles, p. 202

[49] Victorian, Armen. The Killing of Robert Strom. *Open Eye*, No. 3, 1995. The Strom story was covered by CBS News *Sixty Minutes*, Strom vs. Boeing, produced by David Aummel, March 5, 1989

[50] Microwave US-USSR, Vol VI, July-Dec. 1976 p. 4, Office of Security, US Dept. of State.

[51] Bawin, S.M., Gavlas-Medici, R.J., & Adey, W.R. Effects of Modulated VHF Fields on Specific Brain Rhythms in Cats. *Brain Research*, Vol.58, 1973, pp. 365-384

[52] Telephone conversation with the author, May 1992

[53] Mind Reading Computer. *Time*, July 1, 1974, p. 67. You can read the entire article in the archives of *Time* at <http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,942916,00.html>. See also Rorvik, David M. *As Man Becomes Machine*. London: Sphere Books, 1979. To order this book, [click here](#).

[54] Letter dated April 2, 1993, to author from Mrs. Victoria Alexander

[55] The USGSC has issued a wide variety of papers on the nonlethal weapons concept. For example, *In Search of Nonlethal Strategy*, by Janet Morris; *Nonlethality: A Global Strategy- White Paper*; *Nonlethality Briefing Supplement No. 1*; and *nonlethality in the Operational Continuum*.

[56] Taped conversation with Janet Morris, March 1, 1993

[57] *Wall Street Journal*, Jan. 4, 1993.

[58] Morris, Janet. *In Search of a Non-lethal Strategy*. USGCS, p. 14.

[59] Method and System for Altering Consciousness, Patent 5,289,438, US Patent Office, Feb. 22, 1994. **To view this patent on the website of the US Patent and Trademark Office, [click here](#).**

[60] Method and System for Altering Consciousness, Patent 5,123,899, US Patent Office, June 23 1992. **To view this patent on the website of the US Patent and Trademark Office, [click here](#).**

[61] Letter from Edward Tilton of Silent Sounds, Inc. to author Dr. Armen Victorian, Dec. 13, 1996. For more on this, [click here](#) and [here](#).

Dr. Armen Victorian - Mind Controllers

A Nation Betrayed

A 10-Page Summary

Secret Cold War Experiments Performed
On Our Children and Other Innocent People

By Carol Rutz

Carol Rutz' incredible journey from mind control victim to freedom is both harrowing and deeply inspiring. Her thorough research supporting her personal experience provides clear evidence of deeply hidden agendas within a shadow government. She explains how to order the thousands of pages of released government documents upon which much of her research is based at the end of this document.

Preface

The Central Intelligence Agency [CIA] bought my services at the tender age of four from my grandfather in 1952. Over the next 12 years, I was tested, trained, and used in various ways. Electroshock, drugs, hypnosis, sensory deprivation, and other types of trauma were used to make me compliant and split my personality (create multiple personalities for specific tasks). Each *alter* or personality was created to respond to a post-hypnotic trigger, then perform an act and not remember it later. This "Manchurian Candidate" program [1] was just one of the operational uses of the mind control scenario by the CIA. Your hard earned tax dollars supported this. P. xvii

The CIA financed research project code-named MKULTRA was established to counter Soviet and Chinese advances in brainwashing and interrogation techniques. It consisted of 149 subprojects contracted out to at least 80 institutions. It was designed to study the use of biological and chemical materials in altering human behavior. CIA Director Allen Dulles approved MKULTRA on April 13, 1953. Twenty years after the conception of the MKULTRA project, all known files pertaining to it were ordered destroyed by [then CIA Director] Richard Helms before he retired. In 1977, through a Freedom of Information Act [FOIA] request, 16,000 pages of mind control documents were found, held as part of the Agency's financial history. Most of the important details were conveniently destroyed to conceal their wrongdoing. p. xvi, xvii

As a survivor of CIA programs Bluebird/Artichoke [2] and MKULTRA, I began my intense search to document some of the mind control experiments that I was made part of. 48 years after I was first experimented on, through a series of FOIA [Freedom of Information Act] requests to various departments of the government, I found solid proof of my memories—nearly 18,000 pages of declassified documents from the Bluebird/Artichoke and MKULTRA programs that validate my personal experiences. P. xvii

One of the documents states, [3] "Learning studies will be instituted in which the subject will be rewarded or punished for his overall performance and reinforced in various ways—with electric shock, etc. In other cases drugs and psychological tricks will be used to modify attitudes. The experimenters will be particularly interested in dissociative states [multiple personalities or *alters*], and an attempt will be made to induce a number of states of this kind, using hypnosis." The government had finally handed me the validation I had been searching for. P. xvii, xviii

My goal in writing this book is to expose the misuse of power that took place in this country during the Cold War. Thousands of innocent children who have now grown into adults are silently suffering

from the effects of experiments that were done to them by their own government. Many have been diagnosed incorrectly and institutionalized. Some died because they knew too much. Others, like myself, were able to obtain competent medical help, and are struggling to heal from the physical and mental ravages upon our beings. P. xviii

For skeptics, no proof will be enough. For others, like myself, unraveling the bizarre nature of my memories has allowed me to regain control of my life. My greatest gift of healing has been to no longer operate out of fear, but from a rational, logical based reality. Will we let this story lay in the shadows forever, or do we have the courage to address these wrongs and give survivors back their voices? You be the judge. P. xix

A Star is Born

It was May of 1944. Daddy was barely out of basic training when our baby brother got sick with pneumonia causing daddy to go AWOL, at least that's the story he always told. When the Navy caught up with him, he was thrown in the brig. Experiments like those under MKULTRA subproject 39 at the Ionia State Prison in Michigan were instituted to see if you could hypnotize a child molester and get him to divulge his ugly little secrets. They were looking for a "Truth Drug" that could be used on spies. A combination of drugs and hypnosis were used for interrogation. [4] Tests in the brig indicated Daddy was holding very dark secrets. The government knew that at some later date this could be useful information. Blackmail was the oldest game in the book. P. 1, 2

The Reich surrendered on May 7, 1945. In 1946, President Truman authorized Project Paperclip [5][6] to exploit German scientists for American research, and to deny these intellectual resources to the Soviet Union. A 1999 report to the Senate and the House said that "between 1945 and 1955, 765 scientists, engineers, and technicians were brought to the US under Paperclip and similar programs. [7] Some of the reports bluntly pointed out that they were "ardent Nazis." Some of the experts were accused of participating in murderous medical experiments on human subjects at concentration camps. P. 2, 3, xi

In 1947, President Truman specifically assigned the CIA responsibility for covert psychological operations. CIA personnel were not opposed to working with Nazi doctors who had proven to be proficient in breaking the mind and rebuilding it. In some cases military bases were used to hide these covert activities. P. 7, xvii

In December of 1947, I was born. P. 7

Since I was just a baby in diapers when my dad started abusing me, I learned to go someplace else in my head to preserve my sanity. After awhile, when my grandfather started doing the same things and worse, I learned to dissociate even more. I began creating separate parts of personalities to hold the memories of this trauma. The technical term is *alters*. P. 13

Grandpa brought with him the pedophilic traits of his forefathers. I was not the first child to star in his pornographic films, which were distributed to some very wealthy, notable figures, probably through the mob. Having found this out, the CIA took advantage of this to enlist grandpa's cooperation. When I was four, this big shot from the CIA paid a visit to grandpa. They were looking for children who had the ability to disassociate from reality for a project named Bluebird/Artichoke. He talked about patriotism and how grandpa could become a big shot and get money for helping to rid the world of Commies. He just had to let the CIA perform a few little experiments on me. National security was at stake. That day, it was decided that in exchange for some money and

freedom from prosecution for making child pornography, I would become the government's little experiment. P. 11 - 13

In a memo [8] six months before I was first used in experiments, Bluebird states that practical research was to be conducted. The nature of this research [was] to include these specific problems:

- Can we create by post-[hypnotic] control an action contrary to an individual's moral principles?
- Can we "alter" a person's personality?
- What would be the fastest way to induce SI and H conditions?
- Can we "condition" by post-H [hypnotic] suggestion agency employees to prevent them from giving information to any unauthorized source?
- Can we by H and SI techniques force a subject to travel long distances, commit specified acts and return to us or bring documents or materials?
- Can we in a matter of an hour, one day, etc., induce an H condition in an unwilling subject to such an extent that he will perform an act for our benefit?
- Could we seize a subject and in the space of an hour or two by post-H control have him crash an airplane, wreck a train, etc.?
- Can we guarantee total amnesia under any and all conditions?
- Can we devise a system for making unwilling subjects into willing agents, and then transfer control to agency agents in the field by use of codes or identifying signs? P. 13, 14

Many of the mind control experiments that were carried out under MKULTRA were done out of fear that the Russians were in the forefront of this field. In a CIA report made public in the late 60s, they estimated the technical staff of one Soviet parapsychology laboratory at 300 physicists, doctors, biochemists, and electrical engineers. The "Red Scare" promoted by Joe McCarthy was the overriding theme of why "Anything Goes" when it came to these experiments. P. 66

The following day, I was put in a white panel van with my little suitcase. [After arriving somewhere in Detroit] intense electroshock was delivered [9] in order to allow my mind to dissociate and create Samantha who would never feel pain. In the future, whenever I was to be put through a torturous painful experience, Samantha would automatically be the *alter* who took over the body. She would hide the memory and the pain from the rest of my system. P. 15, 18

Guy was created, and in the coming years would display psychic abilities [10] that the CIA found very useful. Guy was taught to store all the anger and hatred accumulated during abuse and use it psychically. The CIA proposed a three to five year research project for exceptionally gifted individuals who could obtain perfect and scattered ESP test performance. Since I displayed psychic abilities, they trained Guy to use these abilities in a way they hoped would benefit the agency. The CIA then made sure that this project would never be made known. The document says, "It would be necessary to be exceedingly careful about thorough cloaking of the undertaking." [11] P. 19, 20

My Baby part grew to love and depend on "Daddy Sid" as her only source of love and nourishment. A deep bonding took place with Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, Directorate of Operations of the Technical Services Staff (TSS) of CIA in charge of their behavioral program through MKULTRA. [12] No

matter what experiment he was to make me a part of, I would love and remain loyal to the man who my baby alter considered sole supplier of the basics of life, food, and love. P. 19

Men Behind the Shadow Government

1953 proved to be an important year for mind control when Allen Dulles [13] was confirmed Director of the CIA. Dulles authorized Operation MKULTRA. Originally established as a supplementary funding mechanism to the ARTICHOKE project, MKULTRA quickly grew into a mammoth undertaking that outflanked earlier mind control initiatives. In 1978, Admiral Stansfield Turner, Director of the CIA, testified that 140 Subprojects appeared to have connection with research into behavioral modification, drug acquisition and testing or administering drugs surreptitiously. P. 28

Among the 15 categories of subprojects were:

- Effects of behavior drugs & alcohol: 6 subprojects involving tests on unwitting human beings.
- Hypnosis: 8 subprojects, including two involving hypnosis and drugs in combination.
- Single subprojects in such areas as the effects of electroshock, harassment techniques, analysis of extrasensory perception [ESP], and gas propelled sprays and aerosols. [14] P. 29

Under Dulles, MKULTRA funneled funds to 185 non-government researchers and assistants working for 80 institutions. These institutions included 44 colleges or universities, 15 research foundations or chemical or pharmaceutical companies, 12 hospitals or clinics, and 3 penal institutions. [15] Dulles cared little for the methods that were used to accomplish the secret projects he funded. His brother John Foster Dulles was US Secretary of State from 1953-1959. In *Containing Communism*, Mr. Dulles was quoted as saying, "President Eisenhower surrendered all his power to me." [16] As long as John Foster Dulles was Secretary of State, Allen Dulles had no need to "chafe under political control." [17] P. 29, 30

In January 1951, high commissioner of occupied Germany John McCloy [18] announced that only five of the 15 death sentences from the Nuremberg judgments would be carried out. He then reduced the sentences of 64 out of the remaining 74 war criminals. One third of these were to be released immediately. He also reduced the sentences of all remaining convicted doctors who had experimented on concentration camp inmates. McCloy had sat in Adolf Hitler's box at the 1936 Olympic games in Berlin. P. 31

Prior to the war, McCloy was a senior partner with Milbank, Tweed, whose most important client was the Rockefeller family's bank, Chase National. In 1947, McCloy was named to head the World Bank. McCloy and two other board members spent three months in Nelson Rockefeller's personal home organizing the bank along commercial lines. [19] In the 50s, McCloy became chairman of Chase National Bank and David Rockefeller became his protégé. P. 32

Nelson Rockefeller [20] was appointed Special Assistant for Psychological Strategy in 1954. Officially, Nelson was to give advice and assistance in the development of increased understanding and cooperation among all peoples. Unofficially, the nature of the post was Presidential Coordinator for the CIA. As part of Nelson's responsibilities, he attended meetings of the Cabinet, the Council on Foreign Economic Policy, and the National Security Council—the highest policy making body in

the government. He also functioned as the head of a secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group, consisting of himself, the Deputy Secretary of Defense, and the head of the CIA. [21] P. 34

In 1979, John Loftus, working for the Office of Special Investigations, made a trip to Maryland to search the classified files for information on Nazi's that had been brought into the country. He was astounded to find 20 underground vaults crammed floor to ceiling with classified files. [22] Loftus says that Nelson Rockefeller and Vice President Nixon supervised the cover-up and burial of these files so that President Eisenhower could claim "plausible deniability." [23] In fact, years later when President Gerald Ford established a presidential commission to investigate the CIA, Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller was named to head it. [24] P. 34

A 1951 declassified document [25] clarifies the kind of people that were employed by the CIA to teach hypnotism. "On 2 July 1951, instruction began with [deleted] relating some of his sexual experiences. [Deleted] stated the he had constantly used hypnotism as a means of inducing young girls to engage in sexual intercourse with him. [Deleted] stated that many times while going home on [deleted], he would use hypnotic suggestion to have a girl turn around and talk to him and suggest sexual intercourse to him; and that as a result of these suggestions induced by him, he spent approximately five nights a week away from home engaging in sexual intercourse." P. 23

All the key players were now in various positions of government to carry on their covert activities under a cloak of secrecy. Shadow Government was indeed an appropriate name for the people who would move behind the scenes to enlist children to fight their Cold War for them by making them guinea pigs, and in some cases hypnotized operatives, couriers, spies, and assassins. P. 35

Training for the Agency

"Precautions must be taken not only to protect operations from exposure to enemy forces, but also to conceal these activities from the American public in general. The knowledge that the Agency is engaging in unethical and illicit activities would have serious repercussions in political circles, and would be detrimental to the accomplishment of its mission." Quote from the CIA Inspector General in assessing the benefits of Mind Control Research. [26] P. 37

I was told that I worked for "The Agency." It was in actuality, key men and women in the CIA and other branches of the government, in league with certain extremely wealthy individuals who wanted to remain in the shadows shaping the outcome of world events. As Lt. Col. Roberts said when he testified before a special joint committee of the Wisconsin State Legislature, "The most secret knowledge, a science which outdates history, is the science of control over people, governments and civilizations. The foundation of this ultimate discipline is the control of wealth. Through the control of wealth comes the control of public information. Through the control of news media comes thought control. A significant portion of the American public is yet to become aware of the Invisible Government of Monetary Power." P. 37

Early on, an information hot line was established between the people of money and power—people like Allen Dulles, Sid Gottlieb, Richard Nixon, and others. This hotline enabled them to be kept informed of the content of these experiments, and who was participating. They, in turn, found ways of blackmailing certain of these politicians, doctors, and scientists, so that they could control and manipulate some of the experiments. Many of the experiments started in MKULTRA continued behind the scenes independent of most of our government Black Projects. Burton Hersh describes the "no questions asked" as giving "rise to that generation's intelligence barons—its mysterious, mission-oriented professionals who held themselves accountable to nobody, unconcerned with constitutional limitations." [27] P. 38

The Senate Intelligence Committee concluded in 1976 [28] that the CIA used compartmentation in the MKULTRA Program to conceal their "unethical and illicit activities." Senator Church, who led the congressional investigations of the CIA's improper and unlawful actions said that the agency was "a rogue elephant" operating above the law and out of control as it plotted assassinations, illegally spied on thousands of Americans, and even drugged citizens in its effort to develop new weapons for its covert arsenal." The Agency would use any methods it needed to achieve its goals. P. 38

Former CIA/DIA deep-cover agent "Chip" Tatum [29] takes this a step further when he speaks of a group he calls "Pegasus." He says that this group operated on behalf of the US and other governments, undertaking tasks that ranged from narcotics smuggling to assassinations. The mission of Pegasus, Tatum explains is "to align world leaders and financiers to our [US] policies and standards." P. 38

Less you dismiss this as just another conspiracy theory, in November 1998 in an interview with *The Observer*, [30] former US Ambassador to Chile Edward Korry told a remarkable story. Korry described still classified cables, and information censored in papers, but now available under the FOIA. He had served under Presidents Kennedy, Johnson, and Nixon. He told how US companies from Cola to copper used the CIA as an international debt collection agency and investment security force. *The Observer* reported that the CIA's Oct. 1970 plot to overthrow Chile's Allende was the result of a plea for action a month earlier by PepsiCo chairman Kendall to the company's former lawyer, President Nixon. P. 39

The mind-controlled parts of me were told they had a "Nobler Purpose" and that they "must survive at any cost." Yet, suicide programs were layered into my system in the event that I should start to heal and tell. The strength and courage it has taken to break the hold these men had on my mind, and not react to this suicide programming, is a clear indicator of the beauty of the spirit that lay within each of us. P. 41

The Agency arranged with Grandfather to start my sexual training in 1954. I was forced to participate in a traumatizing initiation rite of manhood for my 12-year-old brother on Grandfather's pool table. I was to totally lose my sexual self to a new persona created from the trauma I was forced to endure. Grandfather gave the new part the name Carlotta. From that day, he trained her in various ways to please one particular man. He was a very wealthy man who I knew as Rocky. He contributed large sums of money to the "Cause." Consequently, whatever he wanted, he got. P. 41, 42

Two years later my grandfather and an uncle used the basement for their kiddy porn productions. One afternoon, Grandfather walked over to the incinerator door and motioned for me to come over. He proceeded to push my head into the opening. He made it very clear that ashes were all that would remain of me if I didn't cooperate. Sometimes I would be alone and asked to pose in what I now know were provocative poses. Other times Grandfather would have some of the other grandchildren there with me. The fear he was able to produce guaranteed cooperation. P. 42

Momma ran away from home. Daddy told us that if we would only be better children, she wouldn't run away. Guilt was a wonderful control mechanism and daddy used it effectively every chance he got. He had such control over momma that she never had a chance. He tracked momma down at her sister's home several hundred miles away where she thought she had escaped him. He brought her home, and into the mental hospital she went. P. 43, 44

I was a physical and emotional wreck from the nightly molestations. My hands shook uncontrollably all of the time, and I was unable to eat or sleep. My brothers took to calling me "Jervous and Nerky." Momma had undergone a series of electric shocks that left her a walking zombie. So much of her memory was gone that she had to relearn a lot of personal information she had forgotten. P. 44, 45

Momma wasn't alone in receiving electroshock to make her more submissive and alter her personality. Dr. Ewen Cameron of McGill University in Montreal, Canada was doing MKULTRA experiments with electroshock and drugs for the CIA. Dr. Cameron was later elected president of the American Psychiatric Association in 1953 and went on to become the first president of the World Psychiatric Association. Such a notable list of accomplishments for a heartless man whose experiments would rival some that took place in Nazi Germany. P. 46

Cameron's experiments funded under MKULTRA Subproject 68 were called depatterning or "psychic driving." He combined electro convulsive therapy [ECT] with chemically induced sleep therapy. The intensive electroshocks used in these experiments were not the same form of ECT used routinely in the treatment of depression. Both the voltage and the number of shocks administered were greatly increased. Instead of stopping after the procedure had induced one grand mal seizure, the subjects were shocked again and again until no further seizures could be elicited. There was no question that this was a profoundly intrusive and destructive form of electroshock, which was far different from that which was conventionally used for therapeutic purposes. [31] P. 46, 47

While sleeping, patients would be forced to listen to messages designed to reprogram their behavior. Cameron wrote that psychic driving provided a way to make "direct, controlled changes in personality." Working with his assistant Leonard Rubenstein, Cameron experimented with sensory deprivation combined with drugs to break down the subject's will and leave them open to the taped messages. In an August 2, 1977 *New York Times* interview, Rubenstein admitted that their work was directly related to brainwashing. P. 47

I was about 12 years old, and what Dr. Cameron did to me became burned in my mind. First, I was given a shot of curare and placed in a box in a converted stable behind the hospital that housed a behavioral laboratory. Then snakes were put over my body and the lid was closed in the box. I was completely conscious, but unable to move as a result of the curare. This was to insure that I would never speak about what was to come later. [32] At the end of my programming by Dr. Cameron, a [taped] voice gave me trigger codes for self-destruction. This was done to prevent me from telling about the nature of this experiment in the event I would ever begin to remember. P. 48, 52

From January 1957 until September 1960, Dr. Cameron's project received \$64,242.44 in CIA funds. [33] When the CIA stopped funding him, Cameron received \$57,750 from the Canadian government to continue his research. [34] The actual number of patients [35] on whom Cameron reported trying varieties of his experimental techniques is reported as 332. In 1988, nine Canadian survivors agreed to an out-of-court settlement of \$750,000 after an eight-year battle with CIA lawyers. [36] P. 52, 53

John Gittinger, CIA agent and psychologist, was Ewen Cameron's project officer. In testimony before Congress on August 3, 1977, Gittinger responds to Senator Kennedy's questions on his involvement. "The general idea ... is that brainwashing was largely a process of isolating a human being, keeping him out of contact, putting him out of control, putting him under long stress in relationship to interviewing and interrogation, and that they could produce any change that way." P. 53

In one of the experiments, I was forced to lie on a table with my head immobilized. Dr. Penfield inserted an electrode into the sleeve guides that were already imbedded in my head. I do not remember who put the sleeve guides in. I only know that the methods had been developed by Dr. John Lilly. P. 60, 61

Dr. Lilly said that his experiments had proven that electrical stimuli in specific areas of the brain could cause either intense rewarding or intense punishing experiences in humans. He summarized, "At any time an adult human being can be reduced to the childish level. Such a state can be induced by lack of sleep, by starvation, by torture, by isolation, by profound confinement, by

drugs, by direct electrical stimulation. An adult can be forced to learn by means almost thoroughly beyond his control. I am speaking here of powerful means used ruthlessly with few scruples." [37] P. 62

Dr. Lilly describes the technique of electrode implantation. [38] "Electrodes could be implanted in the brain without using anesthesia. During the process of implantation, there was no more pain than that of a needle prick in the scalp. Short lengths of hypodermic needle tubing equal in length to the thickness of the skull were quickly pounded through the scalp into the skull. These stainless steel guides furnished passageways for the insertion of electrodes into the brain to any desired distance. Because of the small size of the sleeve guides, the scalp quickly recovered from the small hole made in it, and the sleeve guide remained imbedded in the bone for months to years. At any time he desired, the investigator could palpate [rub] the scalp and find the location of each of the sleeve guides. Once one was found, he inserted a needle down through the bone. After withdrawing the needle, the investigator placed a small sharp electrode in the track made by the needle and pressed the electrode through the skull and down into the substance of the brain to any desired depth." I am but one of the many children who were the CIA's convenient experimental subjects, used to perfect similar results here in the US. P. 62, 67

Most survivors seem to have more than one level of programming. [39] P. 67

- Alpha is general programming within the control personality.
- Beta is sexual programming, i.e. child pornography, prostitution, and sexual training used for the benefit of a handler for blackmail or personal use. This programming eliminates all learned moral conviction from the survivor, so that the function can be carried out without inhibition.
- Delta is a trained killer, a sleeping assassin. Delta survivors feel no fear and have been trained in the use of specialized arms and alternative methods of disposal.
- Theta is psychic killing. Most survivors with Theta programming exhibit an unusually high level of ESP in their day-to-day lives.
- Omega is self-destruct programming installed in the event a survivor would start remembering. It was used to prevent them from going public. There generally is self-destruct programming associated with Delta assassin programming if the survivor is captured. P. 67

As explained in *Secret Weapons*, [40] Gottlieb turned children into warriors who would be perfect Manchurian candidates, perfect spies and assassins ignorant of their orders, fitting into society easily and anonymously, until a code is used to awaken them and send them into action. P. 68

Dr. Black

Mind control survivors have identified doctors used by the CIA under Project MKULTRA as having used different aliases. I have personally spoken and corresponded with many of these child Cold War survivors. It seems colors were one of the most commonly used themes. Many survivors have identified Josef Mengele as using the aliases Dr. Green, Dr. Black, Dr. Swartz (black in German), Father Joseph, or Vaterchen (daddy) when he did their programming. The experiments and programming he used on us were of such a heinous nature, that they were not unlike some of those performed at Auschwitz. P. 69

In 1937, Mengele [41] was appointed research assistant at the Third Reich Institute for Heredity, Biology, and Racial Purity. Mengele provided "experimental materials" to the Kaiser-Wilhelm Institute of Anthropology from twins including eyes, blood, and other body parts from Auschwitz. [42] Mengele fled Auschwitz in January 1945 before the Russians liberated the camp. [43] French government documents state that the Americans captured Mengele in 1946. According to the French, Mengele "was released without explanation by the Americans on November 19, 1946." The French claimed that American authorities confirmed the Mengele arrest and release on Feb. 29, 1947. [44] P. 70, 71

This is [one] survivor's account of contact with this escapee from Nazi Germany. "The insidious part of his work with me was the love thing. He would love me and torture me. One of Mengele's favorite phrases was, 'Pain is pleasure, and pleasure is pain, my dear. I am here to make you very happy! You will love me forever!' I remember being on the floor with him playing piano in nothing but his boots and a tuxedo coat with tails, as he ordered the men working with him to shock me with cattle prods while he played. It was sort of like musical chairs. When he stopped playing, they stopped shocking; or when he played, they stopped, according to which rules he used that week!" P. 80

I, too, was privy to Mengele's torture in 1956 when I was almost nine years old. I was placed in one of these cages, and like the others, deprived of food and water. I became very cold and continually hunched over to hide my nakedness. Every time I tried to sleep, someone with a cattle prod reached through the bars and poked me. The purpose of all this torture was to prepare us for programming. There was a hospital where each of us was taken after the torture made us compliant. P. 81, 82

Another survivor reports "abuse to create many traumatized alters to use in programming more specific functions later on. Mengele split the alters so that one would remember him being very loving, but it included a lot of sexual abuse, and other parts would experience terror at his cruelty. With the first alter, he created the experience that he was inside our mind being very nurturing and teaching her [the alter] that she will always want only him. With another alter, he was mean, creating a rage alter by killing a little boy she had felt bonded with as her little protector." P. 84

Another survivor says, "Using me as their guinea pig, Dr. Black taught dad how to create alter states in children. He would begin by traumatizing the host personality, and then traumatize each resulting alter state until it went 'under.' Each time a part went under, and a new part with no memory emerged, dad assigned this part of the broken personality a name. He recorded the names and traits each alter-state [had]. Being an engineer, he usually used flowcharts and blueprints." P. 84 "

Yet another survivor, "Dr. Black somehow attached chains to my wrists and ankle. He inserted the object into me 'down there' from behind. When the charge hits the nervous system, everything hurts and contracts in a hellish fashion. I did start saying aloud over and over again, 'I'm sorry' (for what, it didn't matter) and 'I'll be a good girl, I promise, I promise....' He may have hypnotized me, because his eyes got darker as I looked up at them, and I heard his left fingers snap and the shackles were gone. I thought he was a magician. That made him seem all the more powerful to me. After that, he told me that only with him would I be safe. I understood that if I stayed loyal to him, I would not be hurt again. The doctor told dad the he, the doctor, and others worked on each person until they were ready to do whatever they were told. He said the final test had been for friends and close relatives of the prisoners to be brought there. The prisoners were then ordered to attack their loved ones and kill them. He also talked about breeding. Dad was considered 'closer' to perfection because he had the blond hair and gray-blue eyes and was in excellent physical condition." P. 87 - 89

In 1998, Congress passed a law requiring declassification of Nazi war criminals files held by US intelligence agencies. The CIA had refused to acknowledge the existence of these records up, not unlike their continued denial of many other things until they are faced with irrefutable evidence from outside sources. 10,000 pages of declassified CIA files were released on April 27, 2001, detailing working relationships with some of the same Nazi's that were wanted for war crimes. P. 97

The web of secrecy that made the Holocaust possible is the same web that allowed innocent children in the US to become victims of their government's fear of communism. If we allow that web of secrecy to continue because it is too painful and horrifying to read about and believe, nothing will prevent it from happening again. Too many children, including myself, were systematically brainwashed. Our minds became our concentration camp. Only now by healing and speaking out, have we become liberated. P. 98

Conclusion

Four years into marriage, my programming started to deteriorate and my memories began to haunt me. My struggle to free myself was the most difficult road I had walked. Many times I survived solely because others believed I could. I cried enough tears in the last ten years to turn the Sahara desert into an oasis. As the healing continued, I found a new person hiding beneath the splintered diamonds of my personality. Integrating the facets of these troubled pieces of myself came as I understood that I no longer had to walk the trail of tears from the past. I could at last be free to choose my path. It was all such a marvelous discovery—this freedom of mind, this tranquility, this peace. P. 102

My handlers no longer contact me. The last time they tried by phone to activate an alter with preprogrammed cues, they failed. The man who phoned was extremely upset. He and so many others believed our programming would never break down. What they could never foresee was the indomitable fighting nature that perhaps they themselves had instilled. The need to find the truth and expose it was much larger than the fear they used to control me. P. 103

I don't believe I'm special. I'm just one of many Cold War children who were convenient lab rats for a group of despicable people. I thank God for the accountants of the world and the records they keep. Without those MKULTRA, Bluebird, and Artichoke documents, my story would sound like just science fiction. By exposing the truth, I have at last been able to free much of my own hatred and pain. Understanding, speaking the truth, and forgiveness frees. The truth can set us free. P. 103

A daughter remains loyal to her father after being violated because he uses his power to keep her silent and submissive. Many times the secret remains hidden for decades. So too, due to the top-secret classification of these files, the entire picture of covert experimentation has remained hidden from the very citizens who themselves were used as guinea pigs. A child who is removed from a hostile environment and then placed in an environment where it receives protection, can recover and lead a productive life. P. 101

We too, as a nation, can recover from the horrendous effects of this abuse of power, if we will only speak out. We must not let this lay dormant in the shadows of secrecy any longer. We can bury the hardships and deceit of the past by building a government that is worthy of our trust. The foundation of that trust must be built on truth, not secrecy. P. 101

For Requesting Declassified MKULTRA and Bluebird/Artichoke Records [\[45\]](#)

To order individual documents, [click here](#). There is no charge for the first 100 pages. To order the three CD set of CIA mind control documents, send a check for \$30 made payable to the United States Treasurer. Send the check and a copy of the form below to the address given:

Central Intelligence Agency
FOIA and Privacy Act Coordinator
Washington, DC 20505

Re: Freedom of Information Act and Privacy Act Request

This letter constitutes my formal request for information pursuant to the provisions of the Freedom of Information and Privacy Acts, 5 USC552. I am requesting the three-volume CD set that includes the approximately 20,000 pages of MKULTRA and Bluebird/Artichoke records. Enclosed is a check for \$30 made payable to the United States Treasurer.

Sincerely,
[Name, address, telephone number, and date required]

Note: For free access to these documents on an excellent Internet website, see the Black Vault Government Archive [available here](#).

To order *A Nation Betrayed* and get more information on mind control and other cover-ups, see our [Resource List](#). For other reliable resources on mind control, visit our [Mind Control Information Center](#). We share this information as an invitation to work together for a better world. By inspiring others to join in [spreading the word](#), we can create a critical mass of people who demand that all of these activities be brought under Congressional control.

[1] Marks, J. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*. New York: W.W. Norton, 1988. To order this book, [click here](#).

[2] Project Bluebird/Artichoke's primary purpose was the study of special interrogation techniques—primarily hypnosis, truth serums and brainwashing. See CIA-1978-S421-1 Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification, Appendix A, pg 66, Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources, United States Senate Ninety-Fifth Congress, First Session, August 3, 1977. For instructions on ordering this document from the National Archives, [click here](#).

[3] CIA MORI ID 17395, p. 18. ESP Research, 1961 and 1962. This is a declassified CIA mind control document. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as [described above](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Upon receipt, look up the MORI ID number. For free access to these documents, see the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To go directly to the above document, [click here](#).**

[4] CIA MORI ID 17436. This is a declassified CIA document. To verify this statement, order 20,000 pages of mind control documents on three CDs for \$30 using the FOIA request as [listed here](#). You should receive the CDs within a month of your request. Look up the MORI ID number listed.

[5] Hunt, L. *Secret Agenda. The United States Government, Nazi Scientists, and Project Paperclip, 1945 to 1990*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991. To order this book, [click here](#).

[6] Lasby, Clearance. Switzerland: Project Paperclip: German Scientists and the Cold War, *Saturday Review*, Dec. 11, 1971, Atheneum Press, 1971.

[7] Interagency Working Group appointed to inform the appropriate committees of the US Senate and House of the activities of the Nazi War Criminal Records. For information on this posted on the National Archives website under the National War Crimes Disclosure Act, [click here](#).

[8] CIA MORI ID 140401, p. 6, 7. This is a declassified CIA document on mind control. To order this document [click here](#) and follow the instructions. For reasons unknown, this document is not included in the mind control CDs, but you can **read the entire text of this document at [this link](#)**.

[9] CIA MORI ID 190885, January 1, 1950, Drugs and Electricity, "Research work on the use of electric shock and the encephalograph in interrogation. Particular emphasis on the detection of prior use of electric shock and the 'guaranteed amnesia' resulting from it." This is a declassified CIA document. To order this document, [click here](#) and follow the instructions. This document is not included in the mind control CDs. **To see a copy of the CIA document quoted, [click here](#)**.

[10] A CIA declassified memo from May 5, 1955 states, "Post-hypnotic suggestions reiterated during several sessions of hypnosis have been known to endure for years. A skilled operator with a good subject can not only find out completely about a subject's past; he can cause the subject to re-enact a recruitment, training, briefing, etc. Perhaps less obvious is the possibility of using regression to build a new identity, and in some degree, a changed personality."

[11] CIA MORI ID 149566, dated November 21, 1951. This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as described on our ten-page mind control summary [available here](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free, unlimited access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#).

[12] In 1960 he became Chief of the Research and Development Component. In 1962 he became Deputy Chief of Technical Services Division, and 1966 – 1973 Chief of TSD.

[13] Grose, Peter. *Gentleman Spy, The Life of Allen Dulles*, 1994.

[14] CIA-1978-S421-1 Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification. For instructions on how to order this document from the National Archives, [click here](#).

[15] *Ibid.*, p. 7.

[16] Containing Communism. *Encyclopedia Almanac*, 1970 (New York Times), p. 544.

[17] Dulles Brothers, *New York Times*, April 29, 1966.

[18] Bird, Kai. *The Chairman*. Simon & Schuster, 1992, p. 364.

[19] *Ibid.*, p. 289.

[20] Collier, Peter, & Horowitz, David. *The Rockefellers, An American Dynasty*. New York: Halt, Rinehart and Winston, 1976.

[21] *Ibid.*, pp. 272-273.

[22] Loftus, John. *The Belarus Secret*. Paragon House, 1982, p. vii.

[23] *Ibid.*, pp. xi-xii.

[24] *Ibid.*, p. 140.

[25] CIA MORI ID 140393, dated July 9, 1951. This is a declassified CIA document. To order, [click here](#) and follow the instructions. This document is not included in the mind control CDs. **To see a copy of the shocking CIA document quoted, [click here](#).**

[26] Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978. To order this book, [click here](#).

[27] Hersh, Burton. *The Old Boys*. Charles Scribner's Sons, Macmillan Publishing Co., 1992, p. 179.

[28] Final Report. Book 1, Foreign and Military Intelligence. Senate Select Committee to Study Government Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, 26 April 1976, Special Report No. 94-755 (Better known as the Church Committee Report). See Book 1, p. 385 - 386. For instructions on how to order this document from the National Archives, [click here](#). For an excellent discussion of this topic on George Washington University's National Security Archive website, [click here](#). A part of Book 1 of the Church Committee Report is available at the above website through the first link in the section titled "A Critique."

[29] Nexus Magazine, Volume 4, #4 (June-July 1997). <http://www.nexusmagazine.com>, PO Box 30, Mapleton Old 4560 Australia. See Volume 4, #3 (April-May 1997) for the first half of the interview.

[30] **See article online [available here](#).**

[31] Turner, J. C. *Anatomy of a Public Interest Case Against the CIA*, <http://www.turnerhome.org/jct/anat-1.html#foreword>.

[32] CIA MORI 17441, The Study of Dissociated States, "Experiments involving altered personality function as a result of environmental manipulation (chiefly sensory isolation) have yielded promising leads in terms of suggestibility and the production of trance-like states. There is reason to believe that environmental manipulations can affect the tendencies for dissociative phenomena." This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control. To verify the statement, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as described on our ten-page mind control summary [available here](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Upon receipt, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free, unlimited access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#). **To see a copy of the CIA document quoted, [click here](#).**

[33] CIA MORI ID 17468. This is a declassified CIA document dealing with mind control. To verify the statement in the text, use the FOIA (Freedom of Information Act) request as described on our ten-page mind control summary [available here](#). You should receive the government mind control CDs within a month of your request. Once you receive them, look up the MORI ID number listed. For free, unlimited access to these documents, visit the [Black Vault Government Archive](#).

[34] Other Mental Health Project Grants awarded to Dr. Cameron by the Department of National Health and Welfare were:

Project #604-5-11, The Effect of Senescence on Resistance to Stress, \$195,388, 50-57,

Project #604-5-13, Research Studies on EEG and Electrophysiology, \$60,353, 50-57,

Project #604-5-14, Support for a Behavioral Laboratory, \$17,875, 50-54,

Project #604-5-76, Study of Effect of Nucleic Acid on Memory Impairment in the Aged, \$18,000,

59-63,

Project #604-5-432, A Study of Factors Which Promote or Retard Personality Change in Individuals Exposed to Prolonged Repetition of Verbal Signals, \$57,750, 61-64,
See Collins, Anne. *In the Sleep room. The Story of CIA Brainwashing in Canada*. Toronto: Key Porter Books, 1988/1998, p. 189. To order this book, [click here](#).

[35] Collins, Anne. *In the Sleep room. The Story of CIA Brainwashing in Canada*. Toronto: Key Porter Books, 1988/1998, p. 258. To order this book, [click here](#).

[36] Tyner, Arlene. Mind-Control Part 1: Canadian and US Survivors Seek Justice, *PROBE Magazine*, March-April 2000. A copy of this article is [available here](#).

[37] Lilly, M.D., John C. *Man and Dolphin*. Doubleday & Company, Inc. 1961, p. 293.

[38] Lilly, John. *The Scientist, A Metaphysical Autobiography*. Berkeley: Ronin Publishing, Revised 1988/1996. To order this book, [click here](#). Dr. Lilly was not the only one experimenting with this technique. In 1955, he and Dr. J. Roe, B. Mountcastle, and L. Kurger, Johns Hopkins Medical School; Drs. C. Woolsey and J. Hind, University of Wisconsin; Dr. Karl Pribram, Institute of Living, Hartford Conn.; Dr. Leonard Malis, Mt. Sinai Hospital, New York City experimented on dolphins at Marineland.

[39] Sponsored by the Center for Abuse Recovery & Empowerment, The Psychiatric institute of Washington, D.C., June 25, 1992, Alexandria, Virginia.

[40] Hersha, Cheryl, Hersha, Lynn, Griffis Ph.D., D, and Swartz, Ted. *Secret Weapons, Two Sisters' Terrifying True Story of Sex, Spies and Sabotage*. p. 88.

[41] Posner, Gerald & Ware, John. *Mengele: The Complete Story*. McGraw Hill, 1986.

[42] Caplan, Arthur L. *When Medicine Went Mad. Bioethics and the Holocaust: Contemporary Issues in Biomedicine, Ethics, and Society*. Humana press, 1992, p. 278.

[43] Aziz, Phillip. *Doctors of Death, Book 2*. Geneva: Ferni Publishers, 1976, p. 243.

[44] Posner, Gerald & Ware, John. *Mengele: The Complete Story*. McGraw Hill, 1986, p. 84.

[45] Ordering instructions for the declassified mind control documents are at the end of the summary, above these footnotes. You should receive the CDs within a month of your request.

A Nation Betrayed

Mind Control

There was just a small news announcement on the radio in early July after a short heat wave, three inmates of Vacaville Medical Facility had died in non-air conditioned cells. Two of those prisoners, the announcement said, may have died as a result of medical treatment. No media inquiries were made, no major news stories developed because of these deaths.

But what was the medical treatment that may have caused their deaths? The Medical Facility indicates they were mind control or behavior modification treatments. A deeper probe into the

death of these two inmates unravels a mind-boggling tale of horror that has been part of California penal history for a long time, and one that caused national outcries two decades ago.

Mind control experiments have been part of California for decades and permeate mental institutions and prisons. But, it is not just in the penal society that mind control measures have been used. Minority children were subjected to experimentation at abandoned Nike Missile Sites, veterans who fought for American freedom were also subjected to the programs. Funding and experimentations of mind control have been part of the U.S. Health, Education and Welfare Department, the Department of Veterans Affairs, the Central Intelligence Agency through the Phoenix Program, the Stanford Research Institute, the Agency for International Development, the Department of Defense, the Department of Labor, the National Institute of Mental Health, the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration, and the National Science Foundation.

California has been in the forefront of mind control experimentation. Government experiments also were conducted in the Haight-Ashbury District in San Francisco at the height of the Hippy reign. In 1974, Senator Sam Erwin, of Watergate fame, headed a U.S. Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights studying the subject of "Individual rights and the Federal role in behavior modification." Though little publicity was given to this committee's investigation, Senator Erwin issued a strong condemnation of the federal role in mind control. That condemnation, however, did not halt mind control experiments, they just received more circuitous funding.

Many of the case histories concerning individuals of whom the mind control experiments were used, show a strange concept in the minds of those seeking guinea pigs. Those subject to the mind control experiments would be given indefinite sentences, his freedom was dependent upon how well the experiment went. One individual, for example, was arrested for joyriding, given a two-year sentence and held for mind control experiments. He was held for 18 years.

Here are just a few experiments used in the mind control program:

- A naked inmate is strapped down on a board. His wrists and ankles are cuffed to the board and his head is rigidly held in place by a strap around his neck and a helmet on his head. He is left in a darkened cell, unable to remove his body wastes. When a meal is delivered, one wrist is unlocked so he could feel around in the dark for his food and attempt to pour liquid down his throat without being able to lift his head.
- Another experiment creates a muscle relaxant. Within 30 to 40 seconds paralysis begins to invade the small muscles of the fingers, toes, and eyes and then the inter costal muscles and diaphragm. The heart slows down to about 60 beats per minute. This condition, together with respiratory arrests, sets in for as long as two to five minutes before the drug begins to wear off. The individual remains fully conscious and is gasping for breath. It is "likened to dying, it is almost like drowning" the experiment states.
- Another drug induces vomiting and was administered to prisoners who didn't get up on time or caught swearing or lying, or even not greeting their guards formally. The treatment brings about uncontrolled vomiting that lasts from 15 minutes to an hour, accompanied by a temporary cardio vascular effect involving changes in the blood pressure.
- Another deals with creating body rigidity, aching restlessness, blurred vision, severe muscular pain, trembling and fogged cognition.

The Department of Health, Education and Welfare and the U.S. Army have admitted mind control experiments. Many deaths have occurred.

In tracing the steps of government mind control experiments, the trail leads to legal and illegal usages, usage for covert intelligence operations, and experiments on innocent people who were unaware that they were being used.

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Second in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

EDITOR'S NOTE: The Sentinel commenced a series on mind control in early August and suspended it until September because of the extensive research required after additional information was received.

In July, two inmates died at the Vacaville Medical Facility. According to prison officials at the time, the two may have died as a result of medical treatment, that treatment was the use of mind control or behavior modification drugs. A deeper study into the deaths of the two inmates has unraveled a mind-boggling tale of horror that has been part of California penal history for a long time, and one that caused national outcries years ago.

In the August article, the Sentinel presented a graphic portrait of some of the mind control experiments that have been allowed to continue in the United States. On November 1974 a U.S. Senate Sub committee on Constitutional Rights investigated federally-funded behavior modification programs, with emphasis on federal involvement in, and the possible threat to individual constitutional rights of behavior modification, especially involving inmates in prisons and mental institutions.

The Senate committee was appalled after reviewing documents from the following sources:

- Neuro-Research Foundation's study entitled The Medical Epidemiology of Criminals.
- The Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence from UCLA.
- The closed adolescent treatment center.

A national uproar was created by various articles in 1974, which prompted the Senate investigation. But after all these years, the news that two inmates at Vacaville may have died from these same experiments indicates that though a nation was shocked in 1974, little was done to correct the experimentations. In 1977, a Senate subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research, chaired by Senator Ted Kennedy, focussed on the CIA's testing of LSD on unwitting citizens. Only a mere handful of people within the CIA knew about the scope and details of the program.

To understand the full scope of the problem, it is important to study its origins. The Kennedy subcommittee learned about the CIA Operation M.K.-Ultra through the testimony of Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. The purpose of the program, according to his testimony, was to "investigate whether and how it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means". Claiming the protection of the National Security Act, Dr. Gottlieb was unwilling to tell the Senate subcommittee what had been learned or gained by these experiments.

He did state, however, that the program was initially engendered by a concern that the Soviets and other enemies of the United States would get ahead of the U.S. in this field. Through the Freedom of Information Act, researchers are now able to obtain documents detailing the M.K.-Ultra program and other CIA behavior modification projects in a special reading room located on the bottom floor of the Hyatt Regency in Rosslyn, VA.

The most daring phase of the M.K.-Ultra program involved slipping unwitting American citizens LSD in real life situations. The idea for the series of experiments originated in November 1941, when William Donovan, founder and director of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), the forerunner of the CIA during World War Two. At that time the intelligence agency invested \$5000 for the "truth drug" program. Experiments with scopolamine and morphine proved both unfruitful and very dangerous. The program tested scores of other drugs, including mescaline, barbituates, benzedrine, cannabis indica, to name a few.

The U.S. was highly concerned over the heavy losses of freighters and other ships in the North Atlantic, all victims of German U-boats. Information about German U-boat strategy was desperately needed and it was believed that the information could be obtained through drug-influenced interrogations of German naval P.O.W.s, in violation of the Geneva Accords.

Tetrahydrocannabinol acetate, a colorless, odorless marijuana extract, was used to lace a cigarette or food substance without detection. Initially, the experiments were done on volunteer U.S. Army and OSS personnel, and testing was also disguised as a remedy for shell shock. The volunteers became known as "Donovan's Dreamers". The experiments were so hush-hush, that only a few top officials knew about them. President Franklin Roosevelt was aware of the experiments. The "truth drug" achieved mixed success.

The experiments were halted when a memo was written: "The drug defies all but the most expert and search analysis, and for all practical purposes can be considered beyond analysis." The OSS did not, however, halt the program. In 1943 field tests of the extract were being conducted, despite the order to halt them. The most celebrated test was conducted by Captain George Hunter White, an OSS agent and ex-law enforcement official, on August Del Grazio, aka Augie Dallas, aka Dell, aka Little Augie, a New York gangster. Cigarettes laced with the acetate were offered to Augie without his knowledge of the content. Augie, who had served time in prison for assault and murder, had been one of the world's most notorious drug dealers and smugglers. He operated an opium alkaloid factory in Turkey and he was a leader in the Italian underworld on the Lower East Side of New York. Under the influence of the drug, Augie revealed volumes of information about the underworld operations, including the names of high ranking officials who took bribes from the mob. These experiments led to the encouragement of Donovan. A new memo was issued: "Cigarette experiments indicated that we had a mechanism which offered promise in relaxing prisoners to be interrogated."

When the OSS was disbanded after the war, Captain White continued to administer behavior modifying drugs. In 1947, the CIA replaced the OSS. White's service record indicates that he worked with the OSS, and by 1954 he was a high ranking Federal Narcotics Bureau officer who had been loaned to the CIA on a part-time basis.

White rented an apartment in Greenwich Village equipped with one-way mirrors, surveillance gadgets and disguised himself as a seaman. White drugged his acquaintances with LSD and brought them back to his apartment. In 1955, the operation shifted to San Francisco. In San Francisco, "safehouses" were established under the code name Operation Midnight Climax. Midnight Climax hired prostitute addicts who lured men from bars back to the safehouses after their drinks had been spiked with LSD. White filmed the events in the safehouses. The purpose of these "national security brothels" was to enable the CIA to experiment with the act of lovemaking for extracting information from men. The safehouse experiments continued until 1963 until CIA Inspector General John Earman criticized Richard Helms, the director of the CIA and father of the M.K.-Ultra project. Earman charged the new director John McCone had not been fully briefed on the M.K.-Ultra Project when he took office and that "the concepts involved in manipulating human behavior are found by many people within and outside the Agency to be distasteful and unethical." He stated that "the rights and interest of U.S. citizens are placed in jeopardy". The Inspector

General stated that LSD had been tested on individuals at all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign."

Earman's criticisms were rebuffed by Helms, who warned, "Positive operation capacity to use drugs is diminishing owing to a lack of realistic testing. Tests were necessary to keep up with the Soviets." But in 1964, Helms had testified before the Warren Commission investigating the assassination of President John Kennedy, that "Soviet research has consistently lagged five years behind Western research".

Upon leaving government service in 1966, Captain White wrote a startling letter to his superior. In the letter to Dr. Gottlieb, Captain White reminisced about his work in the safehouses with LSD. His comments were frightening. "I was a very minor missionary, actually a heretic, but I toiled wholeheartedly in the vineyards because it was fun, fun, fun," White wrote. "Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the all-highest?"

(NEXT: How the drug experiments helped bring about the rebirth of the mafia and the French Connection.)

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Part Three in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Though the CIA continued to maintain drug experiments in the streets of America after the program was official cancelled, the United States reaped tremendous value from it. With George Hunter Whites connection to underworld figure Little Augie, connections were made with Mafia king-pin Lucky Luciano, who was in Dannemore Prison.

Luciano wanted freedom, the Mafia wanted drugs, and the United States wanted Sicily. The date was 1943. Augie was the go-between between Luciano and the United States War Department.

Luciano was transferred to a less harsh prison and began to be visited by representatives of the Office of Naval Intelligence and from underworld figures, such as Meyer Lansky. A strange alliance was formed between the U.S. Intelligence agencies and the Mafia, who controlled the West Side docks in New York. Luciano regained active leadership in organized crime in America.

The U.S. Intelligence community utilized Luciano's underworld connections in Italy. In July of 1943, Allied forces launched their invasion of Sicily, the beginning push into occupied Europe. General George Patton's Seventh Army advanced through hundreds of miles of territory that was fraught with difficulty, booby trapped roads, snipers, confusing mountain topography, all within close range of 60,000 hostile Italian troops. All this was accomplished in four days, a military "miracle" even for Patton.

Senate Estes Kefauver's Senate Sub committee on Organized Crime asked, in 1951, how all this was possible. The answer was that the Mafia had helped to protect roads from Italian snipers, served as guides through treacherous mountain terrain, and provided needed intelligence to Patton's army. The part of Sicily which Patton's forces traversed had at one time been completely controlled by the Sicilian Mafia, until Benito Mussolini smashed it through the use of police repression.

Just prior to the invasion, it was hardly even able to continue shaking down farmers and shepherds for protection money. But the invasion changed all this, and the Mafia went on to play a very prominent and well-documented role in the American military occupation of Italy.

The expedience of war opened the doors to American drug traffic and Mafia domination. This was the beginning of the Mafia-U.S. Intelligence alliance, an alliance that lasts to this day and helped to support the covert operations of the CIA, such as the Iran-Contra operations. In these covert operations, the CIA would obtain drugs from South America and Southeast Asia, sell them to the Mafia and use the money for the covert purchase of military equipment. These operations accelerated when Congress cut off military funding for the Contras.

One of the Allies top occupation priorities was to liberate as many of their own soldiers from garrison duties so that they could participate in the military offensive. In order to accomplish this, Don Calogero's Mafia were pressed into service, and in July of 1943, the Civil Affairs Control Office of the U.S. Army appointed him mayor of Villalba and other Mafia officials as mayors of other towns in Sicily.

As the northern Italian offensive continued, Allied intelligence became very concerned over the extent to which the Italian Communists resistance to Mussolini had driven Italian politics to the left. Community Party membership had doubled between 1943 and 1944, huge leftist strikes had shut down factories and the Italian underground fighting Mussolini had risen to almost 150,000 men. By mid-1944, the situation came to a head and the U.S. Army terminated arms drops to the Italian Resistance, and started appointing Mafia officials to occupation administration posts. Mafia groups broke up leftists rallies and reactivated black market operations throughout southern Italy.

Lucky Luciano was released from prison in 1946 and deported to Italy, where he rebuilt the heroin trade. The court's decision to release him was made possible by the testimony of intelligence agents at his hearing, and a letter written by a naval officer reciting what Luciano had done for the Navy. Luciano was supposed to have served from 30 to 50 years in prison. Over 100 Mafia members were similarly deported within a couple of years.

Luciano set up a syndicate which transported morphine base from the Middle East to Europe, refined it into heroin, and then shipped it into the United States via Cuba. During the 1950's, Marseilles, in Southern France, became a major city for the heroin labs and the Corsican syndicate began to actively cooperate with the Mafia in the heroin trade. Those became popularly known as the French Connection.

In 1948, Captain White visited Luciano and his narcotics associate Nick Gentile in Europe. Gentile was a former American gangster who had worked for the Allied Military Government in Sicily. By this time, the CIA was already subsidizing Corsican and Italian gangsters to oust Communist unions from the Port of Marseilles. American strategic planners saw Italy and southern France as extremely important for their Naval bases as a counterbalance to the growing naval forces of the Soviet Union. CIO/AFL organizer Irving Brown testified that by the time the CIA subsidies were terminated in 1953, U.S. support was no longer needed because the profits from the heroin traffic was sufficient to sustain operations.

When Luciano was originally jailed, the U.S. felt it had eliminated the world's most effective underworld leader and the activities of the Mafia were seriously damaged. Mussolini had been waging a war since 1924 to rid the world of the Sicilian Mafia. Thousands of Mafia members were convicted of crimes and forced to leave the cities and hide out in the mountains.

Mussolini's reign of terror had virtually eradicated the international drug syndicates. Combined with the shipping surveillance during the war years, heroin trafficking had become almost nil. Drug use in the United States, before Luciano's release from prison, was on the verge of being entirely wiped out.

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Part Four in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

The U.S. government has conducted three types of mind-control experiments:

- Real life experiences, such as those used on Little Augie and the LSD experiments in the safehouses of San Francisco and Greenwich Village.
- Experiments on prisoners, such as in the California Medical Facility at Vacaville.
- Experiments conducted in both mental hospitals and the Veterans Administration hospitals.

Such experimentation requires money, and the United States government has funnelled funds for drug experiments through different agencies, both overtly and covertly.

One of the funding agencies to contribute to the experimentation is the Law Enforcement Assistance Administration (LEAA), a unit of the U.S. Justice Department and one of President Richard Nixon's favorite pet agencies. The Nixon Administration was, at one time, putting together a program for detaining youngsters who showed a tendency toward violence in "concentration" camps. According to the Washington Post, the plan was authored by Dr. Arnold Hutschnecker. Health, Education and Welfare Secretary Robert Finch was told by John Erlichman, Chief of Staff for the Nixon White House, to implement the program. He proposed the screening of children of six years of age for tendencies toward criminality. Those who failed these tests were to be destined to be sent to the camps. The program was never implemented.

LEAA came into existence in 1968 with a huge budget to assist various U.S. law enforcement agencies. Its effectiveness, however, was not considered too great. After spending \$6 billion, the F.B.I. reports general crime rose 31 percent and violent crime rose 50 percent. But little accountability was required of LEAA on how it spent its funds.

LEAA's role in the behavior modification research began at a meeting held in 1970 in Colorado Springs. Attending that meeting were Richard Nixon, Attorney General John Mitchell, John Erlichman, H.R. Haldemann and other White House staffers. They met with Dr. Bertram Brown, director of the National Institute of Mental Health, and forged a close collaboration between LEAA and the Institute. LEAA was a product of the Justice Department and the Institute was a product of HEW.

LEAA funded 350 projects involving medical procedures, behavior modification and drugs for delinquency control. Money from the Criminal Justice System was being used to fund mental health projects and vice versa. Eventually, the leadership responsibility and control of the Institute began to deteriorate and their scientists began to answer to LEAA alone.

The National Institute of Mental Health went on to become one of the greatest supporters of behavior modification research. Throughout the 1960's, court calendars became blighted with lawsuits on the part of "human guinea pigs" who had been experimented upon in prisons and mental institutions. It was these lawsuits which triggered the Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights investigation, headed by Senator Sam Erwin. The subcommittee's harrowing report was virtually ignored by the news media.

Thirteen behavior modification programs were conducted by the Department of Defense. The Department of Labor had also conducted several experiments, as well as the National Science Foundation. The Veterans' Administration was also deeply involved in behavior modification and mind control. Each of these agencies, including LEAA, and the Institute, were named in secret CIA documents as those who provided research cover for the MK-ULTRA program.

Eventually, LEAA was using much of its budget to fund experiments, including aversive techniques and psychosurgery, which involved, in some cases, irreversible brain surgery on normal brain tissue for the purpose of changing or controlling behavior and/or emotions.

Senator Erwin questioned the head of LEAA concerning ethical standards of the behavior modification projects which LEAA had been funding. Erwin was extremely dubious about the idea of the government spending money on this kind of project without strict guidelines and reasonable research supervision in order to protect the human subjects. After Senator Erwin's denunciation of the funding policies, LEAA announced that it would no longer fund medical research into behavior modification and psychosurgery. Despite the pledge by LEAA's director, Donald E. Santarelli, LEAA ended up funding 537 research projects dealing with behavior modification. There is strong evidence to indicate psychosurgery was still being used in prisons in the 1980's. Immediately after the funding announcement by LEAA, there were 50 psychosurgical operations at Atmore State Prison in Alabama. The inmates became virtual zombies. The operations, according to Dr. Swan of Fisk University, were done on black prisoners who were considered politically active.

The Veterans' Administration openly admitted that psychosurgery was a standard procedure for treatment and not used just in experiments. The VA Hospitals in Durham, Long Beach, New York, Syracuse and Minneapolis were known to employ these products on a regular basis. VA clients could typically be subject to these behavior alteration procedures against their will. The Erwin subcommittee concluded that the rights of VA clients had been violated.

LEAA also subsidized the research and development of gadgets and techniques useful to behavior modification. Much of the technology, whose perfection LEAA funded, had originally been developed and made operational for use in the Vietnam War. Companies like Bangor Punta Corporation and Walter Kidde and Co., through its subsidiary Globe Security System, adapted these devices to domestic use in the U.S. ITT was another company that domesticated the warfare technology for potential use on U.S. citizens. Rand Corporation executive Paul Baran warned that the influx back to the United States of the Vietnam War surveillance gadgets alone, not to mention the behavior modification hardware, could bring about "the most effective, oppressive police state ever created".

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Fifth in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

One of the fascinating aspects of the scandals that plague the U.S. Government is the fact that so often the same names appear from scandal to scandal. From the origins of Ronald Reagan's political career, as Governor of California, Dr. Earl Brian and Edward Meese played key advisory roles.

Dr. Brian's name has been linked to the October Surprise and is a central figure in the government's theft of PROMIS software from INSLAW. Brian's role touches from the Cabazon Indian scandals to United Press International. He is one of those low-profile key figures.

And, alas, his name appears again in the nation's behavior modification and mind control experiments. Dr. Brian was Reagan's Secretary of Health when Reagan was Governor. Dr. Brian was an advocate of state subsidies for a research center for the study of violent behavior. The center was to begin operations by mid-1975, and its research was intended to shed light on why people murder or rape, or hijack aircraft. The center was to be operated by the University of California at Los Angeles, and its primary purpose, according to Dr. Brian, was to unify scattered studies on anti-social violence and possibly even touch on socially tolerated violence, such as football or war. Dr. Brian sought \$1.3 million for the center.

It certainly was possible that prison inmates might be used as volunteer subjects at the center to discover the unknowns which triggered their violent behavior. Dr. Brian's quest for the center came at the same time Governor Reagan concluded his plans to phase the state of California out of the mental hospital business by 1982. Reagan's plan is echoed by Governor Pete Wilson today, to place the responsibility of rehabilitating young offenders squarely on the shoulders of local communities.

But as the proposal became known more publicly, a swell of controversy surrounded it. It ended in a fiasco. The inspiration for the violence center came from three doctors in 1967, five years before Dr. Brian and Governor Reagan unveiled their plans. Amidst urban rioting and civil protest, Doctors Sweet, Mark and Ervin of Harvard put forward the thesis that individuals who engage in civil disobedience possess defective or damaged brain cells. If this conclusion were applied to the American Revolution or the Women's Rights Movement, a good portion of American society would be labeled as having brain damage.

In a letter to the Journal of the American Medical Association, they stated: "That poverty, unemployment, slum housing, and inadequate education underlie the nation's urban riots is well known, but the obviousness of these causes may have blinded us to the more subtle role of other possible factors, including brain dysfunction in the rioters who engaged in arson, sniping and physical assault.

"There is evidence from several sources that brain dysfunction related to a focal lesion plays a significant role in the violent and assaultive behavior of thoroughly studied patients. Individuals with electroencephalographic abnormalities in the temporal region have been found to have a much greater frequency of behavioral abnormalities (such as poor impulse control, assaultiveness, and psychosis) than is present in people with a normal brain wave pattern."

Soon after the publication in the Journal, Dr. Ervin and Dr. Mark published their book *Violence and the Brain*, which included the claim that there were as many as 10 million individuals in the United States "who suffer from obvious brain disease". They argued that the data of their book provided a strong reason for starting a program of mass screening of Americans.

"Our greatest danger no longer comes from famine or communicable disease. Our greatest danger lies in ourselves and in our fellow humans...we need to develop an 'early warning test' of limbic brain function to detect those humans who have a low threshold for impulsive violence...Violence is a public health problem, and the major thrust of any program dealing with violence must be toward its prevention," they wrote.

The Law Enforcement Assistance Administration funded the doctors \$108,000 and the National Institute of Mental Health kicked in another \$500,000, under pressure from Congress. They believed that psychosurgery would inevitably be performed in connection with the program, and that, since it irreversibly impaired people's emotional and intellectual capacities, it could be used as an instrument of repression and social control.

The doctors wanted screening centers established throughout the nation. In California, the publicity associated with the doctors' report, aided in the development of The Center for the study and Reduction of Violence. Both the state and LEAA provided the funding. The center was to serve as a model for future facilities to be set up throughout the United States.

The Director of the Neurophyschiatric Institute and chairman of the Department of Psychiatry at UCLA, Dr. Louis Jolyon West was selected to run the center. Dr. West is alleged to have been a contract agent for the CIA, who, as part of a network of doctors and scientists, gathered intelligence on hallucinogenic drugs, including LSD, for the super-secret MK-ULTRA program. Like Captain White (see part three of the series), West conducted LSD experiments for the CIA on unwitting citizens in the safehouses of San Francisco. He achieved notoriety for his injection of a

massive dose of LSD into an elephant at the Oklahoma Zoo, the elephant died when West tried to revive it by administering a combination of drugs.

Dr. West was further known as the psychiatrist who was called upon to examine Jack Ruby, Lee Harvey Oswald's assassin. It was on the basis of West's diagnosis that Ruby was compelled to be treated for mental disorders and put on happy pills. The West examination was ordered after Ruby began to say that he was part of a right-wing conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy. Two years after the commencement of treatment for mental disorder, Ruby died of cancer in prison.

After January 11, 1973, when Governor Reagan announced plans for the Violence Center, West wrote a letter to the then Director of Health for California, J. M. Stubblebine.

"Dear Stub:

"I am in possession of confidential information that the Army is prepared to turn over Nike missile bases to state and local agencies for non-military purposes. They may look with special favor on health-related applications.

"Such a Nike missile base is located in the Santa Monica Mountains, within a half-hour's drive of the Neuropsychiatric Institute. It is accessible, but relatively remote. The site is securely fenced, and includes various buildings and improvements, making it suitable for prompt occupancy.

"If this site were made available to the Neuropsychiatric Institute as a research facility, perhaps initially as an adjunct to the new Center for the Prevention of Violence, we could put it to very good use. Comparative studies could be carried out there, in an isolated but convenient location, of experimental or model programs for the alteration of undesirable behavior.

"Such programs might include control of drug or alcohol abuse, modification of chronic anti-social or impulsive aggressiveness, etc. The site could also accommodate conferences or retreats for instruction of selected groups of mental-health related professionals and of others (e.g., law enforcement personnel, parole officers, special educators) for whom both demonstration and participation would be effective modes of instruction.

"My understanding is that a direct request by the Governor, or other appropriate officers of the State, to the Secretary of Defense (or, of course, the President), could be most likely to produce prompt results."

Some of the planned areas of study for the Center included:

- Studies of violent individuals.
- Experiments on prisoners from Vacaville and Atascadero, and hyperkinetic children.
- Experiments with violence-producing and violent inhibiting drugs.
- Hormonal aspects of passivity and aggressiveness in boys.
- Studies to discover and compare norms of violence among various ethnic groups.
- Studies of pre-delinquent children.

It would also encourage law enforcement to keep computer files on pre-delinquent children, which would make possible the treatment of children before they became delinquents.

The purpose of the Violence Center was not just research. The staff was to include sociologists, lawyers, police officers, clergymen and probation officers. With the backing of Governor Reagan and Dr. Brian, West had secured guarantees of prisoner volunteers from several California

correctional institutions, including Vacaville. Vacaville and Atascadero were chosen as the primary sources for the human guinea pigs. These institutions had established a reputation, by that time, of committing some of the worst atrocities in West Coast history. Some of the experimentations differed little from what the Nazis did in the death camps.

(NEXT: What happened to the Center?)

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Sixth in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Dr. Earl Brian, Governor Ronald Reagan's Secretary of Health, was adamant about his support for mind control centers in California. He felt the behavior modification plan of the Violence Control Centers was important in the prevention of crime.

The Violence Control Center was actually the brain child of William Herrmann as part of a pacification plan for California. A counter insurgency expert for Systems Development Corporation and an advisor to Governor Reagan, Herrmann worked with the Stand Research Institute, the RAND Corporation, and the Hoover Center on Violence. Herrman was also a CIA agent who is now serving an eight year prison sentence for his role in a CIA counterfeiting operation. He was also directly linked with the Iran-Contra affair according to government records and Herrmann's own testimony.

In 1970, Herrmann worked with Colston Westbrook as his CIA control officer when Westbrook formed and implemented the Black Cultural Association at the Vacaville Medical Facility, a facility which in July experienced the death of three inmates who were forcibly subjected to behavior modification drugs. The Black Cultural Association was ostensibly an education program designed to instill black pride identity in prisons, the Association was really a cover for an experimental behavior modification pilot project designed to test the feasibility of programming unstable prisoners to become more manageable.

Westbrook worked for the CIA in Vietnam as a psychological warfare expert, and as an advisor to the Korean equivalent of the CIA and for the Lon Nol regime in Cambodia. Between 1966 and 1969, he was an advisor to the Vietnamese Police Special Branch under the cover of working as an employee of Pacific Architects and Engineers.

His "firm" contracted the building of the interrogation/torture centers in every province of South Vietnam as part of the CIA's Phoenix Program. The program was centered around behavior modification experiments to learn how to extract information from prisoners of war, a direct violation of the Geneva Accords.

Westbrook's most prominent client at Vacaville was Donald DeFreeze, who between 1967 and 1969, had worked for the Los Angeles Police Department's Public Disorder Intelligence unit and later became the leader of the Symbionese Liberation Army. Many authorities now believe that the Black Cultural Association at Vacaville was the seedling of the SLA. Westbrook even designed the SLA logo, the cobra with seven heads, and gave De Freeze his African name of Cinque. The SLA was responsible for the assassination of Marcus Foster, superintendent of School in Oakland and the kidnapping of Patty Hearst.

As a counterinsurgency consultant for Systems Development Corporation, a security firm, Herrmann told the Los Angeles Times that a good computer intelligence system "would separate out the activist bent on destroying the system" and then develop a master plan "to win the hearts and minds of the people". The San Francisco-based Bay Guardian, recently identified Herrmann as

an international arms dealer working with Iran in 1980, and possibly involved in the October Surprise. Herrmann is in an English prison for counterfeiting. He allegedly met with Iranian officials to ascertain whether the Iranians would trade arms for hostages held in Lebanon.

The London Sunday Telegraph confirmed Herrmann's CIA connections, tracing them from 1976 to 1986. He also worked for the FBI. This information was revealed in his London trial.

In the 1970's, Dr. Brian and Herrmann worked together under Governor Reagan on the Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence, and then, a decade later, again worked under Reagan. Both men have been identified as working for Reagan with the Iranians.

The Violence Center, however, died an agonizing death. Despite the Ervin Senate Committee investigation and chastation of mind control, the experiments continued. But when the Watergate scandal broke in the early 1970's, Washington felt it was too politically risky to continue to push for mind control centers.

Top doctors began to withdraw from the proposal because they felt that there were not enough safeguards. Even the Law Enforcement Assistance Agency, which funded the program, backed out, stating, the proposal showed "little evidence of established research ability of the kind of level necessary for a study of this cope".

Eventually it became known that control of the Violence Center was not going to rest with the University of California, but instead with the Department of Corrections and other law enforcement officials. This information was released publicly by the Committee Opposed to Psychiatric Abuse of Prisoners. The disclosure of the letter resulted in the main backers of the program bowing out and the eventual demise of the center.

Dr. Brian's final public statement on the matter was that the decision to cut off funding represented "a callous disregard for public safety". Though the Center was not built, the mind control experiments continue to this day.

(NEXT: What these torturous drugs do.)

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Seventh in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

The Central Intelligence Agency held two major interests in use of L.S.D. to alter normal behavior patterns. The first interest centered around obtaining information from prisoners of war and enemy agents, in contravention of the Geneva Accords. The second was to deter the effectiveness of drugs used against the enemy on the battlefield.

The MK-ULTRA program was originally run by a small number of people within the CIA known as the Technical Services Staff (TSS). Another CIA department, the Office of Security, also began its own testing program. Friction arose and then infighting broke out when the Office of Security commenced to spy on TSS people after it was learned that LSD was being tested on unwitting Americans.

Not only did the two branches disagree over the issue of testing the drug on the unwitting, they also disagreed over the issue of how the drug was actually to be used by the CIA. The office of Security envisioned the drug as an interrogation weapon. But the TSS group thought the drug could be used to help destabilize another country, it could be slipped into the food or beverage of a

public official in order to make him behave foolishly or oddly in public. One CIA document reveals that L.S.D. could be administered right before an official was to make a public speech.

Realizing that gaining information about the drug in real life situations was crucial to exploiting the drug to its fullest, TSS started conducting experiments on its own people. There was an extensive amount of self-experimentation. The Office of Security felt the TSS group was playing with fire, especially when it was learned that TSS was prepared to spike an annual office Christmas party punch with LSD, the Christmas party of the CIA. L.S.D. could produce serious insanity for periods of eight to 18 hours and possibly longer.

One of the "victims" of the punch was agent Frank Olson. Having never had drugs before, L.S.D. took its toll on Olson. He reported that, every automobile that came by was a terrible monster with fantastic eyes, out to get him personally. Each time a car passed he would huddle down against a parapet, terribly frightened. Olson began to behave erratically. The CIA made preparation to treat Olson at Chestnut Lodge, but before they could, Olson checked into a New York hotel and threw himself out from his tenth story room. The CIA was ordered to cease all drug testing.

Mind control drugs and experiments were torturous to the victims. One of three inmates who died in Vacaville Prison in July was scheduled to appear in court in an attempt to stop forced administration of a drug, the very drug that may have played a role in his death.

Joseph Cannata believed he was making progress and did not need forced dosages of the drug Haldol. The Solano County Coroner's Office said that Cannata and two other inmates died of hyperthermia, extremely elevated body temperature. Their bodies all had at least 108 degrees temperature when they died. The psychotropic drugs they were being forced to take will elevate body temperature.

Dr. Ewen Cameron, working at McGill University in Montreal, used a variety of experimental techniques, including keeping subjects unconscious for months at a time, administering huge electroshocks and continual doses of L.S.D.

Massive lawsuits developed as a result of this testing, and many of the subjects who suffered trauma had never agreed to participate in the experiments. Such CIA experiments infringed upon the much-honored Nuremberg Code concerning medical ethics. Dr. Camron was one of the members of the Nuremberg Tribunal.

L.S.D. research was also conducted at the Addiction Research Center of the U.S. Public Health Service in Lexington, Kentucky. This institution was one of several used by the CIA. The National Institute of Mental Health and the U.S. Navy funded this operation. Vast supplies of L.S.D. and other hallucinogenic drugs were required to keep the experiments going. Dr. Harris Isbell ran the program. He was a member of the Food and Drug Administration's Advisory Committee on the Abuse of Depressant and Stimulants Drugs. Almost all of the inmates were black. In many cases, L.S.D. dosage was increased daily for 75 days.

Some 1500 U.S. soldiers were also victims of drug experimentation. Some claimed they had agreed to become guinea pigs only through pressure from their superior officers. Many claimed they suffered from severe depression and other psychological stress.

One such soldier was Master Sergeant Jim Stanley. L.S.D. was put in Stanley's drinking water and he freaked out. Stanley's hallucinations continued even after he returned to his regular duties. His service record suffered, his marriage went on the rocks and he ended up beating his wife and children. It wasn't until 17 years later that Stanley was informed by the military that he had been an L.S.D. experiment. He sued the government, but the Supreme Court ruled no soldier could sue

the Army for the L.S.D. experiments. Justice William Brennan disagreed with the Court decision. He wrote, "Experimentation with unknowing human subjects is morally and legally unacceptable."

Private James Thornwell was given L.S.D. in a military test in 1961. For the next 23 years he lived in a mental fog, eventually drowning in a Vallejo swimming pool in 1984. Congress had set up a \$625,000 trust fund for him. Large scale L.S.D. tests on American soldiers were conducted at Aberdeen Proving Ground in Maryland, Fort Benning, Georgia, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, Dugway Proving Ground, Utah, and in Europe and the Pacific. The Army conducted a series of L.S.D. tests at Fort Bragg in North Carolina. The purpose of the tests were to ascertain how well soldiers could perform their tasks on the battlefield while under the influence of L.S.D. At Fort McClellan, Alabama, 200 officers in the Chemical Corps were given L.S.D. in order to familiarize them with the drug's effects. At Edgewood Arsenal, soldiers were given L.S.D. and then confined to sensory deprivation chambers and later exposed to a harsh interrogation sessions by intelligence people. In these sessions, it was discovered that soldiers would cooperate if promised they would be allowed to get off the L.S.D.

In Operation Derby Hat, foreign nationals accused of drug trafficking were given L.S.D. by the Special Purpose Team, with one subject begging to be killed in order to end his ordeal. Such experiments were also conducted in Saigon on Viet Cong POWs. One of the most potent drugs in the U.S. arsenal is called BZ or quinuclidinyl benzilate. It is a long-lasting drug and brings on a litany of psychotic experiences and almost completely isolates any person from his environment. The main effects of BZ last up to 80 hours compared to eight hours for L.S.D. Negative after-effects may persist for up to six weeks.

The BZ experiments were conducted on soldiers at Edgewood Arsenal for 16 years. Many of the "victims" claim that the drug permanently affected their lives in a negative way. It so disorientated one paratrooper that he was found taking a shower in his uniform and smoking a cigar. BZ was eventually put in hand grenades and a 750 pound cluster bomb. Other configurations were made for mortars, artillery and missiles. The bomb was tested in Vietnam and CIA documents indicate it was prepared for use by the U.S. in the event of large-scale civilian uprisings.

In Vacaville, psychosurgery has long been a policy. In one set of cases, experimental psychosurgery was conducted on three inmates, a black, a Chicano and a white person. This involved the procedure of pushing electrodes deep into the brain in order to determine the position of defective brain cells, and then shooting enough voltage into the suspected area to kill the defective cells. One prisoner, who appeared to be improving after surgery, was released on parole, but ended up back in prison. The second inmate became violent and there is no information on the third inmate.

Vacaville also administered a "terror drug" Anectine as a way of "suppressing hazardous behavior". In small doses, Anectine serves as a muscle relaxant; in huge doses, it produces prolonged seizure of the respiratory system and a sensation "worse than dying". The drug goes to work within 30 to 40 seconds by paralyzing the small muscles of the fingers, toes, and eyes, and then moves into the the intercostal muscles and the diaphragm. The heart rate subsides to 60 beats per minute, respiratory arrest sets in and the patient remains completely conscious throughout the ordeal, which lasts two to five minutes. The experiments were also used at Atascadero.

Several mind altering drugs were originally developed for non-psychoactive purposes. Some of these drugs are Phenothiazine and Thorazine. The side effects of these drugs can be a living hell. The impact includes the feeling of drowsiness, disorientation, shakiness, dry mouth, blurred vision and an inability to concentrate. Drugs like Prolixin are described by users as "sheer torture" and "becoming a zombie".

The Veterans Administration Hospital has been shown by the General Accounting Office to apply heavy dosages of psychotherapeutic drugs. One patient was taking eight different drugs, three antipsychotic, two antianxiety, one antidepressant, one sedative and one anti-Parkinson. Three of these drugs were being given in dosages equal to the maximum recommended. Another patient was taking seven different drugs. One report tells of a patient who refused to take the drug. "I told them I don't want the drug to start with, they grabbed me and strapped me down and gave me a forced intramuscular shot of Prolixin. They gave me Artane to counteract the Prolixin and they gave me Sinequan, which is a kind of tranquilizer to make me calm down, which over calmed me, so rather than letting up on the medication, they then gave me Ritalin to pep me up."

Prolixin lasts for two weeks. One patient describes how the drug does not calm or sedate nerves, but instead attacks from so deep inside you, you cannot locate the source of the pain. "The drugs turn your nerves in upon yourself. Against your will, your resistance, your resolve, are directed at your own tissues, your own muscles, reflexes, etc.." The patient continues, "The pain grinds into your fiber, your vision is so blurred you cannot read. You ache with restlessness, so that you feel you have to walk, to pace. And then as soon as you start pacing, the opposite occurs to you, you must sit and rest. Back and forth, up and down, you go in pain you cannot locate. In such wretched anxiety you are overwhelmed because you cannot get relief even in breathing."

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Eighth in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

October 15, 1991

"We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated.

"The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective.

"Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain." These were the remarks of Dr. Jose Delgado as they appeared in the February 24, 1974 edition of the Congressional Record, No. 26., Vol. 118.

Despite Dr. Delgado's outlandish statements before Congress, his work was financed by grants from the Office of Naval Research, the Air Force Aero-Medical Research Laboratory, and the Public Health Foundation of Boston.

Dr. Delgado was a pioneer of the technology of Electrical Stimulation of the Brain (ESB). The New York Times ran an article on May 17, 1965 entitled Matador With a Radio Stops Wild Bull. The story details Dr. Delgado's experiments at Yale University School of Medicine and work in the field at Cordova, Spain. The New York Times stated:

"Afternoon sunlight poured over the high wooden barriers into the ring, as the brave bull bore down on the unarmed matador, a scientist who had never faced fighting bull. But the charging animal's horn never reached the man behind the heavy red cape. Moments before that could happen, Dr. Delgado pressed a button on a small radio transmitter in his hand and the bull braked to a halt. Then he pressed another button on the transmitter, and the bull obediently turned to the right and trotted away. The bull was obeying commands in his brain that were being called forth by electrical stimulation by the radio signals to certain regions in which fine wires had been painlessly planted the day before."

According to Dr. Delgado, experiments of this type have also been performed on humans. While giving a lecture on the Brain in 1965, Dr. Delgado said, "Science has developed a new methodology for the study and control of cerebral function in animals and humans."

The late L.L. Vasiliev, professor of physiology at the University of Leningrad wrote in a paper about hypnotism: "As a control of the subject's condition, when she was outside the laboratory in another set of experiments, a radio set was used. The results obtained indicate that the method of using radio signals substantially enhances the experimental possibilities." The professor continued to write, "I.F. Tomashevsky (a Russian physiologist) carried out the first experiments with this subject at a distance of one or two rooms, and under conditions that the participant would not know or suspect that she would be experimented with. In other cases, the sender was not in the same house, and someone else observed the subject's behavior. Subsequent experiments at considerable distances were successful. One such experiment was carried out in a park at a distance. Mental suggestions to go to sleep were complied with within a minute."

The Russian experiments in the control of a person's mind through hypnosis and radio waves were conducted in the 1930s, some 30 years before Dr. Delgado's bull experiment. Dr. Vasiliev definitely demonstrated that radio transmission can produce stimulation of the brain. It is not a complex process. In fact, it need not be implanted within the skull or be productive of stimulation of the brain, itself. All that is needed to accomplish the radio control of the brain is a twitching muscle. The subject becomes hypnotized and a muscle stimulant is implanted. The subject, while still under hypnosis, is commanded to respond when the muscle stimulant is activated, in this case by radio transmission.

Lincoln Lawrence wrote a book entitled *Were We Controlled?* Lawrence wrote, "If the subject is placed under hypnosis and mentally programmed to maintain a determination eventually to perform one specific act, perhaps to shoot someone, it is suggested thereafter, each time a particular muscle twitches in a certain manner, which is then demonstrated by using the transmitter, he will increase this determination even more strongly. As the hypnotic spell is renewed again and again, he makes it his life's purpose to carry out this act until it is finally achieved. Thus are the two complementary aspects of Radio-Hypnotic Intracerebral Control (RHIC) joined to reinforce each other, and perpetuate the control, until such time as the controlled behavior is called for. This is done by a second session with the hypnotist giving final instructions. These might be reinforced with radio stimulation in more frequent cycles. They could even carry over the moments after the act to reassure calm behavior during the escape period, or to assure that one conspirator would not indicate that he was aware of the co-conspirator's role, or that he was even acquainted with him."

RHIC constitutes the joining of two well known tools, the radio part and the hypnotism part. People have found it difficult to accept that an individual can be hypnotized to perform an act which is against his moral principles. Some experiments have been conducted by the U.S. Army which show that this popular perception is untrue. The chairman of the Department of Psychology at Colgate University, Dr. Estabrooks, has stated, "I can hypnotize a man without his knowledge or consent into committing treason against the United States." Estabrooks was one of the nation's most authoritative sources in the hypnotic field. The psychologist told officials in Washington that a mere 200 well trained hypnotists could develop an army of mind-controlled sixth columnists in wartime United States. He laid out a scenario of an enemy doctor placing thousands of patients under hypnotic mind control, and eventually programming key military officers to follow his assignment. Through such maneuvers, he said, the entire U.S. Army could be taken over. Large numbers of saboteurs could also be created using hypnotism through the work of a doctor practicing in a neighborhood or foreign born nationals with close cultural ties with an enemy power.

Dr. Estabrooks actually conducted experiments on U.S. soldiers to prove his point. Soldiers of low rank and little formal education were placed under hypnotism and their memories tested.

Surprisingly, hypnotists were able to control the subjects' ability to retain complicated verbal information. J. G. Watkins followed in Estabrooks steps and induced soldiers of lower rank to commit acts which conflicted not only with their moral code, but also the military code which they had come to accept through their basic training. One of the experiments involved placing a normal, stable army private in a deep trance. Watkins was trying to see if he could get the private to attack a superior officer, a cardinal sin in the military. While the private was in a deep trance, Watkins told him that the officer sitting across from him was an enemy soldier who was going to attempt to kill him. In the private's mind, it was a kill or be killed situation. The private immediately jumped up and grabbed the officer by the throat. The experiment was repeated several times, and in one case the man who was hypnotized and the man who was attacked were very close friends. The results were always the same. In one experiment, the hypnotized subject pulled out a knife and nearly stabbed another person.

Watkins concluded that people could be induced to commit acts contrary to their morality if their reality was distorted by the hypnotism. Similar experiments were conducted by Watkins using WACs exploring the possibility of making military personnel divulge military secrets. A related experiment had to be discontinued because a researcher, who had been one of the subjects, was exposing numerous top-secret projects to his hypnotist, who did not have the proper security clearance for such information. The information was divulged before an audience of 200 military personnel.

(NEXT: School for Assassins)

Mind Control: a Navy school for assassins

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Ninth in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Tuesday, October 22, 1991

In man's quest to control the behavior of humans, there was a great breakthrough established by Pavlov, who devised a way to make dogs salivate on cue. He perfected his conditioning response technique by cutting holes in the cheeks of dogs and measured the amount they salivated in response to different stimuli. Pavlov verified that "quality, rate and frequency of the salivation changed depending upon the quality, rate and frequency of the stimuli."

Though Pavlov's work falls far short of human mind control, it did lay the groundwork for future studies in mind and behavior control of humans. John B. Watson conducted experiments in the United States on an 11-month-old infant. After allowing the infant to establish a rapport with a white rat, Watson began to beat on the floor with an iron bar every time the infant came in contact with the rat. After a time, the infant made the association between the appearance of the rat and the frightening sound, and began to cry every time the rat came into view. Eventually, the infant developed a fear of any type of small animal. Watson was the founder of the behaviorist school of psychology.

"Give me the baby, and I'll make it climb and use its hands in constructing buildings or stone or wood. I'll make it a thief, a gunman or a dope fiend. The possibilities of shaping in any direction are almost endless. Even gross differences in anatomical structure limits are far less than you may think. Make him a deaf mute, and I will build you a Helen Keller. Men are built, not born," Watson proclaimed. His psychology did not recognize inner feelings and thoughts as legitimate objects of scientific study, he was only interested in overt behavior.

Though Watson's work was the beginning of man's attempts to control human actions, the real work was done by B.F. Skinner, the high priest of the behaviorists movement. The key to Skinner's work was the concept of operant conditioning, which relied on the notion of reinforcement, all behavior which is learned is rooted in either a positive or negative response to that action. There are two corollaries of operant conditioning" Aversion therapy and desensitization.

Aversion therapy uses unpleasant reinforcement to a response which is undesirable. This can take the form of electric shock, exposing the subject to fear producing situations, and the infliction of pain in general. It has been used as a way of "curing" homosexuality, alcoholism and stuttering. Desensitization involves forcing the subject to view disturbing images over and over again until they no longer produce any anxiety, then moving on to more extreme images, and repeating the process over again until no anxiety is produced. Eventually, the subject becomes immune to even the most extreme images. This technique is typically used to treat people's phobias. Thus, the violence shown on T.V. could be said to have the unsystematic and unintended effect of desensitization.

Skinnerian behaviorism has been accused of attempting to deprive man of his free will, his dignity and his autonomy. It is said to be intolerant of uncertainty in human behavior, and refuses to recognize the private, the ineffable, and the unpredictable. It sees the individual merely as a medical, chemical and mechanistic entity which has no comprehension of its real interests.

Skinner believed that people are going to be manipulated. "I just want them to be manipulated effectively," he said. He measured his success by the absence of resistance and counter control on the part of the person he was manipulating. He thought that his techniques could be perfected to the point that the subject would not even suspect that he was being manipulated.

Dr. James V. McConnel, head of the Department of Mental Health Research at the University of Michigan, said, "The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with the use of drugs, hypnosis, and the astute manipulation of reward and punishment to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behavior. We want to reshape our society drastically."

A U.S. Navy psychologist, who claims that the Office of Naval Intelligence had taken convicted murderers from military prisons, used behavior modification techniques on them, and then relocated them in American embassies throughout the world. Just prior to that time, the U.S. Senate Intelligence Committee had censured the CIA for its global political assassination plots, including plots against Fidel Castro. The Navy psychologist was Lt. Commander Thomas Narut of the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Naples, Italy. The information was divulged at an Oslo NATO conference of 120 psychologists from the eleven nation alliance. According to Dr. Narut, the U.S. Navy was an excellent place for a researcher to find "captive personnel" whom they could use as guinea pigs in experiments. The Navy provided all the funding necessary, according to Narut.

Dr. Narut, in a question and answer session with reporters from many nations, revealed how the Navy was secretly programming large numbers of assassins. He said that the men he had worked with for the Navy were being prepared for commando-type operations, as well as covert operations in U.S. embassies worldwide. He described the men who went through his program as "hit men and assassins" who could kill on command.

Careful screening of the subjects was accomplished by Navy psychologists through the military records, and those who actually received assignments where their training could be utilized, were drawn mainly from submarine crews, the paratroops, and many were convicted murderers serving military prison sentences. Several men who had been awarded medals for bravery were drafted into the program.

The assassins were conditioned through "audio-visual desensitization". The process involved the showing of films of people being injured or killed in a variety of ways, starting with very mild depictions, leading up to the more extreme forms of mayhem. Eventually, the subjects would be able to detach their feelings even when viewing the most horrible of films. The conditioning was most successful when applied to "passive-aggressive" types, and most of these ended up being able to kill without any regrets. The prime indicator of violent tendencies was the Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory. Dr. Narut knew of two Navy programming centers, the neuropsychiatric laboratory in San Diego and the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Italy, where he worked.

During the audio-visual desensitization programming, restraints were used to force the subject to view the films. A device was used on the subjects eyelids to prevent him from blinking. Typically, the preliminary film was on an African youth being ritualistically circumcised with a dull knife and without any anesthetic. The second film showed a sawmill scene in which a man accidentally cut off his fingers.

In addition to the desensitization films, the potential assassins underwent programming to create prejudicial attitude in the men, to think of their future enemies, especially the leaders of these countries, as sub-human. Films and lectures were presented demeaning the culture and habits of the people of the countries where it had been decided they would be sent.

After his NATO lecture, Dr. Narut disappeared. He could not be located. Within a week or so after the lecture, the Pentagon issued an emphatic denial that the U.S. Navy had "engaged in psychological training or other types of training of personnel as assassins." They disavowed the programming centers in San Diego and Naples and stated they were unable to locate Narut, but did provide confirmation that he was a staff member of the U.S. Regional Medical Center in Naples.

Dr. Alfred Zitani, an American delegate to the Oslo conference, did verify Narut's remarks and they were published in the Sunday Times.

Sometime later, Dr. Narut surfaced again in London and recanted his remarks, stating that he was "talking in theoretical and not practical terms." Shortly thereafter, the U.S. Naval headquarters in London issued a statement indicating that Dr. Narut's remarks at the NATO conference should be discounted because he had "personal problems". Dr. Narut never made any further public statements about the program.

During the NATO conference in Oslo, Dr. Narut had remarked that the reason he was divulging the information was because he believed that the information was coming out anyway. The doctor was referring to the disclosure by a Congressional subcommittee which were then appearing in the press concerning various CIA assassination plots. However, what Dr. Narut had failed to realize at the time, was that the Navy's assassination plots were not destined to be revealed to the public at that time.

(To be continued.)

Soviets, U.S. both using mind control methods

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Tenth in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

November 5, 1991

There were three scientists who pioneered the work of using an electromagnetic field to control human behavior. Their work began 25 years ago. These three were Dr. Jose Delgado, psychology professor at Yale University; Dr. W. Ross Adey, a physiologist at the Brain Research Institute at UCLA; and Dr. Wilder Penfield, a Canadian.

Dr. Penfield's experiments consisted of the implantation of electrodes deep into the cortexes of epilepsy patients who were to undergo surgery; he was able to drastically improve the memories of these patients through electrical stimulation. Dr. Adey implanted transmitters in the brains of cats and chimpanzees that could send signals to a receiver regarding the electrical activity of the brain; additional radio signals were sent back into the brains of the animals which modified their behavior at the direction of the doctor. Dr. Delgado was able to stop and turn a charging bull through the use of an implanted radio receiver.

Other experiments using platinum, gold and stainless steel electrode implants enabled researchers to induce total madness in cats, put monkeys into a stupor, or to set human beings jerking their arms up and down. Much of Delgado's work was financed by the CIA through phony funding conduits masking themselves as charitable organizations.

Following the successes of Delgado's work, the CIA set up their own research program in the field of electromagnetic behavior modification under the code name Sleeping Beauty. With the guidance of Dr. Ivor Browning, a laboratory was set up in New Mexico, specializing in working with the hypothalamus or "sweet spot" of the brain. Here it was found that stimulating this area could produce intense euphoria.

Dr. Browning was able to wire a radio receiver-amplifier into the "sweet spot" of a donkey which picked up a five-micro-amp signal, such that he could create intense happiness in the animal. Using the jolts of happiness as an "electronic carrot", Browning was able to send the donkey up a 2000 foot New Mexico mountain and back to its point of origin. When the donkey was proceeding up the path toward its destination, it was rewarded; when it deviated, the signal stopped. "You've never seen a donkey so eager to keep on course in your whole life," Dr. Browning exclaimed.

The CIA utilized the electronic carrot technique in getting trained pigeons to fly miniature microphone-transmitters to the ledge of a KGB safe house where the devices monitored conversations for months. There was a move within the CIA to conduct further experiments on humans, foreigners and prisoners, but officially the White House vetoed the idea as being unethical.

In May 1989, it was learned by the CIA that the KGB was subjecting people undergoing interrogation to electromagnetic fields, which produced a panic reaction, thereby bringing them closer to breaking down under questioning. The subjects were not told that they were being placed under the influence of these beams. A few years earlier, Dr. Ross Adey released photographs and a fact sheet concerning what he called the Russian Lida machine. This consisted of a small transmitter emitting 10-hertz waves which makes the subject susceptible to hypnotic suggestion. The device utilized the outmoded vacuum-tube design. American POWs in Korea have indicated that similar devices had been used for interrogation purposes in POW camps.

The general, long term goal of the CIA was to find out whether or not mind control could be achieved through the use of a precise, external, electromagnetic beam. The electrical activity of the brain operates within the range of 100 hertz frequency. This spectrum is called ELF or Extremely Low Frequency range. ELF waves carry very little ionizing radiation and very low heat, and therefore do not manifest gross, observable physical effects on living organisms. Published Soviet experiments with ELFs reveal that there was a marked increase in psychiatric and central nervous system disorders and symptoms of stress for sailors working close to ELF generators.

In the mid-1970s, American interest in combining EMR techniques with hypnosis was very prominent. Plans were on file to develop these techniques through experiments on human volunteers. The spoken word of the hypnotist could be conveyed by modulated electromagnetic energy directly into the subconscious parts of the human brain without employing any technical devices for receiving or transacting the messages and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously.

In California, it was discovered by Dr. Adey that animal brain waves could be altered directly by ELF fields. It was found that monkey brains would fall in phase with ELF waves. These waves could easily pass through the skull, which normally protected the central nervous system from outside influence.

In San Leandro, Dr. Elizabeth Rauscher, director of Technic Research Laboratory, has been doing ELF/brain research with human subjects for some time. One of the frequencies produces nausea for more than an hour. Another frequency, she calls it the marijuana frequency, gets people laughing. "Give me the money and three months," she says, "and I'll be able to affect the behavior of eighty percent of the people in this town without their knowing it."

In the past, the Soviet Union has invested large sums of time and money investigating microwaves. In 1952, while the Cold War was showing no signs of thawing, there was a secret meeting at the Sandia Corporation in New Mexico between U.S. and Soviet scientists involving the exchange of information regarding the biological hazards and safety levels of EMR. The Soviets possessed the greater preponderance of information, and the American scientists were unwilling to take it seriously. In subsequent meetings, the Soviet scientists continued to stress the seriousness of the risks, while American scientists downplayed their importance. Shortly after the last Sandia meeting, the Soviets began directing a microwave beam at the U.S. embassy in Moscow, using embassy workers as guinea pigs for low-level EMR experiments. Washington, D.C. was oddly quiescent, regarding the Moscow embassy bombardment. Discovered in 1962, the Moscow signal was investigated by the CIA, which hired a consultant, Milton Zaret, and code named the research Project Pandora. According to Zaret, the Moscow signal was composed of several frequencies, and was focussed precisely upon the Ambassador's office. The intensity of the bombardment was not made public, but when the State Department finally admitted the existence of the signal, it announced that it was fairly low.

There was consensus among Soviet EMR researchers that a beam such as the Moscow signal was destined to produce blurred vision and loss of mental concentration. The Boston Globe reported that the American ambassador had not only developed a leukemia-like blood disease, but also suffered from bleeding eyes and chronic headaches. Under the CIA's Project Pandora, monkeys were brought into the embassy and exposed to the Moscow signal; they were found to have developed blood composition anomalies and unusual chromosome counts. Embassy personnel were found to have a 40 percent higher than average white blood cell count. While Operation Pandora's data gathering proceeded, embassy personnel continued working in the facility and were not informed of the bombardment until 10 years later. Embassy employees were eventually granted a 20 percent hardship allowance for their service in an unhealthy post. Throughout the period of bombardment, the CIA used the opportunity to gather data on psychological and biological effects of the beam on American personnel.

The U.S. government began to examine the effects of the Moscow signal. The job was turned over to the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). DARPA is now developing electromagnetic weaponry. The man in charge of the DARPA program, Dr. Jack Verona, is so important and so secretive that he doesn't even return President George Bush's telephone calls.

(To be continued.)

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Eleventh in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Friday, November 8, 1991

The American public was never informed that the military had planned to develop electromagnetic weapons until 1982, when the revelation appeared in a technical Air Force magazine.

The magazine article stated, "...specifically generated radio-frequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose powerful and revolutionary anti-personnel military trends." The article indicated that that it would be very easy to use electromagnetic fields to disrupt the human brain because the brain, itself, was an electrically mediated organ. It further indicated that a rapidly scanning RFR system would have a stunning or killing capability over a large area. The system was developable.

Navy Captain Dr. Paul E. Taylor read a paper at the Air University Center for Aerospace Doctrine, Research and Education, at Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama. Dr. Taylor was responsible for the Navy's Radiation Laboratory and had been studying radiation effects on humans. In his paper, Dr. Taylor stated, "The ability of individuals to function (as soldiers) could be degraded to such a point that would be combat ineffective." The system was so sophisticated that it employed microwaves and millimeter waves and was transportable by a large truck.

Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory in the South Bay, are working on the development of a "brain bomb". A bomb could be dropped in the middle of a battlefield which would produce microwaves, incapacitating the minds of soldiers within a circumscribed area.

Applications of microwave technology in espionage were available for over 25 years. In a meeting in Berkeley of the American Association for the Advancement of Science as early as 1965, Professor J. Anthony Deutsch of New York University, provided an important segment of research in the field of memory control. In layman terms, Professor Deutsch indicated that the mind is a transmitter and if too much information is received, like too many vehicles on a crowded freeway, the brain ceases to transmit. The Professor indicated that an excess of acetyl choline in the brain can interfere with the memory process and control. He indicated excess amounts of acetyl choline can be artificially produced, through both the administration of drugs or through the use of radio waves. The process is called Electronic Dissolution of Memory (EDOM). The memory transmission can be stopped for as long as the radio signal continues.

As a result, the awareness of the person skips over those minutes during which he is subjected to the radio signal. Memory is distorted, and time-orientation is destroyed.

According to Lincoln Lawrence, author of *Were We Controlled*, EDOM is now operational. "There is already in use a small EDOM generator/transmitter which can be concealed on the body of the person. Contact with this person, a casual handshake or even just a touch, transmits a tiny electronic charge plus an ultra-sonic signal tone which for a short period will disturb the time-orientation of the person affected....it can be a potent weapon for hopelessly confusing evidence in the investigation of a crime."

Thirty years ago, Allen Frey discovered that microwaves of 300 to 3000 megahertz could be "heard" by people, even if they were deaf, if pulsed at a certain rate. Appearing to be originating just in back of the head, the sound boomed, clicked, hissed or buzzed, depending upon the frequency. Later research has shown that the perception of the waves take place just in front of the ears. The microwaves causes pressure waves in the brain tissue, and this phenomenon vibrates the sound receptors in the inner ear through the bone structure. Some microwaves are capable of

directly stimulating the nerve cells of the auditory pathways. This has been confirmed with experiments with rats, in which the sound registers 120 decibels, which is equal to the volume of a nearby jet during takeoff. Aside from having the capability of causing pain and preventing auditory communication, a more subtle effect was demonstrated at the Walter Reed Army Institute of Research by Dr. Joseph C. Sharp. Dr. Sharp, himself, was the subject of an experiment in which pulsed microwave audiograms, or the microwave analog of the sound vibrations of spoken words, were delivered to his brain in such a way that he was able to understand the words that were spoken. Military and undercover uses of such a device might include driving a subject crazy with inner voices in order to discredit him, or conveying undetectable instructions to a programmed assassin.

But the technology has been carried even a step further. It has been demonstrated by Dr. Ross Adey that microwaves can be used to directly bring about changes in the electrical patterns of different parts of the brain. His experiments showed that he could achieve the same mind control over animals as Dr. Delgado did in the bull incident. Dr. Delgado used brain implants in his animals, Dr. Adey used microwave devices without preconditioning. He made animals act and look like electronic toys.

(Conclusion next week.)

Mind control origins found in Nazi Germany

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Twelfth in a Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Tuesday, November 19, 1991

At the conclusion of World War Two, American investigators learned that Nazi doctors at the Dachau concentration camp in Germany had been conducting mind control experiments on inmates. They experimented with hypnosis and with the drug mescaline.

Mescaline is a quasi-synthetic extract of the peyote cactus, and is very similar to LSD in the hallucinations which it produces. Though they did not achieve the degree of success they had desired, the SS interrogators in conjunction with the Dachau doctors were able to extract the most intimate secrets from the prisoners when the inmates were given very high doses of mescaline.

There were fatal mind control experiments conducted at Auschwitz. The experiments there were described by one informant as "brainwashing with chemicals". The informant said the Gestapo wasn't satisfied with extracting information by torture. "So the next question was, why don't we do it like the Russians, who have been able to get confessions of guilt at their show trials?" They tried various barbiturates and morphine derivatives. After prisoners were fed a coffee-like substance, two of them died in the night and others died later.

The Dachau mescaline experiments were written up in a lengthy report issued by the U.S. Naval Technical Mission, whose job it was at the conclusion of the war to scour all of Europe for every shred of industrial and scientific material that had been produced by the Third Reich. It was as a result of this report that the U.S. Navy became interested in mescaline as an interrogation tool. The Navy initiated Project Chatter in 1947, the same year the Central Intelligence Agency was formed. The Chatter format included developing methods for acquiring information from people against their will, but without inflicting harm or pain.

At the conclusion of the war, the OSS was designated as the investigative unit for the International Military Tribunal, which was to become known as the Nuremberg Trials. The purpose of Nuremberg was to try the principal Nazi leaders. Some Nazis were on trial for their experiments, and the U.S. was using its own "truth drugs" on these principal Nazi prisoners, namely Goring, Ribbentrop, Speer and eight others. The Justice in charge of the tribunal had given the OSS permission to use the drugs.

The Dachau doctors who performed the mescaline experiments also were involved in aviation medicine. The aviation experiments at Dachau fascinated Heinrich Himmler. Himmler followed the progress of the tests, studied their findings and often suggested improvements. The Germans had a keen interest in several medical problems in the field of flying, they were interested in preventing pilots from slowly becoming unconscious as a result of breathing the thin air of the high altitudes and there was interest in enhancing night vision.

The main research in this area was at the Institute of Aviation in Munich, which had excellent laboratories. The experiments in relationship to the Institute were conducted at Dachau. Inmates had been immersed in tubs of ice water with instruments placed in their orifices in order to monitor their painful deaths. Dr. Hubertus Strughold, who ran the German aviation medicine team, confirmed that he had heard humans were used for the Dachau experiments. Hidden in a cave in Hallein were files recording the Dachau experiments.

On May 15, 1941, Dr. Sigmund Rascher wrote a letter to Himmler requesting permission to use the Dachau inmates for experiments on the physiology of high altitudes. Rascher lamented the fact that no such experiments have been done using human subjects. "The experiments are very dangerous and we cannot attract volunteers," he told Himmler. His request was approved.

Dachau was filled with Communists and Social Democrats, Jews, Jehovah's Witnesses, Gypsies, clergymen, homosexuals, and people critical of the Nazi government. Upon entering Dachau, prisoners lost all legal status, their hair was shaved off, all their possessions confiscated, they were poorly fed, and they were used as slaves for both the corporations and the government. The SS guards were brutal and sadistic. The idea to test subjects at Dachau was really the brain child of Erich Hippke, chief surgeon of the Luftwaffe.

Between March and August of 1942 extensive experiments were conducted at Dachau regarding the limits of human endurance at high altitudes. These experiments were conducted for the benefit of the German Air Force. The experiments took place in a low-pressure chamber in which altitudes of up to 68,000 feet could be simulated. The subjects were placed in the chamber and the altitude was raised, many inmates died as a result. The survivors often suffered serious injury. One witness at the Nuremberg trials, Anton Pacholegg, who was sent to Dachau in 1942, gave an eyewitness account of the typical pressure test:

"The Luftwaffe delivered a cabinet constructed of wood and metal. It was possible in the cabinet to either decrease or increase the air pressure. You could observe through a little window the reaction of the subject inside the chamber. The purpose of these experiments was to test human energy and the subject's capacity...to take large amounts of pure oxygen, and then to test his reaction to a gradual decrease in oxygen. I have personally seen through the observation window of the chamber when a prisoner inside would stand a vacuum until his lungs ruptured. Some experiments gave men such pressure in their heads that they would go mad and pull out their hair in an effort to relieve the pressure. They would tear their heads and face with their fingers and nails in an attempt to maim themselves in their madness. They would beat the walls with their hands and head and scream in an effort to relieve pressure in their eardrums. These cases of extreme vacuums generally ended in the death of the subjects." The former prisoner also testified, "An extreme experiment was so certain to result in death that in many instances the chamber was used

for routine execution purposes rather than an experiment." A minimum 200 prisoners were known to have died in these experiments.

The doctors directly involved with the research held very high positions: Karl Brandt was Hitler's personal doctor; Oskar Schroeder was the Chief of the Medical Services of the Luftwaffe; Karl Gebhardt was Chief Surgeon on the Staff of the Reich Physician SS and Police and German Red Cross President; Joachim Mrugowsky was Chief of the Hygienic Institute of the Waffen SS; Helmut Poppendick was a senior colonel in the SS and Chief of the Personal Staff of the Reich Physicians SS and Police; Siegfried Ruff was Director of the Department of Aviation Medicine.

The first human guinea pig was a 37 year old Jew in good health. Himmler invited 40 top Luftwaffe officers to view a movie of an inmate dying in the pressure chamber. After the pressure chamber tests, the cold treatment experiments began. The experiments consisted of immersing inmates in freezing water while their vital signs were monitored. The goal was to discover the cause of death. Heart failure was the answer. An inmate described the procedures:

"The basins were filled with water and ice was added until the water measured 37.4 F and the experimental subjects were either dressed in a flying suit or were placed in the water naked. The temperature was measured rectally and through the stomach. The lowering of the body temperature to 32 degrees was terrible for experimental subjects. At 32 degrees the subject lost consciousness. They were frozen to 25 degrees. The worst experiment was performed on two Russian officer POWs. They were placed in the basin naked. Hour after hour passed, and while usually after a short time, 60 minutes, freezing had set in, these two Russians were still conscious after two hours. After the third hour one Russian told the other, 'Comrade, tell that officer to shoot us.' The other replied, 'Don't expect any mercy from this Fascist dog.' Then they shook hands and said goodbye. The experiment lasted at least five hours until death occurred.

Dry freezing experiments were also carried out at Dachau. One subject was put outdoors on a stretcher at night when it was extremely cold. While covered with a linen sheet, a bucket of cold water was poured over him every hour. He was kept outdoors under sub-freezing conditions. In subsequent experiments, subjects were simply left outside naked in a court under freezing conditions for hours. Himmler gave permission to move the experiments to Auschwitz, because it was more private and because the subjects of the experiment would howl all night as they froze. The physical pain of freezing was terrible. The subjects died by inches, heartbeat became totally irregular, breathing difficulties and lung edema resulted, hands and feet became frozen white."

As the Germans began to lose the war, the aviation doctors began to keep their names from appearing in Himmler's files for fear of future recriminations.

(To be concluded Friday.)

America made it to the moon with Dachau research

By Harry V. Martin and David Caul

Last of a Thirteen Part Series

Copyright, Napa Sentinel, 1991

Friday, November 22, 1991

The Nazi doctors who experimented on the inmates of prison camps during World War Two were tried for murder at the Nuremberg Tribunal. The accused were educated, trained physicians, they did not kill in anger or in malice, they were creating a science of death.

Ironically, in 1933, the Nazi's passed a law for the protection of animals. The law cited the prevention of cruelty and indifference to animals as one of the highest moral values of a people, animal experimentation was unthinkable, but human experimentations were acceptable. The victims of the crime of these doctors numbered into the thousands.

In 1953, while the Central Intelligence Agency was still conducting mind control and behavior modification on unwitting humans in this country, the United States signed the Nuremberg Code, a code born out of the ashes of war and human suffering. The document was a solemn promise never to tolerate such human atrocities again. The Code maintains three fundamental principles:

- The subjects of any experimentation must be volunteers who thoroughly understand the purpose and the dangers of the experiments. They must be free to give consent and the consent must be without pressure and they must be free to quit the experiments at any time.
- The experiments must be likely to yield knowledge which is valuable to everyone. The knowledge must be such that it could not be gained in any other way.
- The experiments must be conducted by only the most competent doctors, and they must exercise extreme care.

The Nazi aviation experiments met none of these conditions. Most inmates at Dachau knew that the experiments in the pressure chamber were fatal. From the very beginning, control of the experiments was largely in the hands of the SS, which was later judged to be a criminal organization by the Nuremberg Tribunal.

Despite our lessons from Nuremberg and the death camps, the CIA, U.S. Navy and the U.S. Army Chemical Corps targeted specific groups of people for experimentation who were not able to resist, prisoners, mental patients, foreigners, ethnic minorities, sex deviants, the terminally ill, children and U.S. military personnel and prisoners of war. They violated the Nuremberg Code for conducting and subsidizing experiments on unwitting citizens. The CIA began its mind control projects in 1953, the very year that the U.S. signed the Nuremberg Code and pledged with the international community of nations to respect basic human rights and to prohibit experimentation on captive populations without full and free consent.

Dr. Cameron, a CIA operative, was one of the worst offenders against the Code, yet he was a member of the Nuremberg Tribunal, with full knowledge of its testimony. In 1973, a three judge court in Michigan ruled, "...experimental psychosurgery, which is irreversible and intrusive, often leads to the blunting of emotions, the deadening of memory, the reduction of affect, and limits the ability to generate new ideas. Its potential for injury to the creativity of the individual is great and can infringe on the right of the individual to be free from interference with his mental process.

"The state's interest in performing psychosurgery and the legal ability of the involuntarily detained mental patient to give consent, must bow to the First Amendment, which protects the generation and free flow of ideas from unwarranted interference with one's mental processes." Citing the Nuremberg Code, the court found that "the very nature of the subject's incarceration diminishes the capacity to consent to psychosurgery." In 1973, the Commonwealth of Massachusetts enacted regulations which would require informed written consent from voluntary patients before electroshock treatment could be performed.

Senator Sam Ervin's Committee lashed out bitterly at the mind control and behavior modification experiments and ordered them discontinued, they were not. But the New England Journal of Medicine states, that the consent provisions are "no more than an elaborate ritual." They called it "a device that when the subject is uneducated and uncomprehending, confers no more than a semblance of propriety on human experimentation."

The Nuremberg Tribunal brought to light that some of the most respected figures in the medical profession were involved in the vast crime network of the SS. Only 23 persons were charged with criminal activity in this area, despite the fact that hundreds of medical personnel were involved. The defendants were charged with crimes against humanity. They were found guilty of planning and executing experiments on humans without their consent, in a cruel and brutal manner which involved severe torture, deliberate murder and with the full knowledge of the gravity of their deeds. Only seven of the defendants were sentenced to death and hanged, others received life sentences. Five who were involved in the experiments were not tried. Ernest Grawitz committed suicide, Carl Clauberg was tried in the Soviet Union, Josef Mengele escaped to South America and was later captured by Israeli agents, Horst Schumann disappeared and Siegmund Rascher was executed by Himmler.

There were 200 German medical doctors conducting these medical experiments. Most of these doctors were friends of the United States before the war, and despite their inhuman experiments, the U.S. attempted to rebuild a relationship with them after the war. The knowledge the Germans had accumulated at the expense of human life and suffering, was considered a "booty of war", by the Americans and the Russians. The Americans tracked down Dr. Strughold, the aviation doctor who was in charge of the Dachau experiments. With full knowledge that the experiments were conducted on captive humans, the U.S. recruited the doctors to work for them. General Dwight D. Eisenhower gave his personal approval to exploit the work and research of the Nazi's in the death camps.

Within weeks of Eisenhower's order, many of these notorious doctors were working for the U.S. Army at Heidelberg. Army teams scoured Europe for scientific experimental apparatus such as pressure chambers, compressors, G-force machines, giant centrifuges, and electron microscopes. These doctors were wined and dined by the U.S. Army while most of Germany's post-war citizens virtually starved.

The German doctors were brought to the U.S. and went to work for Project Paperclip. All these doctors had been insulated against war crime charges. The Nuremberg prosecutors were shocked that U.S. authorities were using the German doctors despite their criminal past.

Under the leadership of Strughold, 34 scientists accepted contracts from Project Paperclip, and were moved to Randolph Air Force Base at San Antonio, Texas. The authorization to hire these Nazi scientists came directly for the Joint Chiefs of Staff. The top military brass stated that they wished to exploit these rare minds. Project Paperclip, ironically, would use Nazi doctors to develop methods of interrogating German prisoners of war.

As hostilities began to build after the war between the Americans and the Russians, the U.S. imported as many as 1000 former Nazi scientists.

In 1969, Americans landed on the moon, and two groups of scientist in the control center shared the credit, the rocket team from Peenemunde, Germany, under the leadership of Werner von Braun, these men had perfected the V-2s which were built in the Nordhausen caves where 20,000 slave laborers from prison camp Dora had been worked to death. The second group were the space doctors, lead by 71-year-old Dr. Hubertus Strughold, whose work was pioneered in Experimental Block No. 5 of the Dachau concentration camp and the torture and death of hundreds of inmates. The torture chambers that was used to slowly kill the prisoners of the Nazi's were the test beds for the apparatus that protected Neil Armstrong from harm, from lack of oxygen, and pressure, when he walked on the moon.

BIBLIOGRAPHY: The Napa Sentinel would like to acknowledge the exceptional contribution of radio commentator David Emory and his extensive archives. Other source material included:

Acid Dreams by Martin Lee & Bruce Shlain
From the Belly of the Beast, Jack Henry Abbott
Congressional Record, No. 26, Vol. 118, Feb. 24, 1974, testimony of Jose Delgado
The Glass House Tapes, by Louis Tackwood
The Great Heroin Coup, by Henrik Kruger
Individual Rights and the Federal Role in Behavior Modification, 93rd Congress, 2nd Session, 1974. Sam Ervin Senate Subcommittee on Constitutional 'Rights
The Last Hero, Wild Bill Donovan, by Anthony Cave Brown
Mind Control, by Peter Schrag
The Mind Stealers, by Samuel Chavkin
Matador with a radio stops wild bull, New York Times, May 17, 1965
Operation Mind Control, Water Bowart
The Phoenix Program, Douglas Valentine
The Physical Control of the Mind, Jose M. R. Delgado, MD
The Politics of Heroin in Southeast Asia, Alfred McCoy
Role of Brain Disease in Riots and urban Violence, by Vernon H. Mark, Frank R. Ervin, and William H. Sweet. Journal of the American Medical Association, September 11, 1967.
San Francisco Bay Guardian, August 28, 1991
Convict Talks of 1984 Arms Talks With Iran, San Francisco Chronicle, December 29, 1986
San Francisco Chronicle, January 13, 1973
Guy Wright Column, San Francisco Chronicle, July 5, 1987
Sunday Times, July 1975.
Violence and the Brain, by Vernon H. Mark and Frank R. Ervin
War on the Mind: The Military Uses and Abuses of Psychology, by Peter Watson
Were We Controlled? - by Lincoln Lawrence
Why Was Patricia Hearst Kidnapped? - by Mae Brussell, The Realist.
and other select readings.

Mind Control The Ultimate Terror

Write Down this Mirror web site address of educate-yourself.org in Switzerland in case you cannot access any page at this web site (our thanks to Stephanie Meier for maintaining this mirror):

<http://mirrors.wordsforgood.org/educate-yourself.org/>

[Editor's Note: **May 31, 2006**. Somewhere between May 18 and May 30, 2006, this mind control index page was surreptitiously erased from my web server and even from my hard drive. Apparently, someone doesn't want this topic ventilated before the public. I had to retrieve an old copy of this Mind Control index page from a disc which I had saved in November 2005, therefore the more recent articles which I had posted on this page up to April 2006 will not appear in this version, but will be restored shortly after I've had a chance to retrieve this page from a mirror site which was recently established in Europe. Thankfully, the synchronistic offer to set up the mirror site in early May from a very thoughtful person in Switzerland, came at just the right time. I will publish the url of the mirror site as soon as I find the e-mail sent to me by the person who set up the mirror site. .

For victims of electronic or psychic assault,

Be sure to see the section below titled "Countermeasures to Psychotronic and Demonic Attack"*

.Ken]

By Ken Adachi <Editor@educate-yourself.org>
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/index.shtml>

The topic of mind control is elaborate, multifaceted, and multi layered. For the casual reader, it can quickly become numbing, overwhelming the senses and creating a desire to exit the topic, but avoiding this subject is the most foolish thing you could possibly do since your only chance of surviving this hideous and insidious enslavement agenda, which today *threatens virtually all of humanity, isto understand how it functions* and take steps to reduce your vulnerability.

The plans to create a mind controlled workers society have been in place for a long time. The current technology grew out of experiments that the Nazis started before World War II and intensified during the time of the Nazi concentration camps when an unlimited supply of children and adults were available for experimentation. We've heard about the inhumane medical experiments performed on concentration camp prisoners, but no word was ever mentioned by the media and the TV documentaries of the **mind control** experiments. That was not to be divulged to the American public. Mind control technologies can be broadly divided into two subsets: **trauma-based** or **electronic-based**.

The first phase of government mind control development grew out of the old occult techniques which required the victim to be exposed to massive psychological and physical trauma, usually beginning in infancy, in order to cause the psyche to shatter into a thousand **alter personalities** which can then be separately programmed to perform any function (or job) that the programmer wishes to "install". Each alter personality created is separate and distinct from the **front personality**. The 'front personality' is unaware of the existence or activities of the alter personalities. Alter personalities can be brought to the surface by **programmers** or **handlers**

using special **codes**, usually stored in a laptop computer. The victim of mind control can also be affected by specific sounds, words, or actions known as **triggers**.

The second phase of mind control development was refined at an underground base below Fort Hero on Montauk, Long Island (New York) and is referred to as the **Montauk Project**. The earliest adolescent victims of Montauk style programming, so called **Montauk Boys**, were programmed using trauma-based techniques, but that method was eventually abandoned in favor of an **all-electronic** induction process which could be "installed" in a matter of days (or even hours) instead of the many years that it took to complete trauma-based methods.

Dr. Joseph Mengele of Auschwitz notoriety was the principle developer of the trauma-based **Monarch Project** and the CIA's **SMK Ultra** mind control programs. Mengele and approximately 5,000 other high ranking Nazis were secretly moved into the United States and South America in the aftermath of World War II in an Operation designated **Paperclip**. The Nazis continued their work in developing mind control and rocketry technologies in secret underground military bases. The only thing we were told about was the rocketry work with former Nazi star celebrities like Warner Von Braun. The killers, torturers, and mutilators of innocent human beings were kept discretely out of sight, but busy in **U.S. underground military facilities** which gradually became home to thousands upon thousands of kidnapped American **children** snatched off the streets (about **one million** per year) and placed into **iron bar cages stacked from floor to ceiling** as part of the 'training'. These children would be used to further refine and perfect Mengele's mind control technologies. Certain selected children (at least the ones who survived the 'training') would become future mind controlled slaves who could be used for thousands of different jobs ranging anywhere from sexual slavery to assassinations. A substantial portion of these children, who were considered expendable, were **intentionally slaughtered** in front of (and by) the other children in order to traumatize the selected trainee into total compliance and submission.

Mind Control 'Programmed' Individuals

The lone gunman that we hear about in assassinations, assassination attempts, school shootings, etc. are mind controlled individuals who had been 'programmed' to carry out those missions. Ted Bundy, the 'Son of Sam' serial killer David Berkowitz, Oswald, Timothy McVeigh, the Columbine shooters, Chapman, Sirhan Sirhan, etc. **were mind controlled individuals** who were programmed to perform these killings. Tens of thousands of young teenage boys were kidnapped and forced into the mind control training program called The Montauk Project starting around 1976. [Al Bielek](#), under mind control, was involved in many areas of the secret Montauk Project. After slowly recovering his memories beginning in the late 1980's, he came to realize that there were **at least 250,000** mind controlled "Montauk Boys" produced at **25 different facilities** similar to the underground base at Montauk, Long Island. Many of these boys were to become 'sleepers' who are individuals who were programmed to go into action at a later date when properly "triggered" to engage in some sort of destructive or disruptive conduct. Other Montauk Boys were woven into the fabric of mainstream American life as **journalists, radio & TV personalities, businessmen, lawyers, medical professionals, judges, prosecutors, law enforcement, military men**, etc.

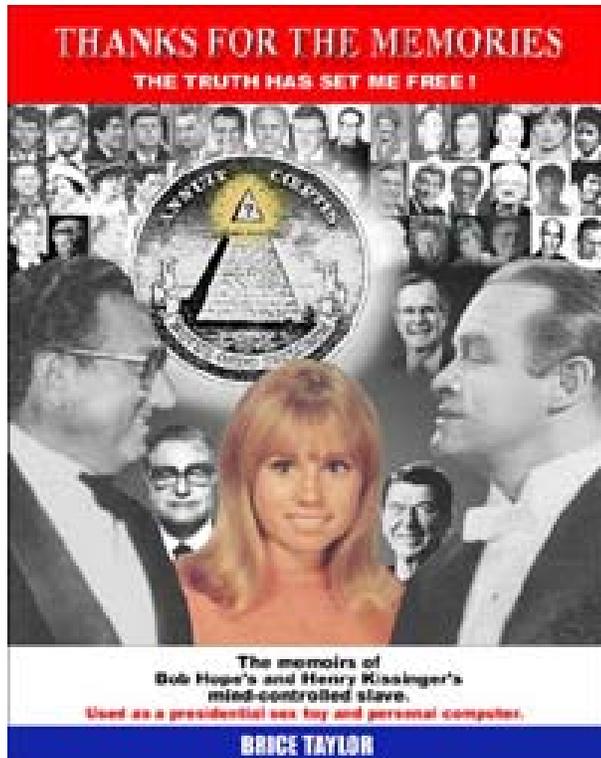
Worldwide Electronic Mind Control via 'Cell Phone' Towers



The day is now approaching in which government mind control technologies will be directed at you, your neighbors, and your loved ones. Every single day, equipment is being erected and installed in this country with the hidden purpose of **exerting mind control over the entire population**. Everywhere in this country (and overseas), [ELF/microwave transmission towers are being erected](#). The antennae usually look like four slightly curved vertical plates about 2 feet in length and located in either 3 or 4 quadrants around the tower, two thirds up from the ground. Just look around, you'll see them. And you'll also notice more of them going up once you begin to pay attention. No one is saying anything, but you're expected to *presume that they're for cell phones*. (Do you really think that we need that much 'cell phone' transmission capability, every few blocks? Do you realize how very little energy is used by genuine cell phone usage? Yet these towers are capable of putting out levels of power that exceed cell phone requirements by a wide margin) These mind control technologies have been in place for a long time. It's not an accident that the frequency band chosen for cell phone use just happens to match the second order waves that Wilhelm Reich discovered in the late 1940's to effect thought transmission and allow the mind to be manipulated without the victim realizing it. Reich worked on this project secretly for the CIA for over 5 years, from 1947-1952, until he realized who the CIA was planning to use the mind control on -the American people. He was outraged that he was deceived and used for such a treasonous motive and swore never to cooperate with the CIA, FDA, etc. again. Reich was covertly murdered in Federal prison in 1957, just a few weeks before he was due to be released, having been in prison for 2 years on a trumped up charge leading to a contempt of court citation. He was reported to have had a 'heart attack'. He was strong as an ox. He was murdered two weeks before his parole board hearing. His last book, written in prison, was found to be 'missing' after his death and never returned to his family.

A method was discovered to disable these ELF towers from exerting their mind control functions by placing a simple device known as an [orgone generator](#) within a radius of 1,300 feet of these towers. These microwave towers are used in conjunction with HAARP based technology to not only affect subliminal mind control influences, but also to control the weather (currently {2007}, the creation of **artificially induced drought conditions** are also greatly influenced by the population-reduction [chemtrail spraying operations which take place daily over the skies in America and in many other countries](#)).

Patrick Flannagan also recorded an [interview](#) with talk show host Jeff Rense on June 30, 2003 and offered important insights on how to counter electronic mind control being beamed to us from the electric wiring within our homes and from microwave towers (promising information that should be studied).



Brice Taylor

Brice Taylor is the pseudonym for Susan Ford, one of the highest level MK Ultra mind controlled victims to ever come forward and reveal her story. It took her nearly 13 years to recover the memories of the events that she reveals in her book, *Thanks for The Memories* (published in May 1999). Her memories began to return in sporadic fragments in 1985, following a car accident that threw her through the windshield of her car after hitting a tree. It wasn't really an accident as much as a result of mind control programming which compelled her to commit suicide if she began to recover critical memories about her role as a top level NASA/CIA mind controlled 'asset' who was used as a sex slave and message (or drug) courier for every president from Kennedy to Clinton and was **Henry Kissinger's** personal secretary/human computer (file storage and retrieval) for over 19 years. Her 'owner/handler' was comedian **Bob Hope** and she was 'loaned out' to many famous and well known entertainment personalities in order to oblige them to be beholden to and manipulated by Hope and his Illuminati pals so they could be used as "worker bees" to help usher in the Luciferian, New World Order. Her book is probably the most revealing

account to date of well known, national personalities in both politics and the entertainment industry who are involved in the handling, programming, control, manipulation, and abuse of Illuminati/government created human robots like Brice or other, well known celebrity/mind control victims such as Barbara Striesand and Barbara Mandrel. The book's [Table of Contents](#) alone will give you an idea of the incredible number of nationally known names that Brice had been involved with from childhood into adulthood as a mind controlled slave. In my opinion, *Thanks for The Memories* and the two co-authored *Illuminati Formula* books of Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeir (see below) are **the three most important and revealing books in print on the subject of Illuminati mind control** and should be read by every concerned and thinking human being on this planet, for they reveal how the Illuminati mind control programs are accomplished and how they can be broken, allowing the victim to escape from its control.

I encourage you to examine the remarkable book review of *Thanks for The Memories* written by Uri Dowbenko at this link: <http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nwomcbturireview.shtml>). It's truly ironic and a perfect example of karmic justice when the total recall of a mind control victim whose brain stem was scarred in order to produce a photographic memory, is now turned back on her abusers to reveal in the most exquisite and precise detail their despicable and monstrous conduct. *Thanks for The Memories* is a well written book that gives you a front row seat into the real world activities of the Secret Government- the 'government' that's really in charge behind the scenes (those scenes being *created* by the mainstream Media Propaganda Ministry whose job is to deceive you into thinking that the headline news, 'cover story' government is the real deal; believe me, it isn't. It's an illusion from top to bottom.

It's a dog and pony show. All show, and no substance. The presidential election snafu, the interminable talk show debates, propaganda hacks like Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity, etc., etc., **all designed to keep you preoccupied and bewildered from the steady enslavement and erosion of constitutionally guaranteed liberties that is taking place daily.** [The Sept. 11 "attack" was planned and launched to provide an excuse for passing fascist, totalitarian 'laws' designed to enslave us and strip the populace of the few remaining freedoms that we still enjoy.](#) National ID 'smart' cards that will contain your entire medical, financial history, DNA information, etc. will be required to engage in any sort of normal consumer activity like getting on a plane or even going from state to state after military border guards become a common scene in this once freedom loving land. Spend your cash now while you still have cash, because soon all financial transactions will be conducted using plastic cards. And just like Nazi Germany, our people will be encouraged to report any 'suspicious' activity of their neighbors. In fact, life in the United States will soon become a carbon copy of Nazi Germany of the late 1930's, just a lot more high tech and much more lethal.

We will post articles below that will give you greater insight into the methodology of mind control and its strong connections to Satanism and satanic rituals. Al Bielek has revealed a great deal of prime information on the government's secret mind control capabilities and plans in a [1992 underground video made with Vladimir Terziski.](#)

Are you ready to live in Orwell's nightmare world of Big Brother and mind control slavery? The New Fourth Reich of Hitler's demonic dream where perverted and promiscuous sexuality is promoted as 'normal' and 'healthy' while satanism with its rituals of human sacrifice is the only 'religion' to be allowed? Well, it's just around the corner if we remain passive and unwilling to engage these demonic manipulators.

[Thanks for the Memories Table of Contents](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/thankstableofcontents.shtml>

[Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor \(Aug. 16, 2008\)](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/needshardevidence16aug08.shtml>

[Illuminati Sex Slaves Paint Horrifying Picture by Henry Makow \(Nov. 4, 2007\)](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/makowilluminatisexslaves04nov07.shtml>

[Testimonial for Brice Taylor from Don Weeks \(May 3, 2004\)](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/bricetaylorcommentary03may04.shtml>

[Neurofeedback and Other Interventions for Patients with Ritual Abuse, Mind Control, and Dissociative Disorders by Susan Ford \(Brice Taylor\) Jan. 9, 2005](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml>

[Psychotronic & Demonic Torment- Understanding the Attack and How to Thwart It by M.Topper \(1991\)](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml>

James Casbolt and Project Mannequin

[The Story of James Casbolt & Project Mannequin \(Sep. 8, 2008\)](#)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltintro08sep08.shtml>

James Casbolt has written one of the most revealing exposes to date on secret government operations and the ultra secret NSA mind control operation called **Project Mannequin**. While he reviews known specifics of government involvement with aliens, much of his information is new,

especially with regards to U.K. underground covert operations. Subjected to mind control programming from earliest childhood, he began to recover his memories about two years ago and continues de-programming therapy to the present day. He first appeared on the Internet in 2007, trying to get out his story, but as is often the case with high level whistle blowers, he was besieged and verbally assaulted by the usual gaggle of conspiracy bloggers and blow hards who are ready to denigrate and dismiss anyone who has new and startling information. I saw the same thing happen to Brice Taylor when she first came out with her book, *Thanks for The Memories*, in May of 1999. It's a combination of blogger-idiots and government disinfo/smear artists who always reserve their most vicious attacks for those who come closest to the mark.

Andy Pero & Project Superman

Andy Pero is a special case. He is the quintessential victim of unconscionable military/government/academic "users" who think they can take over innocent people's lives and abuse them for their own purposes without regard to the right of that person to control the destiny of their own life. I'll allow the articles below to tell the Andy Pero story, but readers should understand that Andy was as typical an American kid as you can get. He did nothing of his own accord to attract the abuse he was subjected to other than the fact that as a small child he scored well on an IQ test and gained considerable athletic ability at an early age. Unfortunately for Andy, his father was a graduate of the Naval academy and this undoubtedly set the stage for Andy to be targeted and kept under surveillance by the military as he grew up. The military and the CIA had plans for Andy, and regardless of whether Andy liked it or not, he was going to part part of one of their "special training" programs.

[Update: August 2008. We have determined where Andy Pero is located and he's OK. He's being detained but that situation may not last much longer. We will reveal more details when the time is right. It's in Andy's interest to not divulge too much info at this time. You will understand later why I'm being reticent...Ken]

[Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim \(Jan. 6, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

[Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen \(Fall, 2000\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

Andy Pero Tells his Own Story:

[Project Superman, Part 1 by Andy Pero \(Oct. 27, 1999\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

[Project Superman, Part 2 by Andy Pero](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman2part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman2part27oct99.shtml>

[Project Superman, Part 3 by Andy Pero](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman3part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman3part27oct99.shtml>

[Project Superman, Part 4 by Andy Pero](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman4part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman4part27oct99.shtml>

[Project Superman, Part 5 by Andy Pero](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman5part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman5part27oct99.shtml>

[Project Superman, Part 6 by Andy Pero](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman6part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman6part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 7 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman7part27oct99.shtml>

Related

A Tribute to Andy Pero Against Those Who Might Disparage Him (Aug. 12, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/andyperocritique12aug08.shtml>

.Articles on Mind Control , Electronic (Psychotronic) Stalking, Harassment, & Torture

The Silent Massacre, Part 1 (Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America and Law Enforcement Complicity) by N. Kirkland (Mar. 14, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre1part14mar09.shtml>

The Silent Massacre, Part 2 (Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America and Law Enforcement Complicity) by N. Kirkland (Mar. 14, 2009)

NY Times Article Addresses Psychotronic Torture & Harassment (Nov. 18, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nytimeselectronicharassment13nov08.shtml>

Chinese Victims Of Directed Energy And Neurological Weapons (Nov. 18, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chinesepsychotronicvictims13nov08.shtml>

Australian Relays Horror of Psychotronic Torture & Harassment (Nov. 2, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/psychotronic torture02nov08.shtml>

Neurological Warfare & United States Experiments by Nicholas Kirkland (Sep. 10, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/kirklandneurologicalwarfareandusexperiments10sep08.shtml>

Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor (Aug. 16, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/needshardevidence16aug08.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Stalking & Mind Control Activities by Nicholas Kirkland (Aug. 7, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/electronicstalkingandlawenforcementcomplicity07aug08.shtml>

Doubtful of Electronic Mind Control ~ A Short Tutorial (July 21, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/doubtfulofelectronicmc21jul08.shtml>

Multiple Personality Disorder, Mind Control, & Memory Recovery (Jan. 20, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcandmemoryrecovery19jan08.shtml>

Electronic and Mind Control Harassment by Nicholas Kirkland (Jan. 8, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandelectronicmindcontrolharassment07jan08.shtml>

How the 'New' FBI (& CIA) "Help" Citizens Who Report Crime (August 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/reportingcrimetonewfbi02aug07.shtml>

Advice on Psychotronics/Alien Protection from Willy & Andy (May 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adviceonpsychicprotection31may07.shtml>

[Overcoming Psychotronic Torture: Deborah's Story \(Mar. 3, 2007\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deborahpsychotronic torture03mar07.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deborahpsychotronic torture03mar07.shtml>

[Coleman's Beatles, Tavistock, etc. \(Mar. 3, 2007\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/colemansbeatlestavistock03mar07.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/colemansbeatlestavistock03mar07.shtml>

[Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant \(Feb. 26, 2006\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml>

[Black Ops, Psychotronics, Microwave Weapons & DoD "Shell" Contractors \(Feb. 17, 2007\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/blackoppsychoelectronics18feb07.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/blackoppsychoelectronics18feb07.shtml>

[Subliminal Symbols & Messages Embedded Within National Geographic Documentary \(Jan. 31, 2007\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/darksubliminals31jan07.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/darksubliminals31jan07.shtml>

[Waging Psyops, Psychotronics, Stalking, and Theater on Military Personnel \(Dec. 7, 2006\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingmilitaryvets07dec06.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingmilitaryvets07dec06.shtml>

[Covert Domestic Monitoring & Interference \(Nov. 10, 2006\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/covertmonitoring08nov06.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/covertmonitoring08nov06.shtml>

[Using "Dogs" as a Metaphor in Mind Control Programming \(Oct. 14, 2006\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dalevansillumdogsprogrammingchildren13oct06.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dalevansillumdogsprogrammingchildren13oct06.shtml>

[Group Stalking, a Growing Menace \(Aug. 25, 2006\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/groupstalking17aug05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/groupstalking17aug05.shtml>

[Electronic Mind Control in America, The Silent Plague \(Nov. 10, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcvictimizationinamerica05nov05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcvictimizationinamerica05nov05.shtml>

[High-Tech Crimes and Electromagnetic Madness \(Oct. 10, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mkultrapatsiesoct2001.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mkultrapatsiesoct2001.shtml>

[John DeCamp Seeks Barbara Hartwell's Address to Serve Libel Lawsuit \(posted July 31, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml>

[Sex, Drugs, Mind Control, and Gitmo \(July 8, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/guantanamosexdrugsmc06jul05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/guantanamosexdrugsmc06jul05.shtml>

[Articles on Electronic Mind Control from American Friends Patriotic Network \(AFPN\)](http://www.apfn.org/apfn/electronic.htm)
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/electronic.htm>

[Aerial Mind-Control, The Threat to Civil Liberties \(June 29, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aerialmindcontrolNexusmagoct99.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aerialmindcontrolNexusmagoct99.shtml>

[Mind Control with Silent Sounds & Super Computers \(June 29, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mindcontrolwithsilentsounds24jun05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mindcontrolwithsilentsounds24jun05.shtml>

****Important Information to Thwart Psychotronic and Psychic Attack in this Article****
[How To Prevent Alien & Military Abductions by Michael Relfe \(April 19, 2005\)](http://www.metatech.org/preventing_alien_abductions.html)
http://www.metatech.org/preventing_alien_abductions.html

[Slowly Coming Up to Speed on Mind Control and the NWO Agenda -except ref. the Beatles \(Mar. 31, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cominguptospeedonmc31mar05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cominguptospeedonmc31mar05.shtml>

[Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks \(Mar. 21, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml>

[Letters From Moses: The Reality of Mind Control Victimization in America \(Mar.1, 2005\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lettersfrommoses01mar05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lettersfrommoses01mar05.shtml>

[Neurofeedback and Other Interventions for Patients with Ritual Abuse, Mind Control, and Dissociative Disorders By Susan Ford \(Brice Taylor\) Jan. 9, 2005](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml>

[Being Drugged and Harassed by Law Enforcement: A Letter from Joey \(Oct. 28, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/letterfromjoey18oct04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/letterfromjoey18oct04.shtml>

[Hospitals Chipping Patients with ID Implants \(Oct. 13, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/verichipsforpatients13oct04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/verichipsforpatients13oct04.shtml>

[The Dark Side of the KP Yohannan & Gospel for Asia, Inc. \(Sep. 26, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kpyonannanandmicrowavetorture26sep04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kpyonannanandmicrowavetorture26sep04.shtml>

[Beaming Subliminal Messages: Mind Control Now 'On The Air' Sept. 25, 2004 by ZS Livingstone \(Sep. 26, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mindcontrolequipturnedon25sep04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mindcontrolequipturnedon25sep04.shtml>

[Electronic Harassment \(Sep. 14, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/electronicharassment14sep04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/electronicharassment14sep04.shtml>

[Fernando's Story: Bolivian Implant Victim Recounts Life as a Lab Rabbit \(Aug. 20, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fernandosstory20aug04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fernandosstory20aug04.shtml>

[Stealth Microwave Towers & The 2004 Presidential Election \(July 30, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/stealthmwtowers29jul04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/stealthmwtowers29jul04.shtml>

[Boycott Planned Against Mind Control in Houston July 30, 2004 Could Have Its Downside \(June 14, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/boycottagainstMChoustonplanned14jun04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/boycottagainstMChoustonplanned14jun04.shtml>

['Promise Keepers' Mind Control Techniques by Anton Chaitkin \(June 12, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/promisekeepersmctechniques11jun04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/promisekeepersmctechniques11jun04.shtml>

[Los Angeles Mind Control Programming Seminar Aug. 20-23, 2004 \(Apr. 19, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ogleviemcseminar19apr04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ogleviemcseminar19apr04.shtml>

[Defending Ourselves Against Mind Control \(April 16, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstm16apr04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstm16apr04.shtml>

[Who Profits from Child Kidnappings, Electronic Stalking, and Mind Control? \(Apr. 12, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/whoprofitsfrommc12apr04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/whoprofitsfrommc12apr04.shtml>

[Teenage Self Mutilation \(Apr. 12, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/angryteenscutting12apr04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/angryteenscutting12apr04.shtml>

[Government Guinea Pigs & Mind Blowing Video Games \(Mar. 30, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/govtguineapigs30mar04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/govtguineapigs30mar04.shtml>

[Ear Implants, Ear Candles, and Reptilians \(Mar. 28, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/earimplantsandreptilians28mar04.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/earimplantsandreptilians28mar04.shtml>

[DARPA Neuroscience \(March 28, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/darpaneuroscience28mar04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/darpaneuroscience28mar04.shtml>

[Iranian Student, Victim of Psychotronic Torture, Seeks Relief \(Mar. 25, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/iranianpsychotronicsvictim25mar04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/iranianpsychotronicsvictim25mar04.shtml>

[Microchip Implants, Mind Control, & Cybernetics \(Mar. 24, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/implantsmcandcybernetics06dec00.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/implantsmcandcybernetics06dec00.shtml>

[Remote Behavioral Influence Technology Evidence \[Excellent Microwave MC overview\] \(Mar. 24, 2004\)](http://www.datafilter.com/mc/remoteBehavioralInfluence.html)

<http://www.datafilter.com/mc/remoteBehavioralInfluence.html>

[The Next Voice You Hear Part \(Mar. 18, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nextvoiceyouhearA29jan04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nextvoiceyouhearA29jan04.shtml>

[Suspects Microwaves on Campus \(Mar. 14, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/microwavesoncampus14mar04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/microwavesoncampus14mar04.shtml>

[Anatomy of a HAARP Attack: From Mostly Cloudy to Clear in 20 Minutes! \(Mar. 14, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/ct/anatomyhaarpattack14mar04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/anatomyhaarpattack14mar04.shtml>

[NSA Mind Control and Psyops by Will Filer \(Feb. 6, 2004\)](http://www.whale.to/b/nsa4.html)

<http://www.whale.to/b/nsa4.html>

[Mass Mind Control in the Present-Day U.S.-The Big Picture by John Quinn \(Feb. 6, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/massMCbigpicture06feb04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/massMCbigpicture06feb04.shtml>

[Andy Pero & Project Superman](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

[Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim \(Jan. 6, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

[Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen \(Fall, 2000\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

[Introduction to Mind Control & EMF Weapons \(Jan. 6, 2004\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/introMCandEMFweapons05jan04.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/introMCandEMFweapons05jan04.shtml>

[Yet More on Sir Mark Phillips \(Dec. 26, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sirmarkphillips26dec03.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sirmarkphillips26dec03.shtml>

[The True Story About Mark Phillips \(Dec. 26, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/markphillipstruestory12jul00.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/markphillipstruestory12jul00.shtml>

[Mark & Cathy Phillips, Foremost Authorities? \(Dec. 22, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/markphillipsforemostauthority22dec03.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/markphillipsforemostauthority22dec03.shtml>

[British Protesters Topple Mobile Phone Masts as Health Scare Spreads \(Dec. 6, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UKprotesterstopplephonemasts30nov03.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UKprotesterstopplephonemasts30nov03.shtml>

[America: Target Of Largest Media Brainwashing Campaign In History \(Sept. 10, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/americanstargetbrainwashingcampaign10sep03.shtml)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/americanstargetbrainwashingcampaign10sep03.shtml>

[The Menace of Satellite Surveillance \(July 31, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satellitesurveillance31jul03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satellitesurveillance31jul03.shtml>

[Microwave Mind Control Symptoms & Published Evidence \(June 5, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/listofmcsymptoms05jun03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/listofmcsymptoms05jun03.shtml>

[Controlled America Conference Presented July 12 & 13, 2003 \(June 2, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/controlamericajulyconf02jun03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/controlamericajulyconf02jun03.shtml>

[How to Block Microwave Mind-Programming Signals by Montalk \(May 8, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/blockingmwsignals8may03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/blockingmwsignals8may03.shtml>

[Mind Control 101, An Introduction By Dave McGowan \(April 27, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml>

[Total Population Control by Nicholas Jones \(July 12, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mctotalcontrol12jul02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mctotalcontrol12jul02.shtml>

[Wes Thomas and The Mind Control Discussion Forum \(May 13, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmindcontrolchatlist.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmindcontrolchatlist.shtml>

[Will You Help? An Appeal from Brice Taylor \(Feb. 10, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/bricetaylorletter10feb02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/bricetaylorletter10feb02.shtml>

[The Ultimate Orwellian Nightmare \(Jan. 17, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/ultimateorwelliannightmare17jan02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/ultimateorwelliannightmare17jan02.shtml>

[Mind Control 101, An Introduction \(August 13, 2001\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml>

[The Shocking Menace of Satellite Surveillance by John Fleming \(July 14, 2001\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flemingshockingmenacesatellitesurveillance14jul01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flemingshockingmenacesatellitesurveillance14jul01.shtml>

[The Secret Uses of Microwave Mind Control by the British \(July 10, 2001\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmwmindcontrolbybritish10jul01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmwmindcontrolbybritish10jul01.shtml>

[Global Mind Control Slated For Humanity By 2004 \(June 27, 2001\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mc2004globalmcslated27jun01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mc2004globalmcslated27jun01.shtml>

[CIA Mind-Control Operations and THE SYNDROME \(June 13, 2001\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcthesyndrome13jun01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcthesyndrome13jun01.shtml>

[Current Mind Control In America: What We Think Is Going On \(Mar 10, 2001\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mccurrentmcinamerica10mar01.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mccurrentmcinamerica10mar01.shtml>

[Andy Pero & Project Superman \(Oct. 27, 1999\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Countermeasures to Thwart Electronic Mind Control & Demonic Attack

[Psychotronic & Demonic Torment- Understanding the Attack and How to Thwart It by M.Topper \(1991\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml>

Advice on Psychotronics/Alien Protection from Willy & Andy (May 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adviceonpsychicprotection31may07.shtml>

Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant (Feb. 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml>

Planetary Initiation Offers an Electromagnetic Shield Against Negative-Alien Mind Influencing (Feb. 20, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zetainfoupdateindex.shtml>

Simple Tool to Help Mitigate Mind Control Technologies from Willy & Andy (Sep. 23, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zetainfoB23sep05.shtml#mindcontroltool>

How To Prevent Alien, Military Abductions, & Repel Demonic Entities by Michael Relfe (April 19, 2005)
http://www.metatech.org/preventing_alien_abductions.html

Orgone Generators, Succor Punch Crystals, the Harmonic Protector, and Boosting Techniques Seem to Help Many People

Radiation Health Foundation Inc. (<http://www.rhfweb.com>)
The best web site discovered to date for detailed information about the nature of the radiation being directed and what to do about it. Go there.

Patrick Flannagan Interview with Jeff Rense, June 30, 2003 (http://www.soundwaves2000.com/rense/archives/2003/june_index.asp)

A. Windows Media server (mms://66.36.240.52/sw_archives/rense/rense06-30-03.mp3)

B. Real Audio server (http://rense1.soundwaves2000.com:8080/ramgen/sw_archives/rense/rense06-30-03.mp3)

C. MP3 Audio server (<http://66.36.240.52:83/rense/m3u/rense06-30-03.m3u>)

Patrick Flannagan has a device called the Golden Ratio Series Neurophone, that MAY prevent electronic mind control signals from entering the brain and offer relief to victims of electronic mind control harassment and torture. I have no connection with him or the product or the company and simply offer this info for your consideration: <http://www.neurophone.com/grs.htm>

David Roscoe on Psychotronics <http://mediamatrix.org/0f/index.htm>

David Roscoe has an extensive web site packed with voluminous information about electronic mind control, mind influencing, behavior influencing, mood modification, and physical distress caused by secret government electronic technologies collectively known as "Psychotronics"

Electronic Harrassment (<http://www.eharassment.ca/>)
Good info all around, including counter measures.

John Mecca on Electronic Harassment and Torture <http://www.us-government-torture.com/>

Related Articles

Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks (Mar. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml>

Electrical Pollution: What it's Doing to You (Jan. 24, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/electricalpollution24jan04.shtml>

Defending Ourselves Against Mind Control (April 16, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstmc16apr04.shtml>

Articles on The Illuminati & Mind Control

Multiple Personality Disorder (Mar. 27, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/multperdisorder28dec03.shtml>

Svali: Illuminati Defector Details Pervasive Conspiracy By Henry Makow, Ph.D (Oct. 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/svaliilluminatidefector.14oct02.shtml>

The Illuminati in America: 13 Part Interview with Former Mind Control Programmer, Svali (Jan 22, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcsvaliinterviewpt1.shtml>

Radio Interview with Cisco Wheeler, Former Illuminati Mind Control Programmer (Jan. 11, 1998)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/cisowheelerinterview11jan98.shtml>

Fritz Springmeier Radio Interview (Jan. 4, 1998)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fsinterview04jan98.shtml>

On-Line Books about Illuminati Mind Control Programming Techniques

The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave By Fritz Springmeier & Cisco Wheeler
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/IlluminatiFormulaindex.shtml>

Deeper Insights into the Illuminati Formula by Fritz Springmeier & Cisco Wheeler
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deeperinsightsbook.shtml>

Fritz Springmeier was set up and framed for bank robbery and sentenced to 11 years in prison. The Illuminati needed to get him out of the way. He was creating too much interest in their hidden agenda to destroy America. If you would like to write to him, you can reach him at the following address.

Fritz Springmeier 65941-065
FCI Sheridan
PO Box 5000
Sheridan, OR 97378

Videos on The Illuminati & Mind Control

Fritz Springmeier: Mind Control & The Illuminati (1998-Granada Forum 2:15 mins.)
<http://educate-yourself.org/products/index.shtml#FritzSpringmeiermindcontrolvideo>

Ted Gunderson on Satanic Cults & Missing Children (1997-Freedom Forum 1:43 mins.)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tgsatanicultsmissingchildrenvideo.shtml>

Articles on Satanism, Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA), & The Illuminati

Promoting Satanism Under the Rubric of Paganism or Wicca (May 5, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/promotingsatanism05may08.shtml>

The Baphomet Conspiracy And The Laboratory Of Fear (Zionists & German Patriots) April 21, 2008

<http://www.rense.com/general81/baph.htm>

Ken Adachi's "Error" re. Satanic Promoters (Nov. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/errorasatanicpromoters17nov07.shtml>

The 'Gothic' Milieu: Black Metal, Satanism, and Vampires (June 30, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/heavymetalsatanismvampires26mar00.shtml>

Dismayed by the Realization of Satanic Ritual Abuse with Children (Feb.19, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/satanicritualabuse19feb07.shtml>

Satanic Worship, Child Sacrificing In Butler County, MO (Nov. 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/szymanskisatanicsacrificebutlercountry03nov06.shtml>

British Occult Influences & Caribbean People (Aug. 28, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/britishcaribbeaninduction27aug06.shtml>

Satanic Elites Abuse Childen Worldwide (May 18, 2004)

<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-SexualAbuse.htm>

The Expansion of Satanism (May 18, 2004)

<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-Satanic.htm>

The Healing of the Nation (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/healingofnationA29jan04.shtml>

Satanic Subversion of the U.S. Military (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/satanicsubversionusmilitary29mar04.shtml>

Famous Kidnapping Case Implicates Top Political Figures in Child (Johhny Gosch Case) (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/goschradiointerview19aug03.shtml>

Ritual Abuse Torture To Be Discussed At United Nations on March 8, 2004 (Mar. 6, 2004)

http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ritualabusetortureat_UN06mar04.shtml

Risky Business: Exposing Satanism, Child Abuse, and Murder in America's Heartland (Feb. 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/noreengoschradiotalk15feb04.shtml>

Satanists on Stage, Norwegian Black Metal Band Shocks Poland (Feb. 4, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/norwegianblackmetalband04feb04.shtml>

Straight Talk on Harry Potter By William J. Schnoebelen (Jan. 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/straighttalkonharrypotter30jan04.shtml>

The Conspiracy Is Against God By Henry Makow (Jan. 4, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conspiracyagainstGod04ajn04.shtml>

The False Memory Hoax By Alex Constantine (Jan. 2, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/falsememoryhoax1996.shtml>

[Closing Satanic Killing Fields By Don Croft \(Oct. 23, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/dc/closingsatanicfields23oct03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/closingsatanicfields23oct03.shtml>

[Ritual Abuse Seminar Scheduled for San Diego June 21, 2003 \(May 12, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sraseminarinsandiego12may03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sraseminarinsandiego12may03.shtml>

[Trying to Help SRA Victims \(April 6, 2003\)](http://educate-yourself.org/lte/srahelppoffered06apr03.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/srahelppoffered06apr03.shtml>

[San Diego Satanic Ritual Abuse Defenders Wage Uphill Battle Against Influential Debunkers \(Sept. 21, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcritualabuseconfandFMSFdisinfo21sep02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcritualabuseconfandFMSFdisinfo21sep02.shtml>

[More Satanic Dots \(July 18, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sramoresatanicdots18jul02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sramoresatanicdots18jul02.shtml>

[Can You Connect the Satanic Dots? \(May 30, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sraconnectsatanicdots30may02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sraconnectsatanicdots30may02.shtml>

[Lauren Stratford, A Hero Goes Home \(May 13, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/laurenstafford13may02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/laurenstafford13may02.shtml>

[Satanism, Sexual Abuse and the Church: Out of Touch, Out of Time \(May 14, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satanismsexabusechurch14may02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satanismsexabusechurch14may02.shtml>

[Church Sexual Abuse Crisis, How Do We Respond? \(May 14, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srachurchsexabuseresponse14may02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srachurchsexabuseresponse14may02.shtml>

[A Predator's Toolkit \(May 14, 2002\)](http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srapredatorstoolkit14may02.shtml)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srapredatorstoolkit14may02.shtml>

Conferences and Seminars on Satanic Ritual Abuse and Mind Control

Links to Web Sites on Satanism, Witchcraft, and Satanic Ritual Abuse

[With One Accord](http://withoneaccord.org) (<http://withoneaccord.org>) [Bill Schnoebelen](#) was a high priest with the **Church of Satan** for seven years and credits his return to Christianity (and sanity) because of a short note written on the back of a cancelled check to this organization from a female bank worker who simply wrote the words "Jesus loves you" . Bill recounts his story and ascension from darkness in an amazing book titled, "*Lucifer Dethroned*". This man has done it all- very infomative web site.

Links to Web Sites on Mind Control:

[Freedom Isn't Free](http://www.raven1.net) (<http://www.raven1.net>)

- Eleanor White's web site is about one type of the ongoing (and vigorously denied) government crimes, (historically often carried on by non- government entities for cover,) which started in the 1950s as MKULTRA, and COINTELPRO. The code names were dropped, but the activity never stopped. The crime documented here is a literal covert war on citizens by the "shadow governments" who "own" the visible governments. This covert war operates like a cross between illegal

vigilante style "criminal rehabilitation groups" and "contract revenge services" for the rich and powerful.

[Advocacy Committee for Human Experimentation Survivors & Mind Control](http://www.aches-mc.org/) (<http://www.aches-mc.org/>)

- ACHES-MC, originally founded for survivors of mind control experimentation, has identified additional survivors of other nonconsensual experimentation. These survivors include children, prisoners, mentally incapacitated and military personnel and their families-those who cannot freely give consent.

[Survivorship](http://www.survivorship.org/) (<http://www.survivorship.org/>)

- For survivors of ritualistic abuse, mind control, and torture, and their allies. Survivorship is a non-profit organization created to support the healing of adult survivors of ritualized abuse. We are a truly grassroots organization totally supported by membership fees and donations. We accept no federal, state, or private grant monies. We are run for and by survivors and their allies.

[Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse By Neurological and Electromagnetic Weapons](http://www.dcn.davis.ca.us/~welsh/) (<http://www.dcn.davis.ca.us/~welsh/>)

- Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse (C.A.H.R.A.) was formed by a group of victims of alleged nonconsensual human experimentation involving electromagnetic and neurological weapon testing programs by the U.S. and other governments. The specific purpose of this group is to stop the currently ongoing nonconsensual human experimentation by the U.S. and other governments. The group will use research and documentation, networking and organization to reach a timely solution. Victims organized this group to pool their time and resources and to network with each other, just as the Gulf War Vets and also radiation victims did. (contact: Cheryl Welsh <welsh@dcn.davis.ca.us>)

[Truth Be Known 2000](http://truthbeknown2000.tripod.com/Truthbeknown2000/index.html) (<http://truthbeknown2000.tripod.com/Truthbeknown2000/index.html>)

- Dr. Ellen Lacter is a San Diego psychiatrist with a web site devoted to therapy and help for victims of satanic ritual abuse (SRA) and mind control. Many terrific articles and news of training seminars and conferences for both therapeutic professionals and victims of abuse.

[Mind Control and Ritual Abuse](http://mcrais.googlepages.com/index0.htm) (<http://mcrais.googlepages.com/index0.htm>)

I took a fast look and it seems to be a pretty informative site. ..Ken

The Following Links obtained from Electronic Harassment (<http://www.eharassment.ca/>)

[Mind Control Forum](http://www.mindcontrolforums.com) (<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com>)

[Raven1.net](http://www.raven1.net/) (<http://www.raven1.net/>)

- This web site is about one type of the ongoing government crimes, which started in the 1950s as MKULTRA, and the 1960s as COINTELPRO. The code names were dropped, but the activity never stopped. The crime documented here is popularly called "mind control". This activity started with harassment and torture of entirely innocent and involuntary citizens of the U.S. and Canada. Now in the 21st Century, these crimes are happening in the jurisdictions of all major governments, and are world wide in scope. The evidence is here for all who are willing to look at it.

[Bugsweeps.com](http://www.bugsweeps.com/info/electronic_harassment.html) (http://www.bugsweeps.com/info/electronic_harassment.html)

- This is Roger Tolces' site. Victims report that he is very helpful. This particular page is about electronic harassment. I have heard that Roger will do testing for implants.

[US Surveillance Issues](http://www.surveillanceissues.com) (<http://www.surveillanceissues.com>)

- This site contains information relating to advanced satellite surveillance and "harassment" technologies which are made available to covert government agencies and organised crime syndicates. By Paul Baird.

(1) [Microwave Harassment and Mind-Control Experimentation](http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/mck-clsc.htm)

(<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/mck-clsc.htm>)

(2) [Directed-Energy Harassment Defense](http://mindcontrolforums.com/mindnet/mn145.htm) (<http://mindcontrolforums.com/mindnet/mn145.htm>)

- Two articles by Julianne McKinney who headed up the Electronic Surveillance Project for a time in an attempt to help victims of electronic harassment.

[Diagram of Symptoms](http://www.raven1.net/effects.gif) (<http://www.raven1.net/effects.gif>)

- This is a diagram with a comprehensive list of symptoms (located at raven1.net), most of which (80%) I have experienced.

[Project Freedom](http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/pro-freedom.co.uk/index.html) (<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/pro-freedom.co.uk/index.html>)

- George Farquhar's U.K. web site. (Mirror site - I don't know what happened to the original website). He says, "I now know without any doubt, that during my stay in Canada, I was being bombarded with microwave radiations, and that I was being mentally and emotionally manipulated by EMF Remote Mind Control Weaponry. I also believe that these attacks may have been executed via the US National Security Agency's Kinnecome Group, Fort Meade, who are known for such attacks on the American people. "

[MKzine \(http://www.mkzine.com/\)](http://www.mkzine.com/)

- Magazine with articles by known activists. Examines coercive mind control, invasive human experimentation and other related abuses.

[StopCovertWar.com \(http://www.StopCovertWar.com/\)](http://www.StopCovertWar.com/)

- A site describing the current day epidemic of covert around the clock harassment of citizens, allowed to continue because all government agencies and non- government human rights organizations choose to look the other way instead of obeying their respective mandates. This site has collected information on how to cope with this unending torture, and how to effectively fight to expose and stop these crimes.

[Government Mind Control \(http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/index.html\)](http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/index.html)

- A well organized site providing links to articles and books. It contains plenty of fascinating research information.

[Psychotechnology Research Institute \(http://int.psycor.ru/main.php?smir\)](http://int.psycor.ru/main.php?smir)

- Not a site by victims, but by those developing the kind of technology many victims feel is being used against them. An eye-opening site, especially the publications section.

Pam Schuffert Reports

Satanism, the Illuminati, and mind control are heavily interlinked. Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA) is one of the principle methods used to shatter the psyches of very young children and begin the process of mind control programming. A series of articles by **Pam Schuffert** is being written daily to chronicle the current state of satanic activity in the America today. See her reports posted at this link. <http://educate-yourself.org/ps/>

MIND CONTROL IN AMERIKA Five Easy Steps To Create A Manchurian Candidate

OPERATION OPEN EYES

Gunther Russbacher sent the original pieces of this article to his wife, Rayelan in 1996. In December of 1996, Rayelan pieced together Gunther's many letters, and published the original article on "Mind Control in America" in the print edition of Rumor Mill News.

Several days before the Columbine shootings, a man from Austria came to California to meet with Rayelan and clear up some of the hard to understand passages in the original article. The man said he was Gunther's boss in Austrian Intelligence. Since Rayelan had never met Gunther's boss, the man provided information that only Rayelan, Gunther and Gunther Austrian Intelligence superior would know.

The Austrian told her he had helped Gunther write the first part of the article on "Operation Open Eyes." The original article was hand written by Gunther and sent to Rayelan in several different letters. The man from Austria said that he had personal knowledge of the 5 Levels of programming, and that was the part of the article he had helped Gunther write. The second part of the original RMNews article was taken from other letters written by Gunther, alone. The man from Austria said he could only correct the part that he had helped write because he had no personal knowledge of Gunther's own mind control experiences, or how the United States used this method of mind control.

Shortly after the Austrian met with Rayelan, the tragedy at Columbine happened. Rayelan now believes that the Columbine killings were the beginning of the final push to take all guns out of the hands of the American people. One month, to the day, after Columbine, another similar shooting occurred in Georgia. These killings are not random acts of teenage violence. These school killings are a planned, methodical attack on the American Constitution and the freedom which is enjoyed but taken for granted by citizens of the United States of America.

The method of the attack is designed to inflame anger and hysteria in the American public. The media whips up the anger and hysteria and keeps it fresh in America's mind, with continual graphic, around the clock, "overkill" coverage and commentary of the dead and wounded victims, the pain and suffering of the families, and the traumatic scars left on America's children. The President uses the hysteria of the moment to blame guns for the problems in Americas schools and with America's children. In the heat of hysteria, Congress is pressured to pass more guns laws.

The hysteria and anger towards guns, propelled by the President and the media, continues to sweep across America. No one in media or being interviewed by the media, is allowed to speak rationally on the subject of guns. Rational people are shouted down by talk show hosts, as in the infamous Rosie O'Donnell interview with Tom Selleck. Members of Congress who try to point out the fact that existing gun laws don't work, because the Clinton Administration doesn't enforce them, are portrayed by the media as being "on the take" from the NRA.

No one is permitted to step back from the hysteria and consider, that no matter how many gun laws are enacted by governments, not even the total ban and destruction of guns could have stopped what happened at Columbine.

If there were no guns available to the two young men and their accomplices at Columbine, the killings would have happened anyway. A gun was not used to blow up the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City. Guns were not used to kill the 800,000 TsuTsis who were killed in Rwanda by the Hutus.

The children at Columbine and at the other schools across America were killed by other children. The "child killers" used guns, but they could just as easily used machetes or bombs. The man who drove his pick up truck through the window of Luby's restaurant in Killean, Texas used a high powered assault rifle to murder dozens of people. He could just as easily thrown a bomb through the restaurant window. The bomb would have killed more people than the gun, and the killer would have escaped alive. But a bomb would not have accomplished the first step in the planned take-over of America. That first step is the elimination of all guns in the hands of the American public!

Many of the mass murderers in the recent decade have committed suicide at the site of the killings, or they are killed by a law enforcement officer, once the various government agencies arrive. In several cases of school shootings, the "child killers" have been stopped by teachers or principles who had guns. If the adult school officials had not had guns, by the time the law enforcement officers arrive, more victims would have been killed. It is also possible that the "child killers" would have "self destructed" by committing suicide. Dead men and boys, tell no tales.

With the "child killers" dead, there is no way to trace back, to its origin in mind control programming, the true cause of the killing spree. If these children have been programmed using a Manchurian Candidate type of mind control, that has been around since the 1920's, and actively used since the Korean War, a trained psychiatrist can find the mind control tracks! For the psychiatrist to do his job, he needs a live "killer", and he needs the cooperation of the local law enforcement officials.

The only way to stop these shootings is to make the public realize that "Manchurian Candidates" do exist, and the kids who are committing these tragic crimes are victims of government mind control. The purpose of the shootings is to inflame the public against guns so that they force Congress to pass restrictive gun laws.

Once the guns are out of the hands of the American public, another twist in random mayhem will begin. More programmed "Manchurian Candidates" will begin anarchistic attacks on the public using bombs, knives, fires, Molotov cocktails, baseball bats and any other item that can be used as a weapon. Anarchy will sweep the streets of the United States.

The public will be disarmed and unable to protect themselves. Therefore, the government will step in and become everyone's protector and Big Brother! The government will do this by suspending the last threads of our barely surviving Constitution, declaring martial law, rounding up the dissidents, patrolling our streets with armed United Nations or NATO military, instituting curfew, and shooting anyone who disobeys any of the newly imposed laws. In other words, a totalitarian government will take control, and if you oppose them, you will be sent to the Gulags.

If the school killings escalate as a Rumor Mill News Source said they will, Congress will be bribed, blackmailed or threatened to pass the bills which will take away our guns. If this happens in 1999 or the year 2000, Bill and Hillary Clinton will be the permanent totalitarian rulers of the United States!

[Editor's Note: In 2009 - it could be Hillary and Bill Clinton]

Programmed "Manchurian Candidates" as well as political and government leaders whose own personal agendas have been replaced with mind controlled New World Order "overlays", will work in tandem to bring the United States under the iron fisted rule of a One World Government.

There is enough research on mind control to convince any rational person that mind control and programmed assassins exist. Congress will not investigate this. Our Congress is either bribed with money or promises of high positions in the New World Government, or they are blackmailed and/or threatened with death or the death of their loved ones.

The only hope America has of exposing this and stopping it, is for a courageous community to demand that their district attorney look into the mind control aspect of the shootings. This courageous community must stand together as a united front. If only a handful of residents try to force their local government to investigate and expose the mind control behind the killing rampages, then that

handful can be broken and defused using simple techniques of "divide and conquer", and "smear and attack" These courageous residents will be painted as mentally unstable, or as criminals and pedophiles. If these simple techniques of "breaking and diffusing the opposition" don't work, then the heavier guns of bribery, blackmail, threats and murder will be used. Only a well coordinated and informed public, with NO LEADER OR SPOKESPERSON, can expose the horror of what is really happening in America.

Why no leader or spokesperson? Because you can never be sure you are not putting a government infiltrator in charge of the attempt to expose the truth. In other words, the only person whose agenda you can trust is your own. This means, if you want the truth exposed, YOU have to do it.

[YouTube - BRAINWASH - The Secret History of Mind Control](#)

Dominic Streatfield's book on the recent history

Watch video - 2 min 21 sec -

www.youtube.com/watch?v=xdEHXQzosPI

<http://www.jamescasbolt.com/> [This is the scariest guy I've ever seen]

[A History of Secret CIA Mind Control Research Part 1. Techniques used By Government agencies for Mind Control:](#) . By Sid Taylor.

[A History of Secret CIA Mind Control Research Part 2. Techniques used By Government agencies for Mind Control:](#) By Sid Taylor.

[U.S. Experiments on Children](#) For decades the US Government has been experimenting on children with the use of drugs, deadly viruses, and radioactivity: by Carol Rutz.

[Towards the New World Order](#) America's secret police force. Who are FEMA, the MJTF, and the FINCEN? An insider reveals a taste of things to come.

One of the places where an investigator can begin research is with Satanic cults and children's mental institutions and in house drug rehabilitation programs. Almost all of the children involved in the school killings had attended a Satanic cult or had been in a mental hospital.. These are the two main ways of programming children without parental knowledge. The local authorities or researchers and investigators need to start there.

There have been many books written about CIA mind control programs, but no document or book has exposed the method used to create a programmed assassin. This article covers the basics of the program. Once you read this, you will understand how and why mass murders such as Columbine, take place. In the case of the mass murders using guns, these mind controlled assassins are being used to sow terrorism in order to force Congress to pass tougher, more draconian gun laws which do not stop terrorism, but take away freedoms Americans take for granted.

In the case of the children being murdered by children. This is a "CIA modified" "Hegelian Dialectic" technique. In other words, if you want society to become something different than it is, you must set up the conditions which will bring about the desired results. The German philosopher, Frederick Hegel called it: Thesis, Antithesis, Synthesis. The CIA calls it: Crisis Creation, Crisis Solution, Crisis Control. (Navy Captain Trenton Parker describes how the CIA uses this technique in foreign countries to influence politics. See end of article for information. In the case of Columbine and other similar shootings the scenario is as follows:

THESIS:

An armed America

ANTITHESIS:

Horrific violence and mass murders committed by people with guns

SYNTHESIS:

Draconian antigun laws which disarm America

The CIA's version of Hegel's Dialectic omits the Thesis, their version starts with the antithesis: Crisis Creation replaces Antithesis:

Horrific violence and mass murders committed by people with guns, who were either programmed or in the employee of the CIA or other government agencies Crisis Solution replaces Synthesis: Draconian gun laws which take the guns away from everyone, including law abiding citizens.

Crisis Control Becomes the New Thesis

In the case of gun violence, the new thesis will resemble a police state, where only the government will have guns.

To further illustrate the point. America is a nation full of guns and guaranteed the right to own and bear arms, by the Constitution of the United States.

America cannot be taken over by the New World Order and their socialist/communist agenda, if Americans are armed, (this is the Thesis, an armed citizenry), therefore conditions must be created that will cause the American public to demand that their Constitutional right to bear arms be rescinded.

These created conditions are called "The Antithesis" by Hegel; it is called Crisis Creation by the CIA. In the case of an armed citizenry, the antithesis, or anti-thesis, is random, senseless and horrific murders using guns as the weapon.

When these two conditions, i.e.; an armed citizenry and horrific gun violence, exist simultaneously, public hysteria can be whipped up making the public demand that their Congressional representatives outlaw all guns. This is called "The Synthesis" by Hegel; or Crisis Solution by the CIA..

The "synthesis" then becomes the new "Thesis" for a new triad in Hegel's Dialectic. In the CIA's version of Hegel's Dialectic, the synthesis i.e.; the Crisis Solution brings about the new Thesis which is called: Crisis Control.

When Hitler wanted to wipe Jewish DNA from all of Europe, he created similar "antithesis" conditions which allowed the passage of similar anti gun laws. If all Jews in Germany had been armed, how easy would it have been for Hitler to send them to concentration camps? An armed citizenry can protect itself from its government.

Hitler's plan to eliminate all gun from German citizens was so successful that Connecticut Senator Thomas J. Dodd, father of today's Connecticut Senator Chris Dodd, used Hitler's model to frame the Gun Control Act of 1968. (More information at end of article.)

The Government's Diabolic Plan Must Be Exposed

If this horrendous, diabolic plan to disarm America is not exposed, we can expect to see many more killings like the ones at Columbine. Each subsequent episode will be 100 times worse than the others. In Columbine, the real people behind the killings were sending a subtle message to anyone who can decipher it: The bombs that were found were not intended to go off. They were merely there to let "key people" in Congress know what will happen the next time. In other words, instead of 15 people being killed, hundreds, maybe even thousands will be killed.

More than likely, there was a "Control Officer" handling these boys. If an honest police unit uncovers him, he will be sacrificed, just like Tim McVeigh. He will be portrayed in the exact way the Tim McVeigh has been portrayed. In other words, he will be part of "The Vast Right Wing Conspiracy", he will be a "gun nut", he will belong to an Aryan Christian group.

Once you read how "Manchurian Candidates" are created, you will fully understand what is behind the incidents like the school killings, the crash of Ron Brown's plane, The North Hollywood bank robbery, the massacre at Luby's, and the killings at the Capitol, (Tom DeLay was the intended target at the Capitol. Maybe he would be interested in how his would be assassin was created.)

* * * * *

OPERATION OPEN EYES

Government insiders reveal How the United States Government Finds, Chooses and Creates "Sleepers"

Mind-controlled, programmed zombies, also known as: Manchurian Candidates

An Overview of a Government Mind Control Program How the Subjects are Chosen

A preset group of our people (from the intelligence community) canvasses the county hospitals and immigration centers in order to find viable candidates. We locate and select people who have no close family or friends. Once they have been selected, they are put under heavy,

Level One hypnosis. At this time a clear and definitive pattern of their usefulness is determined by our psychiatrists and field officers. If the candidate possesses a relatively high IQ, he will be filed in a category file, called "call file. "

Levels One and Two

If the tested applicant has more than 120 IQ, a "recall" command and an accompanying "trigger"

word will be written into his personality during the Level One hypnosis session. This "trigger" will activate his recall program when we are ready for him. We then systematically do a background search and create a file for future reference.

If there are no relatives, to speak of, the subject will be "recalled" and taken to a location of our choice. Further tests for vulnerability will be conducted at this location. If he passes these tests, he is then brought to

Level 2 hypnosis where specific instructions are "written" (placed through hypnotic commands and suggestions) into his personality and he is given diverse small orders.

If the subject, upon release, shows that he has retained the instructions which were "written" into his personality, and if he carries out the small and unimportant work duties which were assigned under Level 2 hypnosis, he will receive a "recall service notice".

The timing of a "recall service notice" depends on how quickly we can determine that the programming which was "written" into the subject's personality has enabled him to complete his Level 2 work assignments properly. Once this determination has been made, a "recall service notice" will be given to him by a person, or "handler" to whom we have introduced him.

If the subject was not given a "trigger" word, the "handler" will use a quick and powerful form of hypnosis similar to Neural Linguistic Programming. The subject will be told when and where to report. The subject will have no memory of being given these instructions, he will just report on time to the proper location. IF the subject was given a "trigger" word or symbol. He will report to the designated location upon activation of the "trigger".

Level 3

The next step is Level 3 hypnosis, where the subject will become an "overwrite" upon his own personality. An "overwrite" is a new identity or personality. It is similar to having multiple personalities, except the original personality is repressed or hidden under the "overwrite" and will not surface for a set period of time which is determined by the Programmer.

The "overwrite" is not a complete new identity. There is just enough information written into the subject's personality for us to determine his viability.

In the case of a Field Operative, Level 3 hypnosis is how the operative is prepared for a covert mission which requires a temporary new identity. Just enough information will be written in for the operative's alias and story to be believable by everyone, including law enforcement officials. In the case of a field operative who will be using this alias for only one occasion, his normal personality is not repressed, it is made recessive, but left alert.

For the field operative who is being prepared for a deadly covert mission, a Level 3 "overwrite" can eliminate all fear and nervousness, and allow him to function under the nose of his enemies without the added stress of being discovered. All operatives have to go to, and through these 3 Levels before they are fielded! Sometimes they go through Level 3 many times.

During Level 3 programming sessions, the new subject is told that anything his "friends", i.e. programmers, ask him to do, is okay, even though it may be against all laws of the land. At Level 3, the subject is also programmed to believe that he must and can do everything his "friends" i.e., programmers ask him to do.

Once Level 3 Programming has been "overlaid" upon the new subject's own personality, he/she is

once again given a "recall service order" and is then discharged. The subject will be monitored to see how well he functions with his new personality. If everything goes well, he will be recalled for further programming.

The higher the IQ of a given subject, the further the programming goes! If the IQ is high enough we will study his abilities and our needs, and determine how the subject can be further used. Once this determination is made, the subject will be brought to "The Farm" or one of our numerous facilities throughout the U.S. and Canada for further and final programming. (Doctors Hospital in Dallas, TX is one of our main centers!)

Level 4

Once at the facility, we will put the subject into Level 4 hypnosis, a place where he no longer differentiates between right and wrong. The subject will be told he is a "Super Human" and all laws are written for other people. The subject's moral code, respect for the law, and fear of dying is replaced with new "Super Human" feelings.

This is the Level that turns a subject into a "Clear Eyes", i.e., a fully programmed "sleeper" assassin, who can commit crimes as serious as murder, and afterwards have no shame, guilt, or remorse.

The Level 3 Super Human "overwrite" replaces the subject's own morality and/or religious ethics with a program that makes him believe he is beyond all human laws. If the intent of the programming is to create a programmed assassin who will kill on cue, all morality, fear, and revulsion of bloody body parts must be eliminated. The Super Human "overwrite" eliminates both. The Super Human "overwrite" also gives the subject the feeling of immortality and invincibility.

If he has to perform a particularly suicidal or important assignment we do our job at Stoney Mountain facilities.

At Level 4, diverse programs can be written/or overwritten into the brain. Any command is accepted at this level. At Level 4 you can give the test subject a completely new personality and history. You are able to make him/her believe anything the program requires for the accomplishment of the desired project. In this case, a completely new person is being created, not just a partial personality as is Level 3.

Once the Level 4 programming is complete, the subject will be a different person with no memory of his former life. He will not be an amnesiac, he will have memories. Ones which we gave him. He/she will be relocated to a new state and town and given a new life. Everything to complete the construction of the new person will be provided. Items such as driver's license, car, bank accounts, passport, credit cards, and birth certificate will be created or supplied by us and will be valid and legal.

The subject will also be provided with all the small things that ordinary people have in their lives, such as photos of his family. His family won't really exist, but he won't know this. He will have all the feelings of love, hurt or anger that normal family members feel for each other.

The photos of family and friends will be of deep cover agency personnel. If ever a mission goes "sour" and the news media starts looking for his family, the "agency created family" will be produced for a news conference or an interview. Agency personnel have been well coached and are trained actors and actresses. They will fill their roles perfectly, usually letting the public know that the "Clear Eyes" subject has always had a deeply troubled and violent past. The media will present the "Clear Eyes" as a nut case who went on a tragic and senseless rampage. Within a month, the

public will have forgotten the incident.

Completing the new life and home, will be souvenirs from trips the subject has never taken, but yet remembers. There will also be small mementos of a life he has never lived, yet believes he has. Upon the completion of Level 4 Programming, the subject and patient (one and the same) now has an agenda that he believes is his own.

In other words, if the subject is going to be used to infiltrate a patriot group, religious commune, political campaign or environmental movement, the subject will be given all the knowledge and beliefs that are commonly held by people in his targeted group. The subject will believe that his fervently held opinions are his own. He will be believable to other members of the group.

Many politicians and government officials on a world wide level have been given "new agendas" through the use of Level 4 programming. Their own beliefs are replaced with the agenda of the programmers. They are given super human talents such as a photographic memory, and the ability to lie convincingly.

President Clinton is an example of a world leader who has been programmed with this technique. Senator John McCain and Secretary of State Madeline Albright are two other examples of an "agenda overlay" being "overwritten" onto the subjects own personality. In the cases of these people, their own personalities and memories are still present, to a large extent, although childhood and early adolescent memories are sometimes erased when this technique is used.

Once the future government leader is programmed, he will be recalled on a yearly basis and given hypnotic reinforcement of the original programming, or new programming will be "inserted" to modify the original programs. If no new programming is needed, the reinforcement programming can be done on a mass scale. In other words, "programmed sleepers" who are part of a lecture audience or a "think tank retreat", can have their programming "reinforced" through a lecture or film. The rest of the audience, such as wives and children, will notice nothing out of the ordinary.

Upon completion of Level 4, the subject who has been chosen to become a "programmed sleeper assassin" is fully prepared for Level 5.

Level 5

At Level 5, the "trigger" which activates the program is inserted.

At Level 5, very carefully, a code word, sequence of numbers, or a voice imprint is "etched" into the subject's brain. This is commonly known and referred to as the "trigger" which will activate the subject into action. At this time, the subject will also be implanted with a coded tracking device so that his location will always be known.

Once Level 5 programming is complete, the subject is released to live a very normal and sometimes useful life. The subject will have no memory of being involved with the intelligence community, and will have no memory of the hypnosis sessions.

The "sleeper" who has been given a complete new identity will have no memory of his "former" life, therefore he will never question who he is. The subject will live a normal life as a doctor, an airline pilot, a politician, an eccentric loner, or a movie star until the subject is required to perform the missions for which he was created.

These missions or programs were implanted/written into Level 4 hypnosis. Once the the Level 5, programmed "sleeper" assassin is finished with the programming , he is referred to as a "Clear

Eyes". A "Clear Eyes" is a "sleeper assassin" who is capable of being triggered, i.e. activated.

Once a "Clear Eyes" is "triggered", accidentally or on purpose, the subject is beyond recall. A Level 5 "Clear Eyes" can only be approached after he carries out his program or operation.

Because of the programming, the subject will not be able to associate with the crime he has just committed. Such a programmed subject is Sirhan Sirhan, the assassin of Robert Kennedy. To this day Sirhan cannot recall anything about shooting Senator Kennedy.

Only psychiatrists trained in our method of sub mental behavior programming, overwrites and overlays, will be able to find any tracks leading to post Level 1 or 2 mind control. In other words, a regular psychiatrist may discover that the subject has been hypnotized in the past, and may even discover the original personality. But a regular psychiatrist will never be able to discover the location in the brain or memory, where Levels 3, 4 and 5 programs are stored.

Without an activation "key", a normal psychiatrist will never uncover the programming unless by accident.

If the programmed subject is told to walk into an armed camp and assassinate an enemy leader, the subject will carry out his program with no regard to his personal welfare, whether he lives or dies, or how he is supposed to escape. In most cases of programmed "Clear Eyes" who commit murders or assassinations, the subject is killed on the spot, either by an innocent bystander who kills only to end the killing, or by an agency operative who is on site to insure nothing goes wrong, in other words, that the subject "self destructs" or is killed.

In some cases the subject is captured and not killed. Due to the type of programming used in "Operation Open Eyes", the subject will not be able to divulge any information. Even if the subject is brutally tortured, he will not be able to remember the actual killing or terrorist act, let alone why he did it. This is because all programming is buried deep within long forgotten childhood memories which were recalled under Level 3 hypnosis. (This is the level where real childhood memories are accidentally destroyed in politicians and other officials who have agendas "overwritten" on their own personalities.

Even under the "truth serum" drugs, the subject cannot reveal the truth because his conscious mind has no access to it. Using "Operation Open Eyes", the government can create the perfect assassin, saboteur or terrorist. One who will perform on cue, not be able to remember anything, or self destruct before being captured.

Who was Gunther Russbacher?

He was a 29 veteran of the CIA when he married Rayelan Allan in 1989. He was incarcerated two days after marrying her. The reason for his incarceration became clear when he testified that in 1980, he flew vice-presidential candidate George Herbert Walker Bush from the Paris meetings which concluded the October Surprise "deal" with Iran, back to the United States in an SR71.

See related articles on Captain Gunther Russbacher, ONI, CIA _BUSH MADE DEAL WITH IRANIANS, PILOT SAYS_

(http://www.rumormilnews.com/HARRY_MARTIN_OCTOBER_SURPRISE.htm)

SARAH MCCLENDON: "I do believe that Russbacher is telling the truth..."

(http://rumormillnews.com/MCCLENDON_FAX_TO_KOENIG.HTML)

RUSSBACHER' S CREDENTIALS

(http://www.rumormillnews.com/RUSSBACHER_DOCS.htm)

WHO FOUNDED RUMOR MILL NEWS?

(<http://www.rumormillnews.com/RMN%20FOUNDERS%20GUNTHER%20AND%20RAYELAN.htm>)

October Surprise Articles about Gunther Russbacher

(http://rumormillnews.com/OCTOBER_SURPRISE.htm)

End of Part One

* * * * *

Part Two (<http://www.rumormillnews.com/operation2.htm>)

International Movement for the Ban of Manipulation of Human Nervous System by Technical Means

Introduction

"In the past the individual could face risks and pressures with preservation of his own identity. His body could be tortured, his thoughts and desires could be challenged by bribes, by emotions, and by public opinion, and his behavior could be influenced by environmental circumstances, but he always had the privilege of deciding his own fate, of dying for an ideal without changing his mind...New neurological technology, however, has a refined efficiency. The individual is defenseless against direct manipulation of the brain..." (Jose Delgado, 1969, neurophysiologist at the Yale University)

On January 1999 the European Parliament passed a resolution where it (in paragraph 27) calls "for an international convention introducing a global ban on all developments and deployments of weapons which might enable any form of manipulation of human beings".

It is our conviction that this ban can not be implemented without the global pressure of the informed general public on the governments. Our major objective is to get across to the general public the real threat which those weapons represent for human rights and democracy and to apply pressure on the governments and parliaments around the world to enact legislature which would prohibit the use of those devices to both government and private organizations as well as individuals.

mbabacek@iol.cz

welsh@dcn.davis.ca.us

eleanor@raven1.net

WHY THE MOVEMENT MUST BE INTERNATIONAL?

For the simple reason that no state will abandon its mind control technology, fearing that other states will use it against itself, for as long as other states will not abandon it as well.

For that matter national organizations for the ban of radiofrequency weapons enabling the control of human nervous functions should be formed all over the globe and cooperate their efforts. We can only encourage you to form one. If you wish to join the international movement for the ban of radiofrequency weapons controlling human nervous system just e-mail your name, city where you reside and the state to one of the e-mail addresses above. You can add your name to the list of those who support the ban of those weapons using the same procedure (we will not publish your street address).

ELECTRONIC COPIES OF THE ORIGINALS OF TRANSLATED RUSSIAN DOCUMENTS CAN BE FOUND AT THE ADDRESS : <http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz/>

FEDERAL ASSEMBLY OF THE RUSSIAN FEDERATION

STATE DUMA COMMITTEE ON SECURITY

CONCLUSION

On the project of Federal law "On Inclusion of Addendum to the Article 6 of the Federal law "On weapon".

The draft of the law proposes an addendum to Article 6 of the Federal law "On Weapons" with a regulation, in accordance with which the circulation, in a civilian and military capacity, of weapons and other objects, the offensive operations of which are based on the use of electro-magnetic radiation, infra-sonic radiation and ultra-sonic radiation, is prohibited on the territory of the Russian Federation.

The achievements of contemporary science and technology made possible the development of informational and psychophysiological technologies which allow for the creation of means and methods of secret, remote influence on the psyche and physiology of a person or of a group of people. There exists a wide spectrum of means enabling guaranteed change of the way of thinking of a human being, programing of his behavior, interfering with the adequacy of his reactions or artificially bringing about symptoms of dependency.

Audio-visual influencing is accomplished through auditory or optical channels, when very weak, low-thresholds irritations, which are not consciously perceived, are instilled deeply into the subconsciousness and imperceptibly orient thinking and behavior of a person in a predetermined direction.

With the use of ultrasound, thermal or mechanical effects of elastic waves above 100 Hertz, not perceivable by a human being, exert influence on thought structures and nervous system, provoke headaches, dizziness, deterioration of the visual perception and breathing, and convulsions which can lead to the loss of consciousness.

The use of infrasound (very low frequencies, below 16 Hz) of low intensity (about 120 decibels) causes nausea, ringing in the ears, deterioration of vision, fear. The sound of medium intensity (until 130 decibels) destructs the digestive system and the brain, causes paralysis and sometimes blindness. The effects of infrasound above 130 decibels may cause in the subject the arrest of heart activity.

The effects of microwave radiation cause false perception of reality, weariness, dizziness, headaches, may cause damage to heart, brain, central nervous system. Phone lines, heating and sewer pipes, TVs, fire signalisation can be used as transmitting antennas.

Practically all around the world the work on "methods of hidden influence upon human psyche" is considered to be a priority and rates among the most important technologies of the 21st century. Developed countries enter into their military doctrines articles on preferable use of non-lethal weapons as first weapons to be used in local conflicts, which allows to win conflicts with the smallest losses not only among their own soldiers, but as well among the soldiers of the enemy.

At the initiative of the USA, within the framework of NATO, there was a special group formed to work on the perspective use of the means with non-lethal effects and to coordinate the works in this area which are taking place in Great Britain, France, Germany and Denmark. Generators created by the Institute of Chemical Technologies in Frankfurt (Germany) are intended to be used against big crowds during mass disorders. The radiation of the latest French installation is capable not only to penetrate concrete and armor, but as well to destruct them very fast. According to the information of mass media the Great Britain performed, in 1995 in Northern Ireland, field tests of non-lethal weapon for the dispersal of crowds. There are facts suggesting the use of electromagnetic weapon against citizen's establishments in Yugoslavia in 1999.

The creation of offensive infra-sonic devices was declared a priority in the USA among all the developments in the area of non-lethal weapons. According to the evaluation of military specialists, the U.S. army is capable to stop, with the use of unmanned plane using lethal microwave generator, an enemy ship with landing force several hundreds meters away from the shore. According to the estimate of the Stockholm International Institute of World Problems (SIPRI), in the next two years expenditures of the USA for the development and purchase of non-lethal weapons will exceed one billion of dollars.

At present time the federal law "On Weapons" forbids, at the territory of the Russian Federation, the circulation of weapons, in quality of citizen's or armed services weapon, the offensive operations of which are based only on radioactive radiations and biological factors, not taking into consideration the development of informational and psychophysical technologies, the use of which allows for hidden influence at the human psyche and physiology. This gap in Russian legislature may be removed by introduction of corresponding addendum to the Federal law "On Weapons" which bears preventive characteristic. It does not interfere with the structure of existing law and

fully corresponds to its general intention - defense of life and health of citizens, guaranteeing of public safety.

Based on this argumentation we propose that the project of the federal law "On Introduction of Addendum to the Article 6 of the Federal Law "On Weapons", introduced by the Assembly of the Krasnojarsk region, is approved in the first reading.

The chairman of the Committee A. I. Gurov

FEDERAL ASSEMBLY - PARLIAMENT OF THE RUSSIAN
FEDERATION
STATE DUMA
COMMITTEE ON SECURITY

RESOLUTION

From November 30, 2000; number 28/3

On the project of Federal Law

"On the Introduction of Addendum to Article 6 of the Federal Law "On Weapons""

Having examined the draft of the Federal law "On Introduction of Addendum to Article 6 of the Federal Law "On Weapons", the State Duma Committee on Security has ruled:

1. To recommend that the State Duma adopt the draft of the Federal law "On the Introduction of Addendum to Article 6 of the Federal Law "On Weapons" in the first reading.
2. To appoint as a second speaker on the draft law the deputy of the State Duma Iliukhin Victor Ivanovitsch.
3. To dispatch the actual Resolution with the text of the draft law and all the accompanying documents to the State Duma, for inclusion of the draft law for the plenary session of the State Duma on the 20th of December of the year 2000.

Committee representative
A. I. Gurov

RIDERS OF PSYCHOTRONIC APOCALYPSE

Andrei Soldatov
(Russian daily Segodnya, Friday, February 11, 2000)

...

According to the information received by Segodnya in the State Duma is actually being discussed the bill "On Information-psychological Security" presented by the deputy... Vladimir Lopatin, the fruit of ten years of hard work... in April, perhaps, it will be discussed in the first reading... The deputies discuss the subject of zombiing and psychic health of population with rare effort: the Lopatin's project is a third in row dedicated to this problem. It is true the two previous projects - "On Psychosphere" proposed by Victor Plyoukhin and the conception "On Securing Energo-informational Well Being of Population" created by State Duma Committee on Ecology got stalled in the stage of discussions inside the State Duma.

The Lopatin's project has got much greater chance to be enacted... The adversary threatening in this sphere Russians is terrible and powerful. Mysterious means of information-psychological effects are fully capable not only to impair the health but as well to cause "blocking, on subconscious level, of the freedom of will of human being, loss of ability of political, cultural and other self identification of human being, manipulation of societal consciousness" and even "destruction of indivisible informational and spiritual space of RF" [Russian Federation]...

It is necessary to admit that our potential adversary is presenting us all grounds to talk about "psychotronic" or "psychic" weapon as of a fact which we have to consider to be real... The point is that non-lethal weapon, which is being developed in Los Alamos, is, according to Russian military classification, tightly connected with so called "information weapon"... such a weapon is capable to affect not only the soldiers of the adversary... but the whole population of the country....

According to FAPSI [Russian governmental informational agency] in the last 15 years the U.S. budget on the development and use of means of information war grew 4 times and is now at the first place among all budgets on military programs.

The panic grew when in 1996 the leaders of the same FAPSI agency informed that the effect of the use of informational means of war is comparable with the effect of the use of weapon of mass destruction. Simultaneously FAPSI prepared and published an analytical report with a garish title "Information Weapon as a Threat to National Security of Russia". As a result in 1997 the State Duma and then Inter Parliamentary Assembly of the Union of Independent States addressed the United Nations, OBSE and European Council with a proposal to accept an international convention on the ban of information wars and restriction of circulation of information weapon. In March 1998 the issue was discussed at the meeting with the Secretary General of the UN Kofi Anan and at the initiative of Russia included in the agenda of the Assembly General of the UN.

However, such a rigid rhetoric from the part of FAPSI soon found its explanation. As the director of federal agency at that time, Alexander Starovoitov, declared "information 'attack' threatens to put out of work all the electronic systems of the control of the country, of its armed forces, of government's infrastructure etc. Transport and energetic (including nuclear systems) are disrupted.

Army and navy will be unable to fight back against the aggression. The leaders of the country will be unable to receive necessary information, take and put to effect any decisions"...

However, aside from FAPSI, the Department of Defense showed strong interest in information weapon... government Commission on Military Construction... included means of information war among the three priority factors of the country's potential to fight against the possible aggression from outside (together with strategic nuclear forces and systems of high precision weapon). At the same time the citizen's structures got interested in receiving the government's measure on the problem of information-psychological security...

What is the position of special agencies on the child of Vladimir Lopatin is not yet clear..."

TYPES OF PSYCHIC WEAPON ACCORDING TO THE DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE OF THE RUSSIAN FEDERATION

Microwave weapon. For some time puts out of order the central nervous system and brain, producing perceptions of noise, difficult to bear. Interferes with the work of computer systems. Infrasound weapon. Capable to produce anxiety, despair and even horror. Can provoke convulsive effect.

Psychotronic weapon. Is considered to enable a human being to transmit information and act on objects with the use of so called bioenergy. To this type of weapon is related telekinesis, telepathical hypnosis etc. Is used to get acquaintance with secret documents. Aside from that bioradiation acts on systems of communication and electrical equipment.

I N S T A L L A T I O N R A D I O S L E E P

The documentation on the installation Radiosleep was found due to the Russian newspaper Trud, which has established a commission Phenomenon which was supposed to carry out research into the possible use of mind control weapons in the USSR. This commission has received the information and guidance leading to the finding of the documents on installation radiosleep from colonel-general of Soviet airforce Vladimir Nikitovitsch Abramov and from the hero of the Soviet Union and marshal of the Soviet airforce Jevgeni Jakovlevitsch Savicki.

What follows are excerpts from the book "Psychotronic War, from Myths to Realities" by Igor Vinokurov and Georgi Gurtovoi, published in 1993 in Moscow, publishing house "Mysteries" . According to Vladimir Lopatin, the former deputy of the Russian State Duma, who served on Committees for the Security in the Russian State Duma and other assemblies, Igor Vinokurov and Georgi Gurtovoi "carry out a research full of invention in the area of psychotronic weapon" (this information comes from the book by V. Lopatin and V. Tsygankov "Psychotronic Weapon and the Security of Russia, published in Moscow in 1999, publishing house Sinteg).

' In one of the reports, relating to this invention is stated: "in the Laboratory of Bioelectronics of the Academy of Sciences of the USSR was delivered a lecture of the authors of the invention "Effects on Biological Objects by Means of Modulated Electromagnetic Impulses... In 1973, with the military unit 71592 of the city of Novosibirsk, the first installation "Radioson" (Radiosleep) was constructed and preliminary approbation was carried out. Positive results were obtained during the experiments with the military unit." On the report there is the seal of the Institute of Radioelectronics of the Academy of Sciences of the USSR. Among signatures underneath the document - academician U. B. Kobzarev and doctor of sciences E.E. Godik. In the schematics of the installation "Radioson", especially, is a generator of microwaves. '

The authors of the book, Georgi Gurtovoi and Igor Vinokurov write they had received a visit by one of the authors of the invention, Ivan Antonovitsdh, who declined to have his last name published. The other author of the invention Ivan Sergeievitsch Kachalin has already deceased. Ivan Antonovitsch told the authors of the book that several successful experiments were carried out both with the authors of the invention and soldiers from the military unit.

'The inventors understood that they had created an equipment having a powerful potential as a weapon of a new type...: "The same scalpel in the hands of a surgeon is a benediction, but in the hands of a gangster is a damnation. And our installation and its modification could heal people, transmit information directly into the brain, it means give all the people telepathic abilities... Open international cooperation of scientists in this area is necessary and as well the law prohibiting the use of the results of such research to harm people."...

The calculations made in 1974 proved that the generator Radioson could effectively act on the city with the area around 100 square miles. The inhabitants will be deeply asleep. With present technical development such radiator could be placed on satellite and act on still greater areas - admitted Ivan Antonovitsch. And the effects could vary from artificial sleep to the complete regeneration of cells in human organism.'

THE PROGRAM ZOMBIE IS A BLUFF OR?

(Komsomolskaya Pravda, November 14, 1990)
(interview with Russian scientist A.F. Okhatrin)

MICROLEPTONIC FIELD - simply spoken "biofield" superlight particles - microleptons - form this field, for example the human aura.

CLUSTERS - microleptons concentrated in the form of spheres, "bubbles", arcs, bundles and carrying so far undeciphered information.

PHOTOLEPTONIC APPARATUS - mounted on regular camera transforming microleptonic radiation into optical one.

"In principle enslaving machine can be constructed" states candidate of technical sciences A. Okhatrin.

O(khatrin): Apart from known particles, in the air in the ground in cosmos exist superlight, weakly interacting particles, 5-12 orders lighter than electron. They can combine forming "spheres" and "bubbles" which we call clusters. We can register them with the help of photoleptonic apparatus, an equipment which "turns" microleptonic radiation into visible light. The research is done in our Institute of mineralogy, geochemistry and crystallochemistry of thin particles.

Microleptonic radiation is emitted by different systems including living systems. For example see the radiation of human hand.

Or see the photograph made through the brick wall. Can you see the sun? Is it not surprising? Here is no optical range, and no gamma radiation, and no infrared - a brick, is it not? But microleptonic radiation passing through shielding can be registered by photoleptonic apparatus.

Let us see geopathogenic - discomforting - zone, an area where buildings can not be built, where people can not stay, where animals must not be kept. See TEC (on the photography) where from a column of microleptonic radiation "beats" up. It is, in general inoffensive. Metallurgical furnace emits harmful radiation, in such places trees, plants grow poorly and die. Human being does not feel well there.

S(egodnya): And what is the nature of this destructive effect?

O.: In principle the radiation acts on nervous system. We found 5 stages of effects depending on intensity. In the first stage a human being loses interest, becomes irresistibly weak, tired. Second stage - a human being loses logic. Third stage - human being loses orientation in the room. Fourth stage - in the first place ill organs fail. And the fifth stage - this is already... It depends on intensity.

S.: If I understand correctly, this is completely new concept of our understanding of processes in nature. And evidently something what we are not yet able to control...

O.: I would not say that we are not able to control this - what is needed is to get to the job rationally. Just like with nuclear bomb. It was not necessary to cross the border at the beginning. At that time there was not enough of rational people, they were, to a degree, obsessed... But now we have got to be cautious.

It is believed that operators of microwave apparatus are getting tired. They are getting tired because radiation acts on nervous system.

S.: Please, tell us about perspective. Where can it be useful, and where it is better to not get if we are responsible.

O.: In the first place in medicine, diagnostics. Than in ecology, weather correction, production of precipitations or their arrest. We tested the production of precipitations in the desert of Karakum, the apparatus was produced near Moscow. We succeeded! In Saratov generators improved transparency of the atmosphere, reduced dust and somewhat cleaned the nearest water reservoirs. Microleptonic fields should be studied by medics and physicists in order to understand the nature of telekinesis, invisibility, levitation... The fact that they exist is evident to majority of people. But how to explain them? And how to use them.

Our conception certainly does not pretend to be a universal explanation, it is only a first step... Certainly there is a different perspective as well. And it is possible to construct, to say that softly,

dangerous means. But is it necessary to construct them? Our planet is all the same overloaded with weapons.

S.: In principle it is feasible to produce a destructive machine and in the future enslaving machine...

O.: It is not out of question.

S.: And is there not a fourth stage - with failure of ill organs and total subordination of a human being to another human being's will in the future?

O.: Yes, it is not out of question that there are people working on this. As far as I know in western countries there are such endeavors. For that matter it is necessary to ban those experiments before it is too late.

100 GRAMS OF THOUGHTS - HOW MUCH IS THIS?

From the publication "Problems of Statistics and Econometric Modelling" (Moscow 1987). "Leptonic packet ("leptonic cloud") can be material carrier. Solution of the equation for leptonic gas in conjunction with data by A. F. Okhatrin allows in principle "weigh" human thought in 10-35 to 10-52 gram.

AUTHORS OF PROJECT ZOMBIE DISCOVERED IN KIEV

("Avtory programy Zombi obnaruzeny v Kyeve", Komsomolskaya Pravda, August, 27, 1991, written down by O. Musafirova)

Who would expect that the failed attempt of coup d'etat will speed up our research of contemporary methods of control of human psyche.

Viktor Sedlecki, leader - head designer of the center "Forma" of the Association of Technologists, Machine Designers of the USSR of the international consortium "Ekoprom", vice-president of the League of Independent Scientists of the USSR:

As an expert and judicial person I assert: in Kiev was launched mass production (and this is principally serious) of psychotronic biogenerators and their testing. I can not assert that those were specifically generators from Kiev that were used during the putsch. To be able to make such a statement it is necessary to know their technical characteristics. However the fact of their use is evident to me.

What are psychotronic biogenerators? It is an electronic equipment producing effect of dirigible control in human organism. Especially the effect acts on left and right hemisphere of the cortex of the main brain. On this is based so called project Zombie-5 in the USA.

Similar work is done in the Soviet Union (in particular in Kiev, in Institute for Problems of

Conductivity of Materials, in one of its departments, the laboratory of which is located in inhabited quarters of the city there are biogenerators which were produced in the factory "Octava"). My statement is based on my personal experience, I say that I am, as well, author of a model of similar generator. I finished my work in August 1990. Experiments were performed on animals. We did not experiment with people. However at present time, as I have learned, such experiments are performed on highly paid volunteers-testers.

About my considerations on this subject (psychotronic biogenerators - reality, and possibility of their abuse) I informed officially the minister of the USSR of defense, national security and exceptional situations E. K. Marchuk. Though I have not received a reply.

Why the system failed during the coup d'etat? The putchists had no experience, they did not know that they must not allow the "brainwashed" soldiers to mix up with the crowd in the streets.

THE SECRET SUPERWEAPON IN ACTION?

("Aktuality i Fakty na Enisei", Nr. 1-2, January 9, 2003)

Some ten years ago only the employees of supersecret laboratories of defense research institutes and special KGB subdivisions, knew about this weapon. No matter that we have got democratisation of the society now, the whole truth on psychotronic weapon, according to some scientists, we will not learn before thirty years have passed.

The employee of the Institute of Eniology (the institute engages in the interdisciplinary research of of energo-informational exchange in nature and society, founded by general Khantseverov from KGB, the research includes parapsychology, telepathy, telekinesis etc.) of the International Academy of Informational Sciences, Sergei Voroshilov, is one of the authors of the Law on Weapons. As a result of his effort the law was updated by the addendum prohibiting the circulation of electromagnetic, infrasound and ultrasound weapon.

Psychotronic (psychophysical) weapon is based on the use of destructive properties of electromagnetic, acoustic radiators in a special range of frequencies, wave lengths and power densities prohibited by the law. The radiators are capable to destroy the whole human organism at distance. Due to their effects the irradiation by magnetic fields is equivalent to radioactive effects. Particularity: it destroys the human being across any barrier.

- As far as I know you are interested in the subject of psychotronic weapon already 10 years. Do you find such specialisation urgent?

- A new striking situation was created: there exists a new kind of criminality, to which people have no means of opposition! Official powers ignore this problem. A year ago an addendum to the law on weapons was enacted, all the same until present time, in executive branch, no subdivision was created which would be preoccupied with this particular type of criminality. In city and regional centers of sanitary supervision there is no apparatus which could detect ultrasound radiation.

- Perhaps simply no necessity emerged. The police so far is not in condition to handle regular criminality.

- The majority of people strongly underestimate the risks of this type of weapon. I can assure you that the use of this weapon grants unlimited possibilities. You can use it to deprive a human being of life, make him commit a suicide or make him mentally ill. And there is no evidence which could be used against the wrongdoer. The criminals will not be punished. How many there are unexplained disappearances of people, cases of loss of memory with thoroughly sound people!.....

INQUIRY OF "ARGUMENTY I FAKTY NA ENISEE"

(article on the same page)

In 1921 a special department for remote effects on biological objects was formed with the V.K.CH. (state security agency). The work of this special department of the organisation periodically changing its names from V.K.CH. to F.S.B. was based in the search of methods of neurolinguistic programming and principles of psychotronic technologies. The candidate of technical sciences V. Slepukha asserts that at the start of the work on methods of "psi" effects in our country was the daughter of F. Dzerzinski (the first minister of interior in the Soviet Union) Margarita Teltse and assistant professor D. Luni. The emphasis was placed on the use of psychotronic means based in natural and synthetical drugs. At this time it was noticed that the effect of the change of psychism is substantially accelerated if the subject is placed into the microwave field. To do this the generator may be located at considerable distance. As a means of transmitting source can be used communication nets of habitable buildings: grid of lighting, telephone and radio nets, water pipes, radio, TV.

The problems of the control of individual and mass consciousness, in USSR, were studied as well in the Institute of Brain founded by academician Vladimir Bekhterev. Since 1930 the number of employees was raised to 150 and later still more. Here, for the first time, aside from hypnotical effects the technical novelties were used: people were irradiated by radio signals and sound at varying frequencies imperceptibly acting on the energetic system of human being.

FANTASY OR REALITY?

(from the same page)

Are psychotronic effects science fiction or is it a real secret weapon of secret services?

"Aktualy i Fakty na Enisee" asked one of the leading experts in medical physics to answer this question. With connection to the secrecy of the subject he asked us to not publish his name.

- Without any doubt there exist technologies of physical and psychical oppression of human being using different types of irradiation. They were developed in the course of several decades. But there is no chance to receive information on this subject from the first hand. In our country,

everything which is connected with the research of methods of psychophysical effects is most highly classified.

The page was prepared by *Aleksei Krivogoricki*

PETITION TO THE INTERNATIONAL EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE OF THE AMNESTY INTERNATIONAL

Ladies and Gentlemen

There exists evidence that technical means enabling remote control of human nervous system are in the possession of many modern governments

(<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - the Conclusion and Resolution of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma). The European Parliament (resolution Nr. A4-005/99 of January 28, 1999 on Environment, Security and Foreign Policy) and the Russian Federation (see the attached article in the Russian daily Segodnya) have already proposed international ban of the use of such means. However there is no direct evidence in the public domain of the existence of such technologies except for sound and light technologies as is exemplified by psychowalkman industry. In the bill proposed by Dennis J. Kucinich in the American House of Representatives in 2001 the following technologies enabling access to human brain are named: "land-based, sea-based and space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management or mind control of such persons or populations" (<http://thomas.loc.gov/home/c107query.html> and search for the Bill number h.r. 2977). In the conclusion of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma the existence of electromagnetic mind control technology is confirmed. "Psychotronic weapons" mentioned in the Dennis J. Kucinich's bill are described in the (attached) book by Vladimir Lopatin (a Russian politician who worked on Committees on security in Russian Republic, Russian State Duma and Parliament of the Union of Independent States) as torsion fields technology (<http://www.mindjustice.org/russian.pdf> - concise English contents, pg. 27 - 37). After some research we assume that torsion fields is a false term used because of the National Security Information concerns as well as scalar fields used by military scientists in the USA - however we found out that the book on "leptonic fields": "Microleptonic Conception" by A. F. Okhatrin and V. Yu. Tatur, referenced in the bibliography of the book by V. Lopatin is subject to the National Security Information law in the Russian Federation. A. F. Okhatrin was the first Russian scientist to be approached by Russian journalists when they started their search for Russian mind control technology in 1990. The concept of leptonic fields may be identical with the concept of "subatomic particle beams" named in the bill proposed by Dennis J. Kucinich in the USA. Among known new physical concepts the non-local electron connection and soliton waves could be used for the manipulation of human brain activity as well and with the miniaturisation and development of nanotechnology the use of implants comes into question as a very probable technology to be used for the same purpose.

We are presenting you, in the attachments, evidence that electromagnetic technology enabling remote control of human nervous system is subject to National Security Information law in the

United States of America and that technologies enabling access to human brain are subject to the National Security Information in the Russian Federation as well. Under such condition the mass media and world general public can not get engaged in the ban of the use of those means. Clearly the ownership of such means of control creates opportunity for any government which owns them to use them against individuals without giving them any chance of legal defense and leaving them only a possibility to be treated in mental hospitals. In this way the concept of democracy and the prospect of the democratic world is being corrupt.

We are aware that many individuals addressed your organisation with requests for help which you have denied to them claiming that the sole affaire you are concerned with, according to your statutes, are prisoners of conscience. Permit us to quote from the book of one of the first persons to advocate the abuse of human rights based on the manipulation of human nervous system (by electrical current in this particular case):

"In the past the individual could face risks and pressures with preservation of his own identity. His body could be tortured, his thoughts and desires could be challenged by bribes, by emotions, and by public opinion, and his behavior could be influenced by environmental circumstances, but he always had the privilege of deciding his own fate, of dying for an ideal without changing his mind...New neurological technology, however, has a refined efficiency. The individual is defenseless against direct manipulation of the brain..." (Jose Delgado, 1969, neurophysiologist at the Yale University, from the book "Physical Control of the Mind, Toward a Psychocivilized Society"). Could not you understand from this text, which is now 36 years old, with technologies providing access to mind and brain advancing in great strides in the past decades, that perhaps the statutes of your organisation are not up to date with the technological advances of this world?.

Now, we read in the statutes of your organisation that "Amnesty International's mission is to undertake research and action focused on preventing and ending grave abuses of the rights to physical and mental integrity, freedom of conscience and expression, and freedom from discrimination..." As well we read in your statutes that the "functions of the International Executive Committee are to take international decisions on behalf of AMNESTY INTERNATIONAL...to make any necessary adjustments to the Integrated Strategic Plan and other decisions of the International Council..." and "to ensure compliance with the Statute". Therefore we strongly believe that, according to your statutes, your organisation is capable to defend human rights even in the changing modern world. We are aware that having no evidence you can not take direct action on anyone's behalf (unless you get engaged in the research of methods of detecting the signals used for the remote manipulation of human brain). Attached we are mailing you the article from the American publication Defense News asserting that those technologies were used by Israelis against Palestinians. As well there are rumors that microwave mind control technology is being actually used in Iraq (see "Microwaving Iraq" http://www.willthomas.net/Convergence/Weekly/Microwaving_Iraq.htm). Perhaps your organisation could find among Palestinians or Iraqis people who would testify about the use of means of remote manipulation of human nervous system against them.

Dennis J. Kucinich, the author of the bill proposed in October 2001 in the United States, was quoted to assert that those weapons actually exist and "those people who control them are deadly serious and intend to use them, if we don't stop the weaponization of space" (see the attached article from Berkeley Daily Planet" <http://www.berkeleydaily.org/text/article.cfm?issue=06-03-05&storyID=21550>). Clearly if such weapons are deployed in the space they can be used for the manipulation of nervous functions of whole populations and this would definitively mean an unprecedented, massive, human rights abuse.

In any event your decision, in your capacity as the most respected organisation in the world defending human rights, to pay attention to this kind of human rights abuse would create a new world climate. We would greatly appreciate if you published a document criticizing present situation in the world where you would call for enactment of laws, around the world, prohibiting remote manipulation of human nervous system by technical means in a verifiable manner. This would require organisation of governments' laboratories capable to detect the mind control signals aimed at individual citizens of states (and foreigners coming to those states from abroad and asking for verification of their claims) as well as at whole populations. Those laboratories should publish their findings in case that they would detect signals capable to influence the activity of human brain and their source. In the legislation of all states around the world the penalties should be set for the use of technology enabling remote control of human brain's functioning. From the attached documents it seems to be rather evident that the major obstacle on the road toward the ban of manipulation of human mind by technical means is the government of the United States of America which made no effort, at the international scene, toward the ban of manipulation of human beings by technical means so far. Perhaps a publication of your document on this subject would help to oblige the U.S. government to participate in the effort to ban internationally the manipulations of human nervous system by technical means.

Apparently without the pressure of human rights organisations on governments the secret arms race among the world's governments will continue endlessly. Vladimir Lopatin, in the book "Psychotronic Weapon and Security of Russia" from the year 1999, writes: "The arms race is speeding up as a consequence of classification"

(<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - at the end of the site).

Let us add that in underdeveloped countries of the world the numbers of people complaining that the functioning of their nervous system is being remotely manipulated are negligible or none, compared to the Russian Federation and USA, which are best known for their mind control research, (as you can see from the attached statistics) - most probably in each of those two countries there are over 2000 people making such complaints. Vladimir Lopatin indirectly admitted (in the attached book) the existence of people exposed to mind control manipulations in the Russian Federation by proposing compensation for such people (<http://www.mindjustice.org/russian.pdf> pg.36).

Without intervention of human rights organisations against remote manipulation of human nervous system the human world may sink into some kind of virtual reality where prisoners of conscience will be defended, but the independence of human thinking, feeling and decision making will be destroyed as a part of an "information war". V. Lopatin, in his book proposes a State Defense Initiative among fundamental principles of which should be "To admit r e a l f e a s i b i l i t y of information p s y c h o t r o n i c war (as a matter of fact it is already secretly taking place without declaration of war) and the f e a s i b i l i t y of exerting violence by means of the use of PSW" (psychotronic weapons) - <http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>.

We will greatly appreciate your publication of the suggested call.

Whoever wishes TO SIGN THOSE OPEN LETTERS to Amnesty International and International Red Cross and Red Crescent, please, go to the <http://www.ethical-business.com/?sect=detail&pet=2022>

ORGANISATION'S SIGNATURES

Associazione Italiana, scientifica e giuridica, contro gli abusi mentali fisicie tecnologici,
<http://www.aisjca-mft.org>,Italy

Verein gegen geheime Versuche am Menschen,
Koblenz, Germany

Moskovskii Ekologiczeskii Komitet
<http://www.moscomekologia.narod.ru> , Russian Federation

Sosiki hanzai tosite aru mionai tekunorogii niyuru higaisya no kai,
<http://www2u.biglobe.ne.jp/~mcva-jp/index.html> , Japan

Obcanske sdruzeni za zakaz manipulace lidske nervove soustavy radiofrekvencnim zarenim,
<http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz/webstranka.htm>, Czech Republic

Citizen's Initiative Omega, <http://mindcontrol.twoday.net>, Germany

Collectif Contre Les Abus Dus aux Psychotechnologies, <http://members.aol.com/ccapt2001/>,
France

Mind Justice, <http://www.mindjustice.org>, USA

Citizens Against Technological and Covert Harassment,
<http://www.c-a-t-c-h-a.ca> , Canada

Indian Society for the Fundamental and Human Rights, humanrightssociety@yahoo.com, India

Christians Against Mental Slavery, <http://www.slavery.org.uk>, Great Britain

INDIVIDUAL SIGNATURES

Dave Adams USA

David A. Beach USA

Nancy L. Miller USA

Agnieszka Bohdziewicz Poland

Sigrun Gebhart Germany

Ruth Gill Germany

Lothar Stern Germany

Sven Nagel Germany

Tom McClelland USA

Erika Perner Germany

Ingrid Tremel Germany

Willi Schwagele Germany

Hans Telzin Germany

Anita Ott Germany

Matthias Engelbrecht Germany

Heinz Ott Germany

Brigitte Althoff Germany

Waltraud Babl Germany

Wilhelm Dietmaier Germany

Carmen Hoffman Germany

Magda Mayer Germany

Karin Schmitz Germany

Irene Ubel Germany
Ina-Ingrid Fritsch Germany
Anthony Ruiz USA
Hassan Sani Nigeria
James F. Marino USA
Winfried Weldung Germany
Stephan Meybaum Germany
Cheryl Welsh USA
Klaudio Tubin Norway
Jens Beust Netherlands
Antonette Howell USA
Betty Daly King Australia
Janet Cresswell Great Britain
Davbid Lamb USA
Eleanor White Canada
Kelly Taylor USA
Carole Smith Great Britain
John Allman Great Britain
Rauni Leena Luukanen-Kilde Finland
Robert Butler USA
Sherry Bell USA
Mojmir Babacek Czech Republic
Stella De Weerd Belgium
Jeanne Verstraeten Belgium
W. M. Bellwinkel Netherlands
Bernard Goos Belgium
Alfons Mees Belgium
Andre Van Langenhoven Belgium
Jean Verstraeten Belgium
Kris Vanhoeck Belgium
Gabriele Altendorf Germany

ATTACHMENTS

The evidence that electromagnetic brain manipulation was tested on mass of people in Russia

Collection of copies of Russian newspaper's articles on the subject of mind control technology, its probable use and the fact that it is classified in Russian Federation and the article in the newspaper Segodnya describing a Russian initiative at the United Nations to enact a global ban of the use of mind control technology (with an article recently published in the New Dawn magazine and using the English quotations from those articles)

A book by Russian politician Vladimir Lopatin and Russian scientist Vladimir Tsydygankov: "Psychotronic Weapon and the Security of Russia" (in Russian - on the disc - together with English translation of some parts of it - on the diskette)

Documents proving that mind control technology is subject to National Security Information law in the USA (response to FOIA request by Margo Cherney and response to a letter by Eleanor White to the deputy of New York Assembly)

Working document for STOA panel of the European Parliament entitled Crowd Control Technologies
http://www.europarl.eu.int/stoa/publi/pdf/99-14-01-a_en.pdf

Copies of U.S. military publications (open to the public) proving that mind control technology is being developed in the USA

Copy of the article in the American Defense News magazine where an Israeli general claims that mind control technology was tested on Palestinians

A booklet Psychoelectronic Threat to Democracy, describing the feasibility of human brain manipulation by means of electromagnetic waves
<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>

World statistics of suspected mind control experimentation
<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>

Copy of the e-mail correspondence between the British Green Party and Ruth Barnett - on the diskette

The article in Russian Newspaper Pravda with interview with a renowned Russian scientist Igor Smirnov on mind control and possibility of information war -

PETITION TO THE:
INTERNATIONAL COMMITTEE OF THE RED CROSS
AND
INTERNATIONAL FEDERATION
OF RED CROSS AND RED CRESCENT SOCIETIES

Ladies and Gentlemen

There exists evidence that technical means enabling remote control of human nervous system are available to many modern governments (see the attached copies of the Conclusion and Resolution of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma or <http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>).

The Russian Federation see the attached article in the Russian daily Segodnya) and The European Parliament (Resolution on the Environment, Security and Foreign Policy from January 28, 1999, Nr.A4-005/99) have already proposed international ban of the use of such means. However there is no direct evidence in the public domain of the existence of such technologies except for sound and light technologies as is exemplified by psychowalkman industry. In the bill proposed by Dennis J. Kucinich in the U.S. House of Representatives the following technologies enabling access to human brain are named: "land-based, sea-based or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management or mind control of such persons or populations" (<http://thomas.loc.gov/home/c107query.html> and search for Bill number h.r.2977). "In the Conclusion of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma the existence of the electromagnetic mind control technology is confirmed. "Psychotronic weapons" mentioned in the Dennis J. Kucinich's bill in the USA are described in the attached book by Vladimir Lopatin (a

politician, who worked on Committees on Security in Russian Federal Republic, State Duma of the Russian Federation and the parliament of the Union of Independent States) as a torsion fields technology (<http://www.mindjustice.org/russian.pdf> - concise english contents pg. 27 - 37). After some research we assume that torsion fields is a false term used because of the National Security Information concerns as well as scalar fields used by military scientists in the USA. However we found out that the book on "leptonic fields" "Microleptonic Conception" by A. F. Okhatrin and V. Yu. Tatur, referenced in the bibliography of the book by V. Lopatin, is subject to the National Security law in the Russian Federation. A. F. Okhatrin was the first Russian scientist to be approached by Russian journalists when they started their search for Russian mind control technology in 1990. This concept of leptonic fields may be identical with the concept of "subatomic particle beams" named in the bill by Dennis J. Kucinich proposed in the U.S. congress. Among known new physical concepts the non-local electron connection and soliton waves could be used for the manipulation of human brain activity as well and with the miniaturisation and development of nanotechnology the use of implants comes into question as a very probable technology to be used.

We are presenting you, in the attachments, evidence that electromagnetic technology enabling remote control of human nervous system is subjected to National Security Information law in the USA and that technologies enabling access to human brain are subject to the same law in the Russian Federation. Under such condition the mass media and world general public can not get engaged in the ban of the use of those means. Clearly the ownership of such means of control creates opportunity for any government which owns such means to use them against individuals without giving them any chance of legal defense and leaving them only a possibility to be treated in mental hospitals. In this way the concept of the world respecting freedom and human rights is getting corrupt. In the preamble of the statutes of your organisation we read that "Its purpose is to protect life and health and to ensure respect for the human being" and "to prevent and alleviate human suffering wherever it may be found". Then in the statutes we read that one of your functions is "to assist... in the promotion and develop

ment of international humanitarian law and collaborate... in the dissemination of this law". Attached we are mailing you the article confirming that mind control technologies were used by Israelis against Palestinians. As well there are rumors that microwave mind control technology is being actually used by U.S. soldiers in Iraq (see the article "Microwaving Iraq" http://www.willthomas.net/Convergence/Weekly/Microwaving_Iraq.htm).

Your decision, in your capacity as the most respected organisation in the world fighting against human suffering, to pay attention to this kind of abuse of human beings would create a new world climate. We would greatly appreciate if you published a document criticizing present situation in the world where you would call for enactment of laws, around the world, prohibiting remote manipulation of human nervous system by technical means in a verifiable manner. This would require organisation of governments' laboratories capable to detect the mind control signals aimed at individual citizens of states (and foreigners coming to those states from abroad and asking for verification of their claims) as well as at whole populations. Those laboratories should publish their findings as to the detected mind control signals and their sources. In legislations around the world, the penalties for the use of mind control technologies should be enacted.

From the attached documents it seems rather evident that the major obstacle on the road toward the international ban of manipulation of human nervous system by technical means is the government of the United States of America which made no effort, at the international scene, toward the ban of manipulation of human beings by technical means so far. Perhaps a publication of your document on this subject would help to oblige the U.S. government to participate in the effort to ban internationally the manipulation of human nervous system by technical means. Dennis

J. Kucinich, the author of the bill proposing the ban of deployment of "mind control" weapons in the U.S. congress in October 2000 was quoted to assert that those weapons actually exist and "those people who control them are deadly serious and intend to use them, if we don't stop the weaponisation of space" (see the article from Berkeley Daily Planet" <http://www.berkeleydaily.org/text/article.cfm?issue=06-03-05&storyID=21550>). If such weapons are deployed in the space they can be used for the manipulation of nervous functions of whole populations and this would definitively mean an unprecedented, massive, abuse of human beings. Apparently without the pressure of international organisations on governments the secret arms race among the world's governments will continue endlessly. Vladimir Lopatin, in the attached book "Psychotoronic Weapon and the Security of Russia" from 1999, writes: "The arms race is speeding up as a consequence of classification" (<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - at the end of the site). Let us add that in underdeveloped countries of the world the numbers of people complaining that the functioning of their nervous system is being remotely manipulated are negligible or none, compared to the Russian Federation and USA, which are best known for their mind control research, (as you can see from the attached statistics) - most probably in each of those two countries there are over 2000 people making such complaints (see the attachments). Russian politician Vladimir Lopatin indirectly admitted (in the attached book <http://www.mindjustice.org/russian.pdf> pg. 36) the existence of people exposed to mind control manipulations in the Russian Federation by proposing compensation for those people.

Without intervention of international organisations against remote manipulation of human nervous system the human world may sink into some kind of virtual reality where the independence of human thinking, feeling and decision making will be destroyed as a part of an "information war". V. Lopatin proposed in his book a State Defense Initiative among the fundamental principals of which should be: "To admit a c t u a l f e a s i b i l i t y of informational p s y c h o t r o n i c war (as a matter of fact it is already taking place without declaration of war) and the f e a s i b i l i t y of exerting violence by means of the u s e of PSW" (psychotoronic weapons) (<http://www.geocities.com/capeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - end of the site).

(We are mailing a similar petition to the International Executive Committee of the Amnesty International. Perhaps you could cooperate with them on this matter.)

We will greatly appreciate your publication of the suggested call.

Whoever wishes TO SIGN THOSE PETITIONS, please, go to the site <http://www.ethical-business.com/?sect=detail&pet=2022>

SIGNATURES

Obcanske sdruzeni za zakaz manipulace lidske nerove soustavy radiofrekvencnim zarenim,
<http://web.iol.cz/mhzzrz/> Czech Republic

Associazione Italiana, scientifica e giuridica, contro gli abusi mentali fisicie tecnologici, Italy,
<http://www.aijca-mft.org/>

Verein gegen geheime Versuche am Menschen
Postfach 20 16 35

D-560166 Koblenz
Germany

Moskovski Ekologiczeski Komitet , <http://www.moscomekologia.narod.ru>,
Russian Federation

Sosiki hanzai tosite aru mionai tekunorogii niyuru higaisya no kai
<http://www2u.biglobe.ne.jp/~mcva-jp/11shikin.html>, Japan

Citizen's Initiative Omega <http://mindcontrol.twoday.net>, Germany

Collectif Contre Les Abus Dus aux Psychotechnologies, <http://members.aol.com/ccapt2001/>, France

Mind Justice, <http://www.mindjustice.org>, USA

Citizens Against Technological and Covert Harassment,
<http://www.c-a-t-c-h-a.ca> , Canada

Indian Society for the Fundamental and Human Rights,
humanrightssociety@yahoo.com, India

Christians Against Mental Slavery,
<http://www.slavery.org.uk> , Great Britain

ATTACHMENTS :

The evidence that electromagnetic brain control was tested on mass of population in the Russian Federation.

A book by Russian politician Vladimir Lopatin and Russian scientist Vladimir Tsygankov :
"Psychotronic Weapon and Security of Russia", from the year 1999 (on the disc and English translation of parts of it on the diskette)

Documents proving that mind control technology is subject to National Security Information law in the USA (response to FOIA request by Margo Cherney and response to a letter by Eleanor White to the deputy of New York Assembly)

Collection of copies of Russian newspaper's articles on the subject of mind control technology, its probable use and the fact that it is classified in Russian Federation and the article in the newspaper Segodnya describing a Russian initiative at the United Nations to enact a global ban of the use of mind control technology (with an article recently published in the New Dawn magazine and using the English quotations from those articles)

Copies of U.S. military publications (open to the public) proving that mind control technology is being developed in the USA

Copy of the article in the American Defense News magazine where an Israeli general claims that mind control technology was tested on Palestinians

A booklet Psychoelectronic Threat to Democracy, describing the feasibility of the brain manipulation by means of electromagnetic waves.

(<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>)

World statistics of suspected mind control experimentation

(<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm> - near the end of the site)

Copy of the e-mail correspondence between the British Green Party and Ruth Barnett - on the diskette

IS THAT FEASIBLE TO MANIPULATE HUMAN BRAIN AT DISTANCE?

Last year, in October, the congressman Denis J. Kucinich introduced in the American Congress a bill, obliging the American president to get engaged in the negotiations aimed at the ban of space based weapons. In this bill the definition of a weapon system includes: „any other unacknowledged or as yet undeveloped means inflicting death or injury on, or damaging or destroying, a person (or the biological life, bodily health, mental health, or physical and economic well-being of a person)... through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management, or mind control of such persons or populations“(12). As in all legislative acts quoted in this article the bill counts with sound, light or electromagnetic stimulation of human brain. Psychotronic weapons remain, at least for a layman uninformed of secret military research, in the sphere of science fiction, since so far none of the published scientific experiments was presented in the way which would allow for its replication.

That it is feasible to manipulate human behavior with the use of subliminal, either sound or visual, messages is now generally known. This is why in most of the countries the use of such technologies, without consent of the user, is banned. Devices using light for the stimulation of the brain show another way how the light flashing in certain frequencies could be used for the manipulation of human psychic life. As for the sound, a report on the device transmitting a beam of sound waves, which can hear only persons at whom the beam of sound waves is targeted, appeared last year in the world newspapers. The beam is formed by a combination of sound and ultrasound waves which causes that a person targeted by this beam hears the sound inside of his head. Such a perception could easily convince the human being that it is mentally ill. The facts presented in this article suggest that with the development of technology and knowledge of the functioning of human brain new ways of manipulation of human mind keep emerging. One of them seems to be the electromagnetic energy.

Though in the open scientific literature only some 30 experiments were published, supporting this assumption (1),(2), already in 1974, in the USSR, after successful testing with military unit in Novosibirsk, the installation Radioson (Radiosleep) was registered with the Government Committee on the Matters of Inventions and Discoveries of the USSR, described as a method of induction of sleep by means of radio waves (3), (4), (5). In the scientific literature technical feasibility of making a human being asleep by radio waves is confirmed in the book by English scientist carrying out research on the biological effects of electromagnetism (6). In the report by World Health

Association on nonionizing radiation from 1991 we read "Many of biological effects observed in animals exposed to ELF fields appear to be associated, either directly or indirectly, with the nervous system..." (2). Among the published experiments there are experiments where pulsed microwaves caused the synchronization of isolated neurons with the frequency of pulsing of microwaves - for example a neuron firing at a frequency 0.8 Hz was forced in this way to fire the impulses at a frequency of 1 Hz. As well pulsed microwaves changed the concentration of neurotransmitters in brain (neurotransmitters are a part of the mechanism which causes the firing of neurons in the brain) and reinforced or attenuated the effects of drugs delivered into the brain (1). The experiment where the main brain frequencies registered by EEG were synchronized with the frequency of microwave pulsing (1,2) might explain the function of the Russian installation Radioson. Microwaves pulsed in the sleep frequency would cause the synchronization of the brain activity with the sleep frequency and in this way produce the sleep. Pulsing of microwaves in frequency predominating in the brain at awaked state could by the same procedure deny the sleep to a human being. A report derived from the testing program of the Microwave Research Department at the Walter Reed Army Institute of research states "Microwave pulses appear to couple to the central nervous system and produce stimulation similar to electric stimulation unrelated to heat". In a many times replicated experiment microwaves pulsed in an exact frequency caused the efflux of calcium ions from the nerve cells (1,2). Calcium plays a key role in the firing of neurons and Ross Adey, member of the first scientific team which published this experiment, publically expressed his conviction that this effect of electromagnetic radiation would interfere with concentration on complex tasks (7). Robert Becker, who had share in the discovery of the effect of pulsed fields at the healing of broken bones, published the excerpts from the report from Walter Reed Army Institute testing program. In the first part "prompt debilitation effects" should have been tested (8). Were not those effects based on the experiment by Ross Adey and others with calcium efflux? British scientist John Evans, working in the same field, wrote that both Ross Adey and Robert Becker lost their positions and research grants and called them "free-thinking exiles" (6). In 1975, in the USA, a military experiment was published where pulsed microwaves produced, in the brain of a human subject, an audio perception of numbers from 1 to 10 (9). Again the possibility to convince human being that it is menatly ill is obvious. The testing program of American Walter Reed Army Institute of Research, where the experiment took place, counts with "prompt auditory stimulation by means of auditory effects" and finally aims at "behavior controled by stimulation" (8). Let us imagine that the words delivered into the brain were transcribed into ultrasound frequencies. Would not then the subject perceive those words as his own thoughts? And could not then his behavior be controled in this way? The American Air Force 1982 "Final Report On Biotechnology Research Requirements For Aeronautical Systems Through the Year 2000" states: "While initial attention should be toward degradation of human performance through thermal loading and electromagnetic field effects, subsequent work should address the possibilities of directing and interrogating mental functioning, using externally applied fields..." (10).

Several scientists warned that latest advances in neurophysiology could be used for the manipulation of human brain. In June 1995, Michael Persinger, who worked on the American Navy's project of Non-lethal electromagnetic weapons (11), published, in a scientific magazine, an article where he states: „the technical capability to influence directly the major portion of the approximately six billion brains of the human species without mediation through classical sensory modalities by generating neural information within a physical medium within which all members of the species are immersed... is now marginally feasible" (12). In 1998, the French National Bioethics Committee warned that „neuroscience is being increasingly recognized as posing potential threat to human rights" (13). In May 1999 the neuroscientists conference, sponsored by the UN, took place in Tokyo. In the declaration we read: "Today we have intellectual, physical and financial resources to master the power of the brain itself, and to develop devices to touch the mind and even control

or erase consciousness...We wish to profess our hope that such pursuit of knowledge serves peace and welfare" (14).

The events at the international political scene, in the last few years, confirm that the concept of remote control of human brain is a matter of negotiations. In January 1999 the European Parliament passed a resolution where it „calls for an international convention introducing a global ban on all developments and deployments of weapons which might enable any form of manipulation of human beings." (15)

Already in 1997 nine states of the Union of Independent States addressed OUN, OBSE and the states of the Interparliamentary Union with the proposal to place at the agenda of the General Assembly of the Organization of United Nations the preparation and conclusion of an international convention „On Prevention of Informational Wars and Limitation of Circulation of Informational Weapons" (17), (3).

The initiative was originally proposed, in the Russian State Duma, by Vladimir Lopatin (1). V. Lopatin worked, from 1990 to 1995, in sequence, in the Committees on Security of the Russian Federation, Russian State Duma and Interparliamentary Assembly of the Commonwealth of Independent States, specializing in informational security (3). The concept of informational weapon or informational war is rather unknown to the world general public. In 1999, V. Lopatin, together with Russian scientist Vladimir Tsygankov, published a book „Psychotronic Weapon and the Security of Russia" (3). There we find the explanation of this terminology: "In the report on the research of the American Physical Society for the year 1993 the conclusion is presented that psychophysical weapon systems...can be used... for the construction of a strategic arm of a new type (informational weapon in informational war)..." Among many references to this subject we find Materials of the Parliament Hearings "Threats and Challenges in the Sphere of Informational Security", Moscow, July 1996, "Informational Weapon as a Threat to the National Security of the Russian Federation" (analytical report of the Intelligence Service of the Russian Federation), Moscow, 1996 and a material "To Whom Will Belong the Consciencious Weapon in the 21st century", Moscow, 1997. (18). In 2000 V. Lopatin introduced, after two other authors, the third in order bill on the subject of "Informational and Psychological Security of the Russian Federation". The Russian newspaper Segodnya wrote about this draft: „...means of informational-psychological influence are capable not only to harm the health of a person, but, as well, cause – and quotation of Lopatin's draft follows – „the blocking of freedom of will of human being on subliminal level, the loss of ability of political, cultural and other selfidentification of human being, the manipulation of societal consciousness" and even „destruction of united informational and spiritual space of Russia" (17).

In the book "Psychotronic Weapon and the Security of Russia" the authors propose among the basic principles of the Russian concept of the defense against the remote control of human psyche the acknowledgement of its factual existence as well as the acknowledgement of „realistic feasibility of informational, psychotronic war (which as a matter of fact is actually taking place without declaration of war)" (19). They quote as well the record from the session of the Russian Federation Federal Council where V. Lopatin stated that psychotronic weapon can "cause the blocking of the freedom of will of a human being on a subliminal level" or "instillation into the consciousness or subconsciousness of a human being of information which will cause faulty perception of the reality" (20). For that matter they propose the preparation of national legislative as well as the norms of international law "aimed at the defense of human psyche against subliminal, destructive, informational effects" (21). As well they propose the declassification of all works on this technology and warn that, as a consequence of the classification, the arms race is

speeding up making the psychotronic war probable. Among the possible sources of remote influence on human psyche they list the „generators of physical fields“ of "known as well as unknown nature" (22).

In 1999 the STOA (Scientific and Technological Options Assessment), part of the Directorate General for Research of the European Parliament published the report on Crowd Control Technologies, ordered by them with the OMEGA foundation in British Manchester (23). One of four major subjects of the study are the „2nd generation“ or "non lethal" technologies: "This report evaluates the second generation of 'non-lethal' weapons which are emerging from national military and nuclear weapons laboratories in the United States as part of the Clinton Administration's 'non-lethal' warfare doctrine now adopted in turn by NATO. These devices include weapons using... directed energy beam,...radio frequency, laser and accoustic mechanisms to incapacitate human targets" (24) The report states that „the most controversial ‚non-lethal` crowd control ... technology proposed by the U.S., are so called Radio Frequency or Directed Energy Weapons that can allegedly manipulate human behavior... the greatest concern is with systems which can directly interact with the human nervous system“ (25). The report also states that „perhaps the most powerful developments remain shrouded in secrecy“ (26). The unavailability of official documents confirming the existence of this technology may be the reason why the OMEGA report is referencing, with respect to mind control technology, the internet publication of the author of this article (27). In an identical approach the internet publication of the directrice of the American human rights and anti mind control organization (CAHRA), Cheryl Welsh, is referenced by joint initiative of Quaker United Nations Office, United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research, and Programme for Strategic and International Security Studies, with respect to non-lethal weapons (28).

On September 25th, 2000 the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma discussed the addendum to the article 6 of the Federal law On Weapons. In the resolution we read: „The achievements of contemporary science... allow for creation of measured methods of secret, remote influencing on the psyches and physiology of a person or a group of people“ (29). The committee recommended that the addendum be approved.

The addendum to the article 6 of the Russian Federation law „On Weapons“was approved on July 26, 2001. It states: „ within the territory of the Russian Federation is prohibited the circulation of weapons and other objects... the effects of the operation of which are based on the use of electromagnetic, light, thermal, infra-sonic or ultra-sonic radiations...“ (30). In this way the Russian government made a first step to stand up to its dedication to the ban of mind control technology.

In the Doctrine of Informational Security of the Russian Federation, signed by president Putin in September 2000, among the dangers threatening the informational security of Russian Federation, is listed „the threat to the constitutional rights and freedoms of people and citizens in the sphere of spiritual life... individual, group and societal consciousness“ and "illegal use of special means affecting individual, group and societal consciousness" (31). Among the major directions of the international cooperation toward the guaranteeing of the informational security is listed „the ban of production, dissemination and use of 'informational weapon` “ (32). This should be interpreted as the continuing Russian dedication to the international ban of the means of remote influencing of the activity of human brain.

In the above mentioned report, published by the STOA, the originally proposed version of the resolution of the European Parliament is quoted, calling for „an international convention for a global

ban on all research and development... which seeks to apply knowledge of the chemical, electrical, sound vibration or other functioning of the human brain to the development of weapons which might enable the manipulation of human beings, including a ban of any actual or possible deployment of such systems."(33) Here the term "actual" might easily mean that such weapons are already deployed.

Among the countries with the most advanced military technologies those are the USA which did not present any international initiative demanding the ban of technologies enabling the remote control of human mind. (The original version of the bill by Denis J. Kucinich was changed.) All the same, according to the study published by STOA, the USA are the major promoter of the use of those arms. Non lethal technology was included into NATO military doctrine due to their effort: "At the initiative of the USA, within the framework of NATO, a special group was formed, for the perspective use of devices of non-lethal effects" states the record from the session of the Committee on Security of the Russian State Duma (29). The report published by STOA states: "In October 1999 NATO announced a new policy on non-lethal weapons and their place in allied arsenals" (34). "In 1996 non-lethal tools identified by the U.S. Army included... directed energy systems" and "radio frequency weapons" (35) - those weapons, as was suggested in the STOA report as well, are being associated with the effects on human nervous system. According to the Russian government informational agency FAPSI, in the last 15 years, the U.S. expenses on the development and acquisition of the means of informational war grew four times and at present time they occupy the first place among all military programs (17),(3). Though there are other concepts of informational war than mind control, the unwillingness of the USA to engage in the negotiations aimed at the ban of the manipulation of human brains might indicate their intent to use those means in internal as well as international affairs. One clear consequence of the continuation of the apparent politics of secrecy surrounding technologies enabling remote control of human brains might be that the governments, who would own such technologies, could use them without having to take into consideration the opinion of the general public. The concept of the democratic world would be, though secretly, disrupted in this way, and in the future the world populations could live in only fake democracy where their own or foreign governments might, by means of secret technologies, shape their opinions.

Mojmir Babacek

(the author is the founder of the International Movement for the Ban of the Manipulation of Human Nervous System by Technical Means

<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>)

REFERENCES

- 1) Handbook of Biological Effects of Electromagnetic Fields, 1996, CRC Press Inc., 0-8493-0641-8/96, - pg. 117, 119, 474- 485, 542-551, 565 at the top and third and last paragraph
- 2) World Health Organization report on non-ionizing radiation from 1991, pg. 143 and 207-208
- 3) V. Lopatin, V Cygankov: „Psichotronnoje oružie i bezopasnost Rossii“, SINTEG, Russian Federation, Moscow, ISBN 5-89638-006-2-A5-2000-30, list of the publications of the publishing house you will find at the address <http://www.sinteg.ru/cataloghead.htm>
- 4) G. Gurtovoj, I. Vinokurov: „Psychotronnaja vojna, ot mytov k realijam“, Russian Federation, Moscow, „Mysteries“, 1993, ISBN 5-86422-098-1
- 5) With greatest likelihood as well the Russian daily TRUD, which has organized the search for the documents, Moscow, between August 1991 and end of 1992
- 6) John Evans: Mind, Body and Electromagnetism, the Burlington Press, Cambridge, 1992, ISBN 1874498008, str.139
- 7) Robert Becker: "Body Electric: Electromagnetism and the Foundation of Life", William Morrow and comp., New York, 1985, pg. 287
- 8) Robert Becker: "Cross Currents, teh Startling Effects of Electromagnetic Radiation on your

- Health", 1991, Bloomsbury Publishing, London, Great Britain, ISBN 0-7475-0761-9, pg. 304, Robert Becker refers to Bioelectromagnetics Society Newsletter, January and February 1989
- 9) Don R. Justesen, 1975, *Microwaves and Behavior*, *American Psychologist*, March 1975, pg. 391 - 401
- 10) Dr. Nick Begich and Jeane Maning: "Angels Don't Play This HAARP, *Advances in Tesla Technology*", Earthpulse Press, 1995, ISBN 0-9648812--0-9, pg. 169
- 11) <http://www.dcn.davis.ca.us/~welsh/byrdexp.htm> see at the bottom of the page the "Bio of Principal Investigator"
- 12) M. A. Persinger: „On the Possibility of Directly Laccessing Every Human Brain by Electromagnetic Induction of Fundamental Algorithms“, *Perception and Motor Skills*, June1995,, sv. 80, str. 791-799
- 13) *Nature*, vol.391, 22.1.1998,str.316, „Advances in Neurosciences May Threaten Human Rights“
- 14) Internet reference at the site of the United Nations University and Institute of Advanced Studies in Tokyo does not work any more, to verify the information it is necessary to find the document from the 1999 UN sponsored conference of neuroscientists in Tokyo, you may inquire at the address unuias@ias.unu.edu
- 15) http://www.europarl.eu.int/home/default_en.htm?redirected=1 click at Plenary sessions, scroll down to Reports by A4 number –click, choose 1999 and fill in 005 to A4
- 16) <http://thomas.loc.gov/> and search for Space Preservation Act then click at H.R.2977
- 17) *Russian daily Segodnya*, 11. February, 2000, Andrei Soldatov: „Vsadniki psichotronitscheskovo apokalypsa" (Riders of Psychotronic Apokalypse)
- 18) See ref. 3), pg. 107
- 19) See ref. 3) pg. 97
- 20) See ref. 3), pg. 107
- 21) See ref. 3), pg. 108
- 22) See ref. 3) pg. 13
- 23) http://www.europarl.eu.int/stoa/default_en.htm (choose publications and „Crowd Control Technologies")
- 24) see ref. 23 pg. XIX or 25
- 25) see ref. 23 pg. LIII or 69
- 26) see ref. 23 pg. XLVII or 63, aswell pg. VII-VIII or 7-8, pg. XIX or 25, pg. XLV or 61
- 27) see ref. 19) pg. LIII or 69, note 354
- 28) <http://www.unog.ch/unidir/Media%20Guide%20> CAHRA and Cheryl Welsh are listed at the page 24
- 29) Document sent by Moscow Committee of Ecology of Dwellings. Telephone: Russian Federation, Zelenograd, 531-6411, Emilia Tschirkova, directrice
- 30) Search www.rambler.ru, there "poisk" (search) and search for "gosudarstvennaja дума" (State Duma) (it is necessary to type in Russian alphabet), at the page which appears choose "informacionnyj kanal gosudarstvennoj dумы" (Informational Channel of the Russian State Duma), there "federalnyje zakony podpisanyje prezidentom RF" (Federal laws signed by president of the Russian Federation), choose year 2001 and search 26 ijulja, č. N 103-F3 (July 26, 2001, number N 103-F3) , "O vnesenii dopolnenija v statju 6 federalnogo zakona ob oružii" (addendum to the article 6 of the Federal law on weapons)
- 31) Search www.rambler.ru and then (type in Russian alphabet) "gosudarstvennaja дума", next "informacionnyj kanal gosudarstvennoj dумы" (informational channel of the State Duma), next search by use of "poisk" (search) Doktrina informacionnoj bezopasnosti Rossii" "Doctrine of the Informational Security of the Russian Federation) there see pg. 3 "Vidy informacionnych ugroz bezopasnosti Rossijskkoj federacii" (Types of Threats to the Informational Security of the Russian Federation)
- 32) See ref. 31, pg. 19, "Měždunarodnoje sotrudničestvo Rossijskoj Federacii v oblasti obespečenija informacionnoj bezopasnoti" (International Cooperation of the Russian Federation in Assuring the Informational Security"
- 33) See ref.23, pg. XVII or 33

34) See ref.23, pg. XLV or 61

35) See ref.23 pg. XLVI or 62

ARE THERE SECRET WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION ?

"20 years ago, when we started working on microwave therapy, we made an agreement that the discoveries in this area we will never use to the detriment of people. The warning of general Kobets, that OMON (Russian antiterrorist police) has got psychotronic weapon goes to prove that the psychotronic weapon has been already produced. If it finds a way into the hands of people with bad intentions, it may be more dangerous than nuclear bomb, since it is capable to stifle the free will of a human being. We address president Yeltsine and democratic organisations of the world with a demand that the use of psychotronic generators in quality of weapons is baned."

This call of several chiefs of Russian research institutes, universities and medical institutions was published by Russian daily Komsomolskaya Pravda in June 1992 (K.P. June 6 1992, V. Umnov: "Programa 'Zombi': Kupite ustroistvo dlia sleszki za sosediami") Together with this information the daily published the results of the measurement of densities of radiofrequency radiation in 10 appartments in Moscow, where the families complained that their psychic activity and physical shape are being manipulated by electromagnetic radiation. In all ten appartments intensive, directed electromagnetic radiation was found.

When in 1991 Komsomoskaya Pravda published the story of a former lieutenant colonel of the Soviet KGB, who complained of the same problems, the newspaper received more than 400 letters from people with similar experiences. Since out of ten above mentioned families only one wrote a letter there is a strong possibility that there are perhaps ten times more such people in Russia. Cheryl Welsh, the directrice of an American organisation engaged in the defence of people complaining of manipulation of their nervous system by technical means, claims that she has received more than 2500 letters describing such experiences and asking for help.

Since the begining of this year, in the state Michigan in the USA, is in effect a law according to which any person producing, delivering, possesing, transporting or using harmful elctronic or electromagnetic device may be sentenced up to 15 years in prison. The same punishment is defined in the law for biological, chemical and radioactive weapons . Is there not in place a question whether the U.S. government does not own electronic and electromagnetic weapons of mass destruction? In the year 2002 the Russian State Duma passed an amendment to the Russian law on weapons prohibiting the circulation of ultrasound, infrasound and electromagnetic equipment the parameters of which exceed the safety limits. In 2003 the Russian weekly Argumenty i Fakty (A.iF.na Enisee, No. 1-2/2003, Aleksei Krivogornitzyn: "Tainoe Superoruzie v Dele") published an interview with Sergei Voroshilov, who initiated this amendment. He said " We are facing a new and schocking situation: there exists a new type of criminality against which people have no means of defence. Official power ignores this problem... until now there was no section or office formed in the executive branch which would be comissioned to deal with this type of criminality."

The same weekly, already in 1994 (Argumenty i Fakty No. 48/1994, Yuri Vorobievski:

"Mozgolomy"), published an article describing the shooting of a TV series on psychotronic weapons entitled "Black Box" (the shooting was soon put to a stop). The journalist sat down in front of a psychotronic generator and started describing his experiences "I can not see clearly any more. I can not concentrate...something is stifling my brain...". The designer of the generator, the doctor of medical sciences, Yakov Rudakov, told the journalists that the generator is capable to affect the hall full of people, that it can be used to make people asleep or produce hallucinations and that the method is called "neurolinguistic programing". In another article on the same page of the weekly was quoted a former deputy director of the enterprise working under military contracts as saying that his enterprise produced an equipment capable to affect, from the satellite, the psychophysical activity of the population of the whole region of Krasnoyarsk.

The weekly "Argumenty i Fakty" wrote that in the next part of the TV shooting the journalist, who volunteered for the experiment, was supposed to be subjected to "coding". This meant that into his brain an activity should be programmed which he would perform when he hears an unusual word connection like "blue camomile". As an example of what he could do the weekly wrote that he could jump out of the window. Though the result of this experiment was not published, in Russia was this method recalled after the death of general Rokhlin, who in 1998, several weeks before his death, on several occasions repeated that there exist signs that there is being prepared an assault on his life. He even visited the editor's office of the weekly "Argumenty i Fakty" (A.i.F., second half of the year 1998, Pavel Sorokin: "Versii Ubiistva Generala Rokhlina") and during the visit he described the possible scenario of the assassination. He said "either they will arrange for a car accident or everything will look like a result of a drunken spree or as a result of a family dispute". General Rokhlin, who planed to organize army protests against the army reform, was shot by his wife. Before a murder she had a quiet phone conversation with her girlfriend.

In the quoted article by Komsomolskaya Pravda it was stated that the subject of "the effects of microwave radiation on human behavioral functions (creation of biorobots)" was placed on the "List of Information Banned from Publication" in the year 1990 in Russia. In 2003 the weekly "Argumenty i Fakty" (the same reference as above) wrote: "Without any doubt there exist technologies of physical and psychical oppression of human being... but there is no chance to receive information on this subject from the first hand" since it is "most highly calssified". It is clear that for as long as those weapons remain classified they can be used no matter that their use is in conflict with the constitutions of democratic countries. In this way a system of parallel democracy is created where to some people the rights are denied which are guaranteed to others. The statistics of people claiming that they are used for mind control experimentation suggest that this holds true especially for the USA and Russian Federation, both countries well known for their mind control research.

PSYCHOELECTRONIC THREAT TO DEMOCRACY
THE SECRET ARMS RACE

THE RUSSIAN FEDERATION AND THE USA BUILT RADAR SYSTEMS THAT COULD ENABLE THEM TO CONTROL THE MINDS OF WHOLE POPULATIONS

SCIENTIFIC INFORMATION, MILITARY DOCUMENTS, WARNINGS BY CIVILIAN AND MILITARY RESEARCHERS

CONTENTS

- 1) The History – the scandal in the USA and electrical stimulation of the brain.
- 2) Mind stimulating devices can alter our psyche
- 3) Scientific experiments and patents - effects of electromagnetism on animal and human organisms and brains
- 4) American military documents on the development of radiofrequency weapons –the nervous system function is not much different from the radio receiver
- 5) The Secret arms race and hushed up scandal in the USSR
- 6) Thought control and the invention of Igor Smirnov
- 7) American radar system HAARP could be used for the global control of human minds
- 8) A secret conference organized by the American National Laboratory in Los Alamos
- 9) Have the radiofrequency weapons been put to use yet?
- 10) The Revolution in military affairs may result in the destruction of democracy
- 11) Warnings by civil and military scientists

HISTORY - THE SCANDAL IN THE USA IN THE SEVENTIES AND THE ELECTRICAL BRAIN STIMULATION

When in 1951 American secret services started work on the project Artichoke they have set their goals as follows: "Evolution and development of any method by which we can get information from a person against his will and without his knowledge... Can we get control of an individual to the point where he will do our bidding against his will and even against such fundamental laws of nature such as self preservation?" This publication in the New York Times (1) was a result of the scandal caused by the abuse of the patients of the Canadian mental hospital Allan Memorial Institute. In another CIA report quoted in the New York Times article it is stated: "Many phases of the research in the control of human behavior involve a high degree of sensitivity. The professional reputations of outside researchers are in jeopardy since the objectives of such research are widely regarded as anti-ethical or illegal" (2) The patients of the Allan Memorial Institute were used for the experiments with drugs and drastic psychological experiments inspired by the Soviet political processes. They were placed in total isolation and deprived of sensory perception. When the CIA learned that they intend to start legal proceedings against the Allan Memorial Institute, they issued an order to destroy all the documents on the MKULTRA project. The reason was to get rid of the evidence of their involvement in the experiments and to protect other secret subprograms of the MKULTRA project from leaking in the public. Even if this order might have been only fictitious the CIA omitted to destroy the financial records of the MKULTRA project (3). In this way in August 1977 the scandal broke out and some of the secret documents on the research leaked out. Among them were CIA memorandums on the experiments with cats used as remote controlled microphones and dogs used as remote controlled bombs.

The signals in the nerves, in the brain and the whole body are carried by weak electrical impulses. The scientists who experimented since 1930 with the electrical stimulation of the brain inserted tiny wires (electrodes) into the brains of animals and humans and stimulated the nerves in different points of the brain by impulses of weak electrical current. In this way they produced reactions normally aroused by sensory perceptions or events inside of the organism. In the early sixties the CIA experimented with the use of dogs and cats as guided microphones and bombs. The report on MKULTRA subproject 94 issued in October 1960 read : "Initial biological work on techniques and brain locations essential to providing conditioning and control of animals has been completed...The feasibility of remote control of activities in several species of animals has been demonstrated. The present investigations are directed toward improvement of techniques" (4). The CIA research staff memorandum for the deputy director of the agency of April 21, 1961 states a production capability: "At present time we feel that we are close to having debugged a prototype system whereby dogs can be guided along specific courses through land areas out of sight and at some distance of the operator... In addition to its possible practical value in operations, this phenomenon is a very useful research tool in the area of the behavioral sciences. Dr. {blacked out} is taking appropriate action to exploit our knowledge of this area and provide adequate background for the development of future Agency applications in the general areas of Influencing Human Behavior, Indirect Assessment and Interrogation Aids" (4)

In 1969 Dr. Jose Delgado, a Yale psychologist, published a book "Physical Control of the mind, Toward a Psychocivilized Society" (5). In this book he presented the results of the 30 years long research. The scientists had succeeded in mapping out the relations between different points in the brain and all kinds of activities, functions and sensations of humans and animals. 100 stimulations of one point in the bull's brain made him 100 times bellow. The stimulation of the motion center in the cat's brain by electric current of 1,2 miliampere made it raise his hind foot above the floor, at 1,5 miliampere it raised the foot by 4 cm, at 1,8 miliampere it raised the foot all the way up, at 2 miliampere it raised the foot even during the jump and landed badly. When a man was asked to straighten his hand the bending of which was stimulated he replied "I think your electricity is stronger than my will." By means of electrical stimulation of the brain the rhythm of breathing and heart beat [this was even stopped for several pulses] was affected as well as the function of the most of the viscera - alike the secretion of the gall bladder. As well frowning, opening and closing of eyes and mouth, chewing, yawning, sleep, dizziness, epileptic seizures in healthy persons etc. were induced. The behavior aroused by stimulation was purposeful - a cat with whom the licking was induced was looking for something to lick. Stimulation of more superior nerves in the brain produced more complex movements: a monkey got to walk whenever the stimulation of a point in the brain started and sat back to eat its food whenever the stimulation was stopped. The stimulation of points in the brain where feelings and emotions reside produced decisions. A passive, depressed woman tore up a piece of paper when her center of anger was stimulated: "I did not control myself. I had to get up and tear.", she commented. An aggressive woman, with the same point stimulated, got up and smashed against the wall the guitar she was playing until the moment of stimulation. The intensity of feelings could be controlled by turning the knob which controlled the intensity of the electric current. When the pleasure center was stimulated women offered marriage to therapists. Stimulation of a point in a monkey's brain stopped her maternal behavior toward a newborn baby. When the limbic system was stimulated the patients vigilance weakened, they lost capacity to think, often they began to undress or grope and when the stimulation stopped they did not remember it. The closest of human inventions to nature documents the best experiment when the electrodes were implanted in the cat's internal ear and connected with an amplifier and loudspeakers. The cat's internal ear then functioned as a microphone converting the sounds into electrical impulses which were collected by electrodes and from the loudspeakers sounded the words whispered into the cat's ears [remember the use of cats by the CIA as guided microphones]. John Stanton Yeomans, in his book "Principles of Brain Stimulation" (6) of 1990 describes an experiment where, by the electrical stimulation of visual brain center the perception of Braille

characters in blind persons was induced. They have learned to read them. John Stanton Yeomans writes that by the electrical stimulation of the brain hundreds of reactions were produced including complex thoughts.

Jose Delgado himself became world known when he faced a charging bull, fitted with electrodes and with no other protection save the small black box in his hands with which he had goaded the bull to become further enraged. Then with the bull almost upon him, he pressed another button and the animal promptly stopped in its tracks. At the end of his book Jose Delgado states that the hope that the new power acquired by the behavioral science will remain limited to scientists or some charitable elite does not raise neither distant nor recent past and that the control of human behavior will quickly progress in methodology as well as in applicability. He proposed to employ this new knowledge to create a "psychocivilized society".

Gordon Thomas (the author of the book inspired by the abuse of mental patients in Montreal used for the CIA drug and psychological research) who, besides the CIA documents, based his book on interviews with the former CIA employees describes the visit of the director of the CIA Office of Research and Development at the CIA directors office in 1972 where he enthused that the electrical stimulation of the brain was the key to creating not only a psychocivilized person but an entire psychocivilized society - a world where every human thought, emotion, sensation and desire could be actually controlled by electrical stimulation of the brain. If the CIA tried to use the electrical brain stimulation to produce the new generation of the lie detector they would have to implant the electrodes in the points in the brain where the thoughts origin in both the investigator and the interrogated and connect them. In the same way if they wished to control somebody's behavior he would have to "obey" his "boss's" thoughts. Of course this would be a very clumsy way to do it. But the methods of brain stimulation and registration of brain activity were progressing fast. Gordon Thomas describes in his book on the CIA mind control research (3) a "Schwitzgebel machine" which allegedly the CIA produced in 1972. "Using the latest computer technology (dr. Aldrich) developed Rubenstein's earlier work on radio telemetry and the unfulfilled dream... of a world of electrically monitored people became that much more of a reality..." The Schwitzgebel machine consisted of a Behavior Transmitter-Reinforcer fitted to a body belt that "received from and transmitted signals to a radio module". The Schwitzgebel machine was able "to record all physical and neurological signs in a subject from up to a quarter of a mile" (7).

That sounds incredible, but may be it will help if we start with an explanation how the mind stimulators, which are available on the market, work.

MIND STIMULATORS CAN CHANGE THE STATE OF OUR MIND

At present time there is more than 40 types of mind stimulating machines on the market. Historically the first method to influence the performance of human mind was called biofeedback. A man could see on the screen the course of his electroencephalographic recordings and tried to make prevail certain waves. On the electroencephalograph the brain waves are divided into alpha, beta, theta and delta waves. The beta waves oscillate 14 - 40 times per second. This means their frequency is 14 - 40 Herz. They prevail in the brain activity when a man is concentrated on some task. The alpha waves frequency is 8 -13 Hz and they prevail with the eyes closed when a man is inactive. Theta waves oscillate at a frequency of 4 to 8 times per second and they dominate on electroencephalograph only shortly before a man falls asleep. But during the childhood the brain activity is dominated by those waves. The delta waves frequency is from 0 to 4 Hz and prevail while a man is asleep. When a man, trying to master his brain waves, succeeds in transfer to theta rythm while being awake, often it happens to him that he is invaded by vivid memories from his childhood, which refers to the stage of life when theta waves are dominant in the brain activity. If

he succeeds in getting into the alpha rhythm he can remember much better what he is learning. The dominance of alpha waves recedes between 16 and 18 years of age. Already in the 30s it was found out that the brain waves synchronize their activity to the pulsed light. If a stroboscope, blinking at the frequency of 10 times per second, is aimed at the human eyes the EEG recordings will show the same prevalent frequency in the brain activity. This is also documented by the recent mass occurrence of epileptic seizures in Japan to the people watching on TV an animated cartoon where suddenly certain frequency of light signals appeared. In scientific language this kind of stimulation is called photic driving and it is well known that an epileptic seizure can be produced by certain frequency of orange light. By pulsed light signals it is also feasible to tune the brain into alpha waves in order to remember well what is one learning or into theta waves in order to get into a state of deep relaxation.

The same effect on the human brain can produce rhythmic sound. It is well known how the aborigines get into trance while dancing to drums. The modern science found other ways how to influence human brain by sound frequencies. For example if you deliver to one ear a sound in the frequency of 200 Hz and into the other one the sound in the frequency of 210 Hz, the electric frequency of 10 Hz will dominate in the brain, since large portions of neurons in the brain will synchronize the frequency of their activity to this external impulse. This phenomenon is called entrainment. In other words by means of external stimulation it is possible to change our brain activity and our frame of mind. How does this change happen? All the brain activity is a system of electric and chemical reactions. The neuroscientist Norman Shealy measured the chemical changes in the brain at the frequency of 7,8 Hz which is the frequency at which the ionosphere oscillates. Norman Shealy found out that if the brain is tuned (by light or sound stimulation) to this frequency the production of growth hormones increases by 25 % as well as the production of gonadoliberin (which influences sexual organs and hormones) and oxytocin (which produces the feelings of love). The production of betaendorphin (which causes feeling of euphoria) increased substantially as well. This goes to prove that different brain frequencies cause the production of different chemicals in the brain and body which influence our mood and motivation.

Apart from light and sound stimulators cranial electric brain stimulators are on the market. They act directly upon the electric frequencies in the brain. Michael Hutchinson, in the book *Megabrain Power* (8), predicts that soon there will be on the market the systems with biofeedback which will make possible to watch one's dominant brain frequencies on the screen. Those systems will store in their memories thousands of programs enabling the user to get in whatever state of mind and pass all kinds of experiences in the same way as when you are switching the channels on TV. Michael Hutchinson writes that the technology for such systems is already in existence. It is quite a serious question whether he is not talking here about the military technology.

In 1986 the United States Attorney General held a conference on the Less than Lethal Weapons. In the report on this conference among others is stated: "Participants also discussed the use of various wave lengths and forms of administration of electromagnetic energy as a non-lethal weapon. A substantial amount of preliminary research has been conducted in this area... One conference participant noted that scientific knowledge of human physiology is progressing to the point where it may soon be possible to target specific physiologic systems with specific frequencies of electromagnetic radiation to produce much more subtle and fine-tuned effects than those produced by photic driving (9)."

SCIENTIFIC EXPERIMENTS AND PATENTS - EFFECTS OF ELECTROMAGNETIC RADIATION ON ANIMAL AND HUMAN ORGANISMS AND BRAINS

In 1831 English scientist M. Faraday discovered that flowing electricity induces magnetism and magnetism in motion induces the flow of electric current. The condition for the transformation of electromagnetic energy into electrical energy is that the "receiver" is tuned to the same frequency in which the electromagnetic energy is emitted. So radio waves which belong among electromagnetic waves can also produce the flow of electric current in the brain if they are tuned to the frequencies in which the nerve impulses are transferred. There are two objections opposed to this theory. First the extra low frequencies which are produced by the activity of human brain are way too long to make it feasible to target such a small object like the human being is - a 10 Hz wave is about 20.000 miles long. This problem circumvented the scientists by the use of microwaves pulsed at extra low frequencies. But there the second objection comes in question - such signals have microwave properties and can not penetrate the human tissue. For the answer to that question the scientists are searching until present time, but in the meanwhile they experiment with the frequencies of microwaves at which the electromagnetic radiation affects organisms and brains.

The evidence for the effects of electromagnetic signals on isolated neurons published in 1975 H. Wachtel in the Annals of New York Academy of Sciences (10). The whole volume of this issue (over 500 pages) is dedicated to the Conference on "Biological Effects on Non-ionizing Radiation". The introductory lecture was delivered by captain Paul Tyler, director of the U.S. Navy Electromagnetic Radiation Project between 1970 and 1977. Among the reasons for his presence at the conference was an effort to persuade the scientists to hire psychologists on the research teams. In the experiment of H. Wachtel the microwaves in the frequencies of 1,5 and 2,45 Ghz, pulsed and not pulsed induced the activity of isolated neurons. In 1966 Juri Chlodov and R. A. Chizenkova noted a desynchronization in the dominant rhythm of electroencephalogram with rats and rabbits whenever a magnetic field of 200 - 1000 gauss was turned on or off (11).

The specialized effect of electromagnetic radiation on individual brain system was proved by experiments repeated by many scientists. The irradiation of dogs, cats, rabbits, rats and frogs by electromagnetic fields of 2 - 5 milliwatts per square centimeter density produced desynchronization in basal rhythm in the brain (12). The interaction of electromagnetic radiation and chemicals in the brain is documented by the experiment of McAfee (1961, 1962 and 1970) when irradiation of rats heads by 20 and 40 mW/cm² microwaves pulsed at 300, 600 and 1000 Hz during 5 minutes woke the rats up from narcosis (13).

At a conference on "Emerging Electromagnetic Medicine" in 1989 Cpt. Tyler in his lecture quoted the research of Dr. Merrit who measured the decrease of norepinephrine, serotonin and dopamin when a field of 80 mW/cm² was applied. All those hormones act as neurotransmitters into the cortex. Dopamin influences the ability to learn and other cognitive abilities (14). In another experiment a 500Hz signal produced release of neradrenaline in sympathetical neurons. Since those neurons control the muscles of internal organs and noraderenaline acts there as a neurotransmitter, this signal should be able to influence the activity of internal organs (15).

The publication of the World Health Organization on the effects of electromagnetic radiation on living organisms from 1981 gives many examples of the effects of this radiation on the excretion of glands, chemical composition of blood, eyes (for example corneal cataract), molecules of DNA and genetics, the development of organisms and behavior of animals (16). Robert Becker, in the book Cross Currents (17) refers to the work of A. Liboff who proved that it is possible, by means of electromagnetic radiation, to stop the process of the division of the cell in the moment when the cell is dividing.

One of the military uses of those discoveries is perhaps derived from the experiment of B. Servantie, who in 1974 found out that rats exposed during 10 - 15 days to microwaves pulsed at 500 Hz were significantly less susceptible to paralyzing curare like drugs than normal rats (18). In the Final Report on Biotechnology Research Requirements for Aeronautical Systems Through the Year 2000 it is stated: "Using relatively low-level RFR (radiofrequency radiation), it may be possible to sensitize large military groups to extremely dispersed amounts of biological or chemical agents to which the unirradiated population would be immune" (19). In other words, if the enemy troops breathe in or drink in water those agents, it is possible to produce effects in their organisms which will not be produced in the organisms of our own troops or civil population. Similarly dangerous is the finding of Allan Frey that RFR can weaken the blood -brain barrier which prevents poisonous chemicals from the access into the brain (20).

Jose Delgado also abandoned research of electrical stimulation in favor of electromagnetic stimulation. In 1985 Kathleen McAuliffe visited him in his laboratory in Spain and then wrote an article for the magazine OMNI. Jose Delgado showed her how he can make an ape fall asleep or make her overactive or how he can calm down the fighting fish by radiofrequency radiation. Important is also his experiment where the irradiation of chicken embryos by 10, 100 and 1000 Hz stopped their development including the development of hearts and veins. The experiment was replicated by the American Navy with the same results (21).

The Office of Naval Research has been collecting scientific reports on the biological effects of RFR since 1974. At present time their collection is growing by over 1000 papers each year (22). The great majority of published experiments was performed on animals. The experiments with people (as we will see later) are most probably reserved to secret military projects. In the already mentioned report of the World Health Organization (16) it is stated that the first studies on the effects of radio frequencies on human beings were performed in Poland, Czechoslovakia and USSR in the fifties. The research was carried out in clinics and industrial environment and the authors of publications (Bartanski, Czerski, Marha and Presman) concluded that microwaves can cause headaches, fatigue, weakness of the body, dizziness, changes of the mood, confusion and sleeplessness.

In the already quoted article in the magazine OMNI (21) Capt. Tyler says: "Probably many things that can be done chemically could also be done electrically. With the right electromagnetic field, for example, you might be able to produce the same effects as psychoactive drugs". Apparently he refers to the work of English Dr. Patterson who he talked about in his lecture at the conference on Emerging Electromagnetic Medicine. Dr. Patterson is using the cranial electrical brain stimulator which is fully programmed and automated for different groups of drugs, their combinations and long-term abstinence syndromes such as depression and sleeplessness.

In the already mentioned experiment by McAfee (13) the microwaves pulsed at 300, 600 and 1000 Hz produced uneasiness to breath (leading even to suffocation) in rats. Capt. Tyler in his contribution to the book "Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology" writes: "It has also been shown that normal breathing takes place at certain frequencies and amplitudes and not at others. Animals forced to breath at certain unnatural frequencies develop severe respiratory distress." In the context of his paper those are rather the effects on people that are in question.

In 1968, the Russian academician A.S. Presman published a book "Electromagnetic Fields and Life" (23) where he presented theory that electromagnetic signals have for the living matter the

meaning of information, e.g. that they exert control over its intrinsic processes. In his book he mentions the experiment of S. Turlygin from the year 1937 where centimeter waves induced in people feelings of sleepiness and feebleness. A. S. Presman also gives in his book the history of the progress of knowledge on the effects of electromagnetic fields on the cerebral visual system (24).

Already in 1893 a Frenchman D'Arsonval noticed that the electromagnetic field can produce in people a perception of a flash of light. In the following years many other scientists have made the same observation. In 1960 T. Jaski produced by electromagnetic signals at the frequencies 380 - 500 MHz simple visual hallucinations. The list of literary sources at the end of the book of A.S: Presman is already 28 pages long.

The founder of cybernetics Norbert Wiener lately also concentrated on brain research. He exposed volunteers who did not know the principle of experiment to electric fields at 10 Hz frequency. When the field was turned on they complained of the feelings of uneasiness and anxiety (17).

One of the highly respected experts working in this field, Ross Adey, who admits that he is working in military research, published in 1974 the results of experiments with microwaves at frequency 147 MHz pulsed at 6 - 10 Hz and 50 MHz pulsed at 16 Hz. Those signals increased the efflux of calcium ions from nerve cells (25).

Robert Becker, who has been twice nominated for the Nobel prize for the work in this field of science, writes in the book "Body Electric" (26) that Ross Adey have publicly expressed his expectation that this efflux of calcium ions would interfere with concentration on complex tasks, disrupt sleep patterns, and change brain function in other ways that can not be predicted yet." (The calcium ions play a key role in the transmission of nerve impulses).

In 1962 published Allan H. Frey in the "Journal of Applied Physiology" (27) the results of experiments with transmission of sounds into the brain by electromagnetic radiation at a distance of up to 1000 feet. The "electromagnetic" sounds were heard by deaf as well as sound people. The radiofrequency sound was "described as being buzz, clicking, hiss or knocking, depending on several transmitter parameters, i.e. pulse width and pulse repetition rate" (frequency) . In his report A. Frey writes that so far only the visual system has been shown to respond to electromagnetic energy and he notices that "With somewhat different transmission parameters we can induce the perception of severe buffeting of the head.." and "Changing ... parameters again, one can induce a "pins-and-needles" sensation." His experiment was replicated several times by other scientists (28). W. A. Guy and others combined the experiment with an experiment with cats (29). They were anaesthetized, paralyzed and placed on artificial ventilation. With their nervous system "immobilized" in this way the recording were made by means of electrodes of the reactions in their medial geniculate nucleus on the "radiofrequency" and normal sounds. The reactions were identical and ceased to appear when the cochlea was disabled. So it appears that radiofrequency signals produced their effects in the cochlea and from there spread into other parts of the brain just like normal auditory sensations.

Another, more advanced, experiment with the transmission of radiofrequency sounds into the brain was published only inadvertently. Don R. Justesen used, in the article on "Microwaves and Behavior" (30), the result of an experiment described to him over the telephone conversation by his colleague J. C. Sharp, who worked on a military project. Joseph C. Sharp was employed on the project Pandora of the American Navy, officially designed to research of the radiofrequency radiation emitted on the American Embassy in Moscow from the 60s until the beginning of 80s. At

the Walter Reed Army Institute he improved the method of A. Frey to the point that he transmitted into his brain words which he could understand.

The scientific personality, which was apparently on the cutting edge at this time, was Patrick Flanagan. An independent researcher who in 1958, in 14 years of his age, presented to the United States Patent Office a neurophone, the invention which made it possible for deaf people to hear (31). The device converts sound into electrical impulses that propagate along the skin into the brain. For the employees of the patent office the invention was incredible and Patrick Flanagan managed to persuade them that the invention could work only after 6 years when he demonstrated it making a deaf employee of the Office hear the first time after 15 years. But even then the invention did not get to the deaf people. Patrick Flanagan improved the invention technically and submitted it under a new patent number 3,647,970. Though his device emitted radiofrequency waves into the brain through the skin, he added to the accompanying text the sentences: "The simplified speech waveform can be transmitted directly through the earth or water and be understood either directly from the medium or after simple amplification. The simplified waveform can easily be encoded by scrambling to provide secure voice communications." Patrick Flanagan believes that it was due to those lines that the United States Defense Intelligence Agency placed his invention under a secrecy order as a matter of national security. Patrick Flanagan was forbidden from conducting further research or even talking about his technology for another four years. In the 1990s the American company Earthpulse Press who was selling neurophones had set up its business representation in Germany. In 1996, all the same, evidently out of the fear that the secret military technology could get understood by the general public, the neurophone was put under a secrecy order by the U.S. Defense Intelligence agency (the news was published in Earthpulse Flashpoints No1, Earthpulse, Alaska, USA, 1996. At present time the neurophone is again on the market in the USA and several other countries of the world. In the accompanying text to his patent P. Flanagan also writes: "The present invention involves discovery that certain electromagnetic waves induce responses in the nervous system of mammals... Each individual nervous system is at least somewhat selective in respect to the frequencies to which it is most responsive.

There are other four patents registered with the U.S. Patent Office using the microwave hearing phenomenon. The patent #4877027 with the title Hearing system by Wayne B. Brunkan, issued on October 31, 1989. In the abstract we read: "Sound is induced in the head of a person by radiating the head with microwaves in the range of 100 MHz to 10,000 MHz that are modulated with particular waveform" <http://164.195.100.11/netahtml/srchnum.htm> (choose the search by patent number and search for the number 4877027) This patent was bought by the IBM <http://www.delphion.com/cgi-bin/patsearch>(and search for the number 4877027). In the abstract of the patent # 4858612 by Philip L. Stocklin, issued on August 22, 1989 entitled "Hearing device"we read: "A method and apparatus for simulation of hearing in mammals by introduction of a plurality of microwaves into the region of the auditory cortex" <http://164.195.11/netahtml/srchnum.htm> (and search for patent number 4858612). The patent # 3766331 by Zink, issued on October 10, 1973 is entitled - "Hearing aid for producing sensations in the brain" and patent # 3629521 by Andrija Puharich, December 1971 is entitled "Hearing systems".

Other renowned experts in this field are Elisabeth Rauscher and ing. William Van Bise. (Elisabeth Rauscher served as a consultant with SRI International, NASA and the Navy (32).) Their patent number 4,889,526 was granted in 1989 and it presents the invention of wireless heart stimulator and pain reliever (33). In the text we read: "the beginning of the normal cardiac cycle and response to pain cycle originates in the mid brain and the hypothalamus with the excitation of the Purkinje cells and is oscillatorily propagated to the heart or source of pain respectively.... the

present invention relates to non invasive devices which emit magnetic pulses that can penetrate through and interact with biological materials and potentially all systems of the body in what is known as the ELF/VLF frequency range. These devices operate... without direct contact with the material affected... these waves at other frequencies, wave forms and intensities can increase dispersion and hence introduce disruption and biological damage in the system." The pain reliever functions at the mixed frequencies 7,6 and 76 Hz. Robert Becker, in his book "Body Electric" writes about an experiment by J. F. Schapitz in 1974. It was released voluntarily on basis of Freedom of Information Act and for that matter R. Becker takes it "with a pillar of salt". J. F. Schapitz stated: "In this investigation it will be shown that the spoken word of hypnotist may also be conveyed by modulated electromagnetic energy directly into the subconscious parts of the human brain - i. e. without employing any technical devices for receiving or transcoding the messages and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously." In one of the four experiments subjects should have been given a test of hundred questions, ranging from easy to technical ones. Later, not knowing they were being irradiated they would be subjected to information beams suggesting the answers to the questions they had left blank, amnesia for some of their correct answers and memory falsification of their correct answers. After 2 weeks they had to pass the test again. The results of those experiments were never published. Later on we will discuss the possibilities how this could be done.

AMERICAN MILITARY DOCUMENTS ON THE DEVELOPMENT OF RADIOFREQUENCY WEAPONS - THE NERVOUS SYSTEM CAN BE COMPARED TO A RADIO RECEIVER

In the 1986 the American Air Force issued a book "Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology" (19). In the foreword Newt Gingrich, member of the U.S. House of Representatives writes: "The United States is on the verge of a dramatic change in its ability to cope with low-intensity conflict... This book is a serious effort to make thinking about and working on low-intensity conflict easier, more understandable and more effective." The chapter on the "Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low Intensity Conflict" wrote Capt. Paul Tyler. At the beginning he quotes "Final Report on Biotechnology Research Requirements for Aeronautical Systems Through the Year 2000" issued by American Air Force in 1982: "Currently available data allow the projection that specially generated radiofrequency radiation (RFR) fields may pose a powerful and revolutionary antipersonnel military threats... the increasing understanding of the brain as an electrically mediated organ suggested the serious probability that impressed electromagnetic fields can be disruptive to purposeful behavior and may be capable of directing and or interrogating such behavior. Further, the passage of approximately 100 miliamperes through the myocardium can lead to cardiac standstill and death... A rapidly scanning RFR system could provide an effective stun or kill capability over a large area. System effectiveness will be a function of wave form, field intensity, pulse width, repetition frequency, and carrier frequency."

The last line defines the technical principle of the control of cerebral functions. Though it is too short to provide the understanding of how such a technology may work. It is generally known that the information inside of the brain is "translated" and transferred by a number and frequency of nerve impulses, while the intensity of the feeling or perception usually corresponds to the intensity of electrical current. Another phenomenon generally accepted in the modern scientific literature is a synchronization of frequencies of emitted nerve impulses in different parts of the brain in reaction to the stimuli which catch the attention of the brain (34). Per E. Roland from the Laboratory for Brain Research and Positron Emission Tomography at the Karolinska Institute in Stockholm, Sweden, engaged in the research of brain activation in reaction to different stimuli. He studied the influx of blood, bringing the nutrition to the activated areas of the brain. In this way he was finding the different areas or columns of neurons which got activated in reaction to different stimuli. He writes that looking at the distribution of those activated areas in the brain, he can tell what is the subject a person is thinking about. Then he asks a question whether those so called "metabolical

columns" have common electrophysiological properties, e.g. whether their electrical activity is identical. The reply to this question he finds in the work of German scientists Schopman and Stryker from 1981 who "showed that in the visual cortex of the cat, the metabolic columns corresponded with electrophysiologically defined columns in which the neurons had orientation specificity for the stimulus used." This means that different stimuli produce in the brain different electrical events. In the opposite direction Whitsel and Juliano (1989) found that "metabolic columns only occurred at cortical locations where the neurons possessed electrophysiologically defined functional properties related to the stimulus." Skarda and Freeman (1987) and Singer (1990) "advanced the concept that neurons in different active columns synchronize their electrical oscillatory activity in response to optimal inputs" (35). Or, in other words, the neurons in those areas synchronize their firing in the same frequency. Wolf Singer (36) describes an experiment where two different stimuli produced at the same time are observed in the brain. They were "represented by two independently oscillating assemblies of cells". According to Wolf Singer the differences in brain activity in reaction to different stimuli are represented by different groups of neurons oscillating in different frequencies. Walter J. Freeman, who has already for years measured the brain activity in reaction to different stimuli by many microelectrodes at the same time, presented already in 1975 a hypothesis "that a novel external stimulus is broadly transmitted from the primary sensory cortex or thalamus to other parts of the cortex... transmission occurs at some characteristic frequency, and... reception occurs in... sets tuned to that frequency" (37).

(Electroencephalographers have no doubt that those are those synchronizations which appear on the EEG recordings and are already capable to recognize on EEG recordings the single words perceived by the subject - see Continuous Wave-Form Analysis, journal: Electroencephalography and Clinical Neurophysiology, supplement no. 45, 1996, page 64).

And what happens when an external electromagnetic frequency is applied to the brain? H. Frolich from the Department of Physics at the University of Liverpool, England, writes: oscillations produced by coherent excitation of a single polar mode "yield long range, frequency selective, interactions between systems with equal excitation frequencies" (38). In other words it is basically the frequency of nerve impulses e.g. frequency of electrical currents e.g. - from military point of view - frequency of electromagnetic waves that defines the activity of the brain, and we can always bypass the physical perception by electromagnetic signals which will produce, in the brain, the same electrophysiological events as would be produced by the perception or other events in the organism. It means the events in the brain can be produced "synthetically" from the outside. Those findings are supported as well by the experiments of Allan Frey and W. Guy where electromagnetic "acoustic" signals, when tuned to the electrophysiological properties of cochlea or to its natural frequencies and pulse widths, produced in the brain the same events as a normal sound.

The same, though electrical, procedure are using cochlear implants which are, at present time, implanted to deaf people. When the parameters of the transmitter (i.e. frequency, pulse width etc.) were changed, it was another brain area which resonated with the electromagnetic signals and so the feeling of severe buffeting on the head or pins and needles sensation was induced. The changed transmitter parameters resonated with another receiver in the brain, which caused there different type of frequency synchronizations. The same effect reflects also the note of Capt. Tyler that "normal breathing takes place at certain frequencies and amplitudes but not at others." The radiofrequency radiation, when tuned to its frequencies and amplitudes, hits the part of the brain which controls the breathing and imposes another rhythm of breathing or even stops it (remember that Jose Delgado could produce the same effect by means of electric stimulation of the brain). So the Patrick Flanagan's neurophone works in pretty much the same way as a radio transmitter whose broadcasting is adjusted to the "receiver" picking up the signal which, in this case, appears to be cochlea. If we want to broadcast for another "receiver" in the nervous system, we only need to know its parameters to be able to broadcast the information or frequency to which the receiver

is tuned up. Just like when tuning our radio receiver we choose the frequency at which its internal circuits will resonate and the result is that we listen to the radio station which we have chosen. John Marks, in his book on CIA mind control research quotes one of CIA research veterans recalling a colleague's joke: "If you could find the natural radio frequency of a person's sphincter, you could make him run out of the room real fast. (43)"

Different frequencies used in his experiments with animals also Jose Delgado. But this time the only case when the results of his work were presented to public was the article by Kathleen McAuliffe in OMNI magazine. Robert Becker, since she is friend of his, instructed her before her trip to Spain, what questions she should ask Jose Delgado (17). One of those questions was whether, aside of frequencies, other parameters of the transmitter can make difference. Probably being bound by national security information law, Jose Delgado did not answer most of the questions prepared by R. Becker. Anyway the waveforms, intensity of the electric current, the pulse width and carrier frequency are being quoted in the scientific papers on experiments.

Captain Tyler, in the continuation of his paper on Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low Intensity Conflict also quotes a scientific work (39) presenting the evidence (though not very important) that the biological effects of millimeter waves depend on the applied frequency and comes forward with the conclusion: "Because of many parameters involved and the apparent specificity of each parameter one can tailor a specific response. The ability to have this kind of flexibility provides an enormous range of options to the user. It opens the door for providing an appropriate response in warfare, be it conventional or unconventional." Of course he does not support this statement by the results of secret military experiments. Frequently he took part in scientific conferences, but he talked there only about the work of other scientists which is unusual. Normally every scientist talks about his own research., but again it is not difficult to understand that he can not publish the secret military research. If you object that the range of frequencies in which the human nervous system works is too narrow to provide for so wide choice of reactions, Capt. Tyler writes: "There are unconfirmed reports that change of 0.01 Hz can make a difference." The word "unconfirmed" he uses rather inappropriately since many experiments and patents are defining the used frequencies in hundredths of Hertz. In addition in the neocortex (the latest layer of the human brain) apparently prevail frequencies from 35 to 75 Hz (34, 35) (those frequencies do not appear on EEG so they were until recently unknown).

Jose Delgado also told to Kathleen McAuliffe that electromagnetic radiation, causing reactions in the brain, produces there electric currents hundreds of times weaker than necessary to induce the nerve impulse. Capt. Tyler answers this question as well, using his knowledge of modern scientific literature, he writes: "intrinsic electromagnetic fields play a key role in a wide range of biological functions, including... information transfer and storage, particularly in the central nervous system." Those lines mean a revolution in the understanding of the nervous system functioning: "Some recent theoretical research has looked at the classical neuronal synapse and proposed that... it must be a quantum mechanical event." This aims to support the results of experiments with entrainment of brain activity by external electromagnetic radiation. The scientific research based on those experiments is theorizing that the nerve impulse is evoked not only by electrical impulses advancing along nerve fibers, but also by the effect of electromagnetic waves coming from surrounding neurons and perineuronal cells. Ross Adey supports this theory by measurements of electromagnetic oscillations in pericellular fluid and glia cells by means of microelectrodes (40). Of course, if it is true that electromagnetic oscillations play a role in the transfer of information inside of the brain, we can understand why the external electromagnetic radiation can control the activity of the brain. (Note: still in 1983 at the conference on the Nonlinear Electrodynamics in Biological System (41) the scientists only theorized on how this radiation propagates inside of the tissue and

how does it get there. Ross Adey himself, in the introduction to the book covering this conference admits that: "Experimental knowledge in this area has grown rapidly in the past decade, and in some respects has outstripped theoretical models adequate to explain these new observations." - To complete the information - in the brain functioning the nonlinear wave mechanics are at work and for the computations the mathematics of chaos are applied. Also the brain does not react to the radiation that does not carry the biological information (43)).

From the paper of captain Tyler we did not learn anything about the projects of the American Navy he was working for. Robert Becker, in his book *Cross Currents* presents the report coming from the Microwave Research Department at the Walter Reed Army Institute, where J.C. Sharp carried out his experiment with the transmission of words into the brain by radiofrequency radiation. The report deals with the effects of pulsed microwaves on nervous system and describes the division of testing program into four parts: 1) prompt debilitating effects, 2) prompt stimulation auditory effects (remember J.C. Sharp one more time) 3) work interference (stoppage effects) 4) effects on stimulus controlled behavior. The report presents this conclusion: "Microwave pulses appear to couple to the central nervous system and produce stimulation similar to electrical stimulation unrelated to heat" (42). The idea that with the electromagnetic stimulation of the brain the same effects can be produced as with electric stimulation, as Jose Delgado described it, is dismaying, but apparently true.

American Air Force, according to the Final Report on Biotechnology Research Requirements for Aeronautical Systems Through the Year 2000, divided the research of radiofrequency weapons into three areas:

- 1) Pulsed RFR Effects" - projected research since 1980 until 1995
- 2) "Mechanisms of RFR with Living Systems" referred to as "continuation of ongoing research" beginning in 1980 and forecast to conclude around 1997
- 3) "RFR forced disruptive phenomena" - starting around 1986 with the projected continuation until 2010. In the second volume of this report it is stated that the work on the project is progressing according to the schedule or in advance. The last area of research is in the second volume redefined: "While initial attention should be toward degradation of human performance through thermal loading and electromagnetic field effects, subsequent work should address the possibilities of directing and interrogating mental functioning, using externally applied fields..." (44). This formulation is probably not clear on purpose, but the message looks clear - the intent of the project should be to collect electromagnetic waves emanating from the brain and to transmit them into another brain that would read a person's thoughts or to use the same procedure in order to impose somebody else's thoughts on another person's brain and in this way direct his actions. If it is true what Wolf Singer tells about brain events always differing by frequencies of synchronizations among different brain cells then it is not impossible to find the thoughts frequencies. From the layman's point of view the most difficult task is to pick up the brain waves.

On Internet pages of IBM Intellectual Property Network you can find a patent number 03951134 (<http://www.delphion.com/cgi-bin/patsearch> and search for the patent number 03951134). The device, described in the patent, is capable to pick up at distance the brain waves of a person, process them by a computer and emit correcting waves which will change the original brain waves. The military documents quoted here are accessible to the public though they are not published in the newspapers. Our guess is that they are there in order to get the public ready to accept the use of the technology that is already at hand and sometimes in use. If you will just only read this text, without following up with an action, you will support this course of events.

THE SECRET ARMS RACE AND THE HUSHED UP SCANDAL IN THE USSR

Robert Becker, in the book "Body Electric" was probably the first American to publish the presence of the Soviet, so called psychoactive, signal in the USA. According to him the signal appeared on the bicentennial celebration of July 4, 1976. Robert Becker writes that the signal varies up and down through the frequencies between 3.26 and 17.54 MHz and is pulse-modulated at a rate of several times a second. Its source was located at a giant transmitter near Kiev in the USSR. As to the effects of the radiation, Robert Becker is not quite sure, but he writes: "The available evidence... suggests that the Russian woodpecker is a multipurpose radiation that combines a submarine link with an experimental attack on the American people" (20). Officially the Soviet radiation was never decoded as well as the radiation broadcasted at the American Embassy in Moscow, though for the analysis of this radiation the project Pandora was launched by the American Navy. Robert Becker mentions also the possible American retaliation. He writes about an American reporter, Stefan Rednip, who claimed, in 1978, that he gained access to purloined CIA documents "proving the existence of a program called Operation Pique, which included bouncing radio signals off the ionosphere to affect the mental functions of people in selected areas, including Eastern European nuclear installations."

John Marks, in the book "CIA and Mind Control - the Search for Manchurian Candidate" quotes one of the CIA researchers from the era of MKULTRA project: "The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we we're facing in 1965... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning like the kamikaze pilot. Creating a subservient society was not out of sight. (45)"

It is difficult to assess which of the superpowers was behind in this area in 1976 and which one is behind today. Certainly since the appearance of the Soviet signal in the USA several articles appeared in the U.S. press publicizing the Soviet national security information pertaining to the development of the equipment influencing human body and psyche since the Soviet signal appeared in the USA in 1976. According to the information I did not manage to verify already in November 1976 the Los Angeles Herald-Examiner published an article entitled "Mind-Altering Microwaves, Soviets Studying Invisible Ray". The author of the article writes: "A newly declassified U.S. Defense Intelligence Agency report says - extensive Soviet research into microwaves might lead to methods of causing disoriented human behavior, nerve disorders or even heart attacks..." Another article on this subject wrote John B. Alexander, who later became the director of Los Alamos National Laboratory, in 1980 for the monthly Military Review. He writes: "... there are weapon systems that operate on the power of the mind and whose lethal capacity has already been demonstrated... the ability to heal or cause disease can be transmitted over distance thus inducing illness or death for no apparent cause... The application of large-scale ELF (extra low frequency) behavior modification could have horrendous impact... mind-to-mind thought induction techniques are also being considered..." As a source of information John B. Alexander indicates two Defense Intelligence Agency reports released through the Freedom of Information Act (or in other words declassified). On the American research he writes: "The U.S. government is reported to have funded some research projects, but these have not been published" (46).

In about 1985 the American CNN TV station broadcasted in the "Special Assignment" series a program on Russian electromagnetic weapons (47). The first part concentrated on directed energy weapons. There was talk about weapons capable to cook people alive (recall microwave oven) and knock out computers and electronic surveillance and communications gear. In this way the airplanes and guided missiles could be placed out of use. The directed energy weapons could also produce the explosions in the extent of nuclear explosions which would not cause radioactivity. The American military experts asserted that the Soviets are ahead of the USA in this research. The second part of the broadcasting was dedicated to Soviet research of radiofrequency mind

control weapons. Though from the beginning, the subject was the Soviet research, the American scientists conveyed rather their own research experiences. Jose Delgado said: "Any function of the brain - emotions, intellect, personality - could we perhaps modify by this non-invasive technology" and "the beauty is that now we are not using electrodes." Instead of the expert from the American Navy who wished not to reveal his identity spoke an actor. He repeated in short what captain Tyler told to Kathleen McAuliffe about the substitution of psychoactive drugs by radiofrequency radiation and what captain Tyler wrote in the book *Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology*:

"Apparently there are specific sites involved, specific functions involved. It's a matter of matching up just like it is with a pill or a drug, to cause an effect you could have a cause and effect relationship between a magnetic field and a biological function". Next eng. William Van Bise and Elisabeth Rauscher demonstrated on the moderator the induction of visual hallucinations by "RF (radiofrequency) mind interference machine". The blindfolded moderator can see parabola and then a spike. Eng. Van Bise and E. Rauscher assert that they constructed the machine using the data found in Soviet scientific literature, but Robert Becker, in his book *"Cross Currents"* (17) writes about this machine being invention of eng. Van Bise and E. Rauscher themselves. It is difficult to believe that such instructions could be found in the Soviet scientific literature, as well.

Next, in the CNN program perhaps the first time in the American mass media, the presence of the Soviet "psychoactive" signal in the USA was disclosed. Robert Becker, in contrast with what he wrote in his book, said that "The signal range within which the Woodpecker operates is that which has been reported by many investigators to produce a tranquilizing effect on animals". "Captain Tyler" commented on it that "It's possible to entrain a certain percentage of a population, apparently, with weak magnetic fields."

In the conclusion "Paul Tyler" and dr. Fraser from the American Air Force assert that they worked on American projects of radiofrequency weapons, but that the Navy as well as the Air Force "never followed up". This is in contradiction with the project of the American Air Force quoted in the last chapter of this booklet.

In April 1993 the Russia declassified the electromagnetic weapon capable to destroy any object in the atmosphere "no matter whether it is a missile... an airplane or any other artificial or real heavenly object of the type of meteorite" (48). It means that so far only the first part of the CNN broadcasting, on directed energy weapons, was declassified in Russia.

According to another report "made available" by the U.S. Defense Intelligence Agency to the magazine *The Enquirer*: "Russia is deeply involved in researching ways to use microwaves to induce disease, control minds and even kill..." The article states that "Microwaves have been used to produce heart attacks in frogs" (but according to Robert Becker (20) the same experiments carried out Allan H. Frey), and in people "headaches, fatigue, perspiring, dizziness, menstrual disorders, irritability, tension, drowsiness, sleeplessness, depression, forgetfulness, and lack of concentration" (49) - recall Ross Adey. According to the report by the peace activist Kim Bealy, the women who at the end of 70s and beginning of 80s blocked the American base at Greenham Common in Great Britain suffered from severe headaches, drowsiness, menstrual bleeding at abnormal times,... temporary paralysis, faulty speech coordination..., vertigo, retinal bleeding, burnt face (even at night), nausea, sleep disturbances, lack of concentration, irritability, disorientation, loss of memory and a sense of panic in non-panic situations (I underlined the concurrent symptoms - it is a matter of question whether the American Defense Intelligence Agency had ever gained access to the Soviet secret research documents.) From the same

symptoms suffered the women's visitors in the course of their visits. Strong signals up to one hundred times the normal background level were detected by members of Electronics for Peace and by others... signals 10 times stronger than those felt to be emanating from normal base transmitting systems were found. In the Enquirer's article also another Pandora researcher, dr. Milton Zarret, admitted that the U.S. Navy experimented with human volunteers inducing "an early stage of heart disease".

At the end of 1990 the American daily Washington Post brought an article voicing the American armed forces and intelligence services alarm over the Russian progress in the development of extrasensorial capacities: "According to the communications of Russian defectors Russians have success in influencing human behavior, changing human feelings and health condition, incurring unconsciousness and even killing people... In one of the documents from the headquarters of the Intelligence Service at the American Department of Defense it is stated that the Soviet experiments impose on the recipient disquietude combined with shortwindedness (recall the remark by Capt. Tyler about the respiratory distress) , and the feeling of severe buffeting on the head (recall the experiment of Allan Frey)... Some western observers of extrasensorial developments are alarmed... by inauspicious effects of methods of subconscious influencing when used against the U.S. staff operating the nuclear missiles" (50).

This time, with the central power in the Soviet Union weakened under the Gorbachov's regime, the Russian daily Komsomolskaya Pravda opened an investigation into the facts justifying these hints. In an article of November 14, 1990 A. Ochtarin, the candidate of technical sciences, expressed the opinion that in principle it is feasible to construct the "enslaving machine" and that it is not out of question that it is under construction. But already in the article of January 25, 1991 (51) the director of the Institute of Neurology of the Soviet Academy of Sciences told the journalists that it is possible to change the mood of a man by means of electric signals, but not to break his self-control , thus denying the results of research of Jose Delgado. At the question whether it is possible to produce the same effect by influencing the electromagnetic field of the brain he replied that he does not know anything about it.

Anyway, during the failed putsch against Gorbachov, in August 1991, the general Kobets warned the defenders of the Russian White House against the possible use of psychotronic weapons (52). Shortly after the putsch, on August 27, Komsomolskaya Pravda published the statement by Victor Sedletski, the vice president of the League of Independent Scientists of the USSR, where he wrote: "As an expert and juridical personality I declare: In Kiev (and this is serious) the mass production ... of psychotronic biogenerators was launched. I can not assert that during the coup d'etat exactly the Kiev generators were used... All the same the fact that they were used is evident to me. What are the psychotronic generators? It is an electronic equipment producing the effect of guided control in human organism. It affects especially the left and right hemisphere of the cortex. This is also the technology of the U.S. project Zombie 5. Similar work is done in the Soviet Union (especially in Kiev in the Institute for the Research of Materials. The laboratory of one of its sections is located in the living quarters of the city. There are located biogenerators produced by the Octava factory. I am drawing on my personal experience and I can tell that I am myself the author of the model of such a generator. I completed my work in August 1990... Why the system failed in the days of the putsch? The putschists, having no experience, did not know, that to get the desired reaction the brainwashed soldiers must not be allowed to mingle with the crowd in the streets" (53).

When the reporters from Komsomolskaya Pravda, after the publication of this statement, tried to reach Victor Sedletski, the director of the Institute for the Research of Materials, where V. Sedletski

worked, V. Trefilov, told them that Victor Sedletski left Kiev and it is not known, when he returns. He also denied that his institute possesses a psychotronic generator. Paradoxically if Viktor Sedletski was put on trial for disclosing a National Security Information, it would have for effect the confirmation of his statement and the National Security Information would be broken.

Having failed with V. Trefilov the reporters visited in Kiev the Institute of Interdisciplinary Scientific-Engineering Center "Natural Resources". Its director, A. Krasyanienko told them that he knows in the USSR at least 10 teams capable to construct such a device. On September 27 appeared in Komsomolskaya Pravda another article where parts of the government project for the development of those weapons were published: "remote medicobiological influence on troops and population by means of torsional radiation, remote psychophysical influence on troops and population by torsional radiation" (Komsomolskaya Pravda admits the electromagnetic radiation as a synonym to torsional radiation). The government project presented to the journalists E. Alexandrov, the member correspondent of the Soviet Academy of Sciences. For the realization of those projects the center Vent was established by the State Council for Science and Technology.

The center was financed by the Ministry of Defense and according to its director A. Akimov the funding, coming also from Military-Industrial Commission at the Ministerial Cabinet of the USSR and KGB, amounted to half a billion of the Soviet rubles. Under the direction of the Center Vent was working 26 scientific institutions, but the leading institute was the Institute for the Research of Materials in Kiev where Victor Sedletski worked, and whose director had denied that they would be in possession of a psychotronic generator. The list of the institutes working on the project was a result of work of the reporter of the daily Nezavisimaya Gazeta O. Volkov. Those information's were confirmed also by the daily Troud in an article of April 4, 1992. This daily found the confirmation of the budget of half a billion rubles in the directive of the Committee for the Science and Technology of the USSR, dated July 4, 1991. On November 11, 1992 another Russian daily, Pravda, printed an article on this subject where the director of the Center Vent, A. Akimov, told that "as a result of experimental work there is at the hands everything necessary to produce the factory samples" and that "torsional fields... are capable to relay information with no barriers to stop them" (55). Perhaps he was talking about the communication system "proposed" to the American military by Patrick Flanagan in the second version of his patent. As well it is possible that the term "information" had here a broader meaning as defended by A.S. Presman: "electromagnetic field exerts an influence on the informational interactions in the organism".

IGOR SMIRNOV'S DEVICE AND THE THOUGHT CONTROL

In the years 1993 and 1994 American weeklies Defense Electronics (56), Newsweek (57) and Village Voice (58) published the information that Igor Smirnov from Moscow Academy of Medicine demonstrated for the U.S. secret services and FBI experts a device which was capable to subliminally implant thoughts in peoples minds and in this way control their actions. According to those news the FBI considered the use of this device against David Koresh during the siege in Waco.

In reaction to this publication of the Russian National Security Information first the Russian newspaper Pravda (59) wrote on March 6, 1994: "Village Voice printed "scandalous news" that Russians are capable to control human behavior..." Two weeks later the Russian weekly the Moscow News (60) printed a long article on Igor Smirnov. The author writes that Igor Smirnov uses, for medical purposes, a device broadcasting into the human ears "noises" which contain questions. Those questions are not audible for the patient but perceptible to his brain and the brain answers those questions. The answers are registered by the electroencephalograph and analyzed by a computer. In this way Igor Smirnov performs a very fast psychoanalysis. Then, again using the "noises" played together with music, the healing messages are sent into the human brain,

which the patient will obey. According to the author of the article Igor Smirnov added: "Do not forget, in your denigrating note, to precise our goals - to heal and to teach. And do not assign us others - inhuman ones."

A participant in the meetings with Igor Smirnov in the USA (wishing to remain in anonymity) is quoted in the article in the Defense Electronics as saying: "the intelligence agencies... had been tracking Smirnov for years..., we know there is evidence the Soviet Army's special Forces used the technology during the conflict in Afghanistan."

Anyway the article in Moscow News does not explain in which way Igor Smirnov creates the noises broadcasted into the brain. The French doctor, Alfred Tomatis, played into the ears of children, suffering from autism, hyperactivity etc. the voice of their mother and other sounds in the frequencies higher and lower than those that can be heard, and it was a successful treatment (8).

In 1984 the American House of Representatives had forbidden the use of high frequency inaudible messages in the East Coast chain of supermarkets. Mixed into the music they played to customers inaudible messages of the kind: "Do not steal. Make a lot of shopping." Within 9 months they saved in this way 600.000 dollars. Most probably this is the way Igor Smirnov creates his "noises".

But there is still another possibility how to deliver them into the human brain - and this is electromagnetic transmission. It can not be a very complicated problem to transcode those high frequency messages into electromagnetic signals just the same way the radiofrequency sound can be transmitted into the human brain.

When the journalist from the Moscow News asked Igor Smirnov whether he could make people vote for certain person in the elections he replied: "In principle it can be done. And it is not difficult. But not interesting." He could have in mind either placing of ultrasound "noises" into the radio or TV broadcasting or, as well, electromagnetic implanting of those noises into brains by means of special radars. About his participation in Waco Igor Smirnov narrated: "I suggested that voices of children and families inviting the suicidal people back home could be mixed with the noise of police car engines (the building was surrounded with them)." FBI then did not proceed with his proposition when he guaranteed only 70% of a chance for success.

This account is in keeping with what the Defense Electronics wrote. Half a year later the Newsweek wrote: "Sources tell Newsweek that the FBI consulted Moscow experts on the possible use of a Soviet technique for beaming subliminal messages to Koresh. The technique uses inaudible transmissions that could have convinced Koresh he was hearing the voice of God inside his head" (57). Let us assume that "inaudibility" meant that no one else would hear the voice of God but Koresh and that even him would hear it only inside his head. When Allan Frey did his experiments with beaming sounds into people's brains they located them inside their heads or just behind it. So in Newsweek's account David Koresh would hear inside his head electromagnetic broadcasting of the "voice of God". A month later the deputy chief of the FBI's technical services division, Steve Killion, told the journalists from Village Voice: "In the normal course of your negotiation with the individual by telephone, you can impress a coded message... It is not realized consciously by the individual, but subconsciously, subliminally they understand it" (58). This time it could have been done again by means of "noises" played into telephone. Another half a year later, in August 1994, the Newsweek published an interview with Igor Smirnov. In the introduction they write that FBI asked advice from Smirnov during the siege at Waco and the solution proposed by Smirnov they describe as follows: FBI wanted to "pipe subliminal messages from sect member's families through the telephone lines into the compound. For David Koresh the group's leader... the FBI had in mind

a special voice: God as played by the venerable actor Charlton Heston" (61). In this case the sect members would be influenced by "electromagnetic" (otherwise they would not be transmitted through the telephone lines) high frequency voices of their relatives, and David Koresh would hear in his head the radio broadcasting of the voice of God played by Charlton Heston. The FBI would have to find the individual frequencies of the sect members if the idea was to work out.

The electromagnetic broadcasting of inaudible speech could have been used in the experiment of J. F. Schapitz. He spoke about electromagnetic transmission. But since he wanted, as an introductory experiment, to record brain waves of a man who took drugs and then emit those waves back into the brain of this man instead of the drugs, it seems possible that he had in mind transmission of thoughts from one brain into another.

In October 1994 appeared, again in Moscow News (62), an article on American Non-lethal weapons where we can find the following lines: "The FBI, in 1994, studied the possibility of the use of nonlethal technology against David Koresh. FBI then informed Russians about technology that enables them to transmit to Koresh subconscious signals. In this way the FBI wanted to assume the role of the voice of God." The author of the article gives as his source of information the American and French press. It is possible that at Waco two different technologies were considered: one American and the other Russian (according to the Judy Wall article in Nexus magazine - October/November 1998, "Military use of Mind Control Weapons", the BBC program on events in Waco contained video footage of three EM weapons) . But as well it is possible that those lines served as a warning for Americans that the Russians, too, may disclose the American National Security Information. I am not aware of another breach of this Russian national security information in the American mass media since then until April 5 1999 when The New York Times, probably in reaction to the split with Russia over the crisis in Yugoslavia wrote "Under a top-secret project known as Bonfire, Soviet scientists in 1989 discovered "a new class of weapons"...that could "damage the nervous system, alter moods, trigger psychological changes and even kill" (The New York Times, April 5, 1999, William J. Board, Judith Miller: "Defector tells of Soviet and Chinese Germ Weapons). (To be complete, according to the article in the Defense Electronics, the rights to Igor Smirnov's technology bought the American Psychotechnologies Corp. in Richmond, Virginia). In the same issue of the Moscow News where the interview with Igor Smirnov appeared there was another strange article (63). In the introduction is printed the invitation letter from the deputy director of the factory producing for the Russian Department of Defense. The deputy director writes: "In the course of the last 20 years our enterprise specialized in the production of psychotronic apparatus for defense systems, design of navigation equipment for intercontinental missiles and cosmic apparatus..." and he invites the journalists to get acquainted with "biophysical reinforcer (metatron) Miranda designed with the use of the newest fundamental discoveries in the area of psychotronics." During the visit the people from the management of the factory told the journalists that Miranda is one of the side products of psychotronic weapons and the deputy director of the Medical research center of the factory, Vladimir Niestierov told them that it is produced in the American licence on basis of the agreement signed by KGB and CIA on September 24, 1990 and providing for joint research in the area of psychotronics. The Miranda device emits on the patient sound electromagnetic impulses and in case that his body does not resonate with them it starts with the diagnosis of his ailment. However the representatives of the factory invited the journalists to get acquainted with a machine which was not in working order - when the journalist asked for the demonstration of the machine, they were told that Armenia does not supply one important part of the machine.

THE AMERICAN SYSTEM HAARP COULD BE USED FOR THE IMPLEMENTATION OF GLOBAL MIND CONTROL

In 1992 the Independent Moscow Institute for Foreign Affairs published in the weekly Stolitsa the communication by Victor Sedletski that already in 1982 in the USSR began the development of the new radar system which could be used to create "psychotronic field for mind control" (64).

At the end of 1994 the first tests of the most powerful radar system in the world were carried out in Alaska. This year its power should reach 10 billion watts. Among the main features of the system belongs its ability to heat the ionosphere and in this way change its altitude. By this kind of manipulation of the ionosphere it is possible to bounce the electromagnetic waves back from the ionosphere to whichever region on the planet. According to the official information by the U.S. government the system HAARP is designed for scientific research. Anyway there are too many facts suggesting that the major reason for its construction are military purposes. The building of the system started the E-Systems corporation which in 1992 made 2,1 billion dollars in sales out of which 1,8 billion were for classified projects. The whole project is financed by the American Navy and Air Force. The main patent of Bernard J. Eastlund (number 4,686,605) proposes the use of the system among others for destruction of navigation systems of airplanes and missiles wherever in the atmosphere, interference with all communication systems wherever on the planet (remember the CNN programme on Russian electromagnetic weapons), the global weather control and creation or repair of the ozone holes. Other patents connected with the system propose the use of the system for induction of detonations in the extent of nuclear explosions (again recall the CNN programme) and other military uses.

In 1995 the U.S. government stopped financing of the project until the army will develop the application of the system for the earth penetrating tomography. In this application the system HAARP should be able to find, using extra low frequency electromagnetic radiation, deposits of minerals underneath the Earth surface, but as well the underground shelters, factories, tunnels and other facilities. At the end of 1995 the authors of the book *Angels don't Play This HAARP* visited the director of the HAARP program, Hecksher. He told them that in this application the HAARP system will use frequencies between 12 and 20 Hz or perhaps 1 Hz. Those are frequencies which affect human nervous system. It is true those waves are too long to make it possible to aim them at human beings and most probably they will not carry the biological information to affect human brains, but still their effects on human nervous system are not altogether predictable.

Anyway, with the versatility of the system, it is no problem to emit pulsed microwaves with the intention to influence the human psyche. The inventor of neurophone, Patrick Flanagan, in the foreword to the book *"Angels Don't Play This HAARP"* wrote: "As a result of... personal research experiences I am acutely aware of the potential misuse of HAARP technology for the implementation of global electronic mind control" (22). The European Parliament in its resolution of January 28, 1999 is apparently addressing also this capability of the HAARP system. This resolution of the European Parliament is a result of the testimony presented to European Parliament by Nick Begich, the author of the above mentioned book.

THE SECRET CONFERENCE ORGANIZED BY THE AMERICAN NATIONAL LABORATORY IN LOS ALAMOS

In 1993 in the December issue of the American bimonthly *Microwave News* (65) appeared the report that in November of the same year, at the John Hopkins University (engaged in research of radiofrequency radiation - for example Samuel Koslov, one of the researchers in the project Pandora, replicated there experiment where rabbits exposed to microwave radiation developed corneal cataracts (41)), a secret conference took place, sponsored by the National Laboratory in Los Alamos, involved in the development of non lethal weapon systems. In the invitation to this conference we read: "The purpose of this conference is to bring together industry, government,

and academia to explore the potential of non lethal defense and identify requirements so that the defense community can work together in leveraging the non-lethal concept. Industry, particularly, will benefit from a more precise understanding of requirements and operational constraints regarding non-lethal defense technologies. All attendees will have the opportunity to embrace a new perspective in international relations." in simple words the objective of the conference was to convince the industry about the lucrativity of the production of non-lethal weapons which will be used in the international relations.

On Wednesday, November 17, 1993 at 9 AM the lecture by Dr. George Baker from Defense Nuclear Agency was scheduled. The lecture was entitled "RF Weapons: A Very Attractive Non-Lethal Option". At 11.10 AM of the same day, Dr. Clay Easterly from Oak Ridge National Laboratory lectured on "Application of Extremely Low Frequency Electromagnetic Fields to Non-Lethal Weapons". Clay Easterly told the Microwave News that since the conference was closed to anyone without security clearance, he could not discuss the specific effects he referred to in his talk, but he admitted that his presentation dealt with the possibility of developing measures that would affect people.

On the lecture by Dr. George Baker the Microwave News comment that "it is difficult to know, based on unclassified information, whether this "option" has ever been used" and "That there were also allegations that non-ionizing radiation was used against the women's peace activist encampment at Greenham Common in the U.K. in the mid-1980s".

Since four and half years have passed since that conference it is logical to suppose that the mass production of those weapons was launched in the USA as well as in Russia according to Victor Sedletski.

ARE THE RADIOFREQUENCY WEAPONS ACTUALLY USED ?

It goes without saying that for as long as the existence of those weapons remains subjected to the National Security Information laws there will be no confirmed reports of their use. But we should not afford to take easy the facts suggesting that those weapons have been in use already for years. About the strange symptoms from which the women at Greenham Common Base suffered there was talk here already twice. The article in the Defense Electronics (56) on Igor Smirnov quotes an employee of the U.S. intelligence agencies, wishing to remain in anonymity, as saying that this equipment was used by the special forces of the Soviet Army in Afghanistan to prepare them for the operations requiring atrocities against civilian population.

According to the Nexus magazine (October/November 1998, Judy Wall: "Military Use of Mind Contro Weapons") British ITV News Bureau Ltd., in the March 23 1991 newsbrief entitled "High-Tech Psychological Warfare Arrives in the Middle East" describes the use of silent sound technology (as it was described in the chapter on Igor Smirnov's device) in the Gulf War where the imperceptible sound messages were broadcast by the U.S. special units to Iraqi soldiers over their communication lines, making them surrender.

An independent researcher and freelance writer from England, David G. Guyatt, quotes, in the synopsis prepared for the ICRC symposium "The Medical Profession and the Effects of Weapons" a medical engineer from the U.S. Department of Defense as saying in 1989 on CNN program on electromagnetic weapons that microwaves and other modalities had regularly been used against Palestinians.

In 1986 two Palestinian terrorists were tried in West Berlin, Germany. On the first day of the proceedings both defendants revoked confessions they made during the pre-trial hearings. One of them said that he somewhat recalls having made some confession, but he does not remember its contents, because at this time he was not quite himself. The other declared that into their cells voices were beamed that paralyzed their brains. When the judge objected that in response to his written complaint his cell was searched with no voices being found there, the defendant replied that those voices were beamed into his head by means of some waves by western secret services (66).

During the conference on Nonlinear Electrodynamics in Biological Systems E. Del Giudice from the Department of Physics at the university in Milano, Italy, spoke about the possibility to create blood clots by coherent propagation of electric waves in the supporting medium when the fibrinogen is present in the blood (recall the interactions of electromagnetism and chemicals). Several American newspapers (68) published the news that the son of Saddam Hussein, in his newspaper Babel, printed the news that American secret services attempted to kill his father, trying to form a blood clot in his heart or brain by means of "psychotronics and biocommunication".

According to the former director of the Freedom of Thought Foundation (now the director of the CAHRA organization), Cheryl Welsh, in the USA over 1600 people complaining about being subjected to mind control experiments are documented.

Also in Russia the Association of Victims of Mind Control Experiments was formed. Its director is Emilia Cherkina, former deputy in the Russian city of Zelenograd. Most probably it was her case that inspired a group of Zelenograd deputies to mail to the president Yeltsin a petition signed by 150 people demanding that he opens an investigation into the use of bioelectronic weapons (69). In the same article is a quotation of one of the alleged victims: "They controlled my laughter, my thoughts and caused pain in different parts of my body."

On Internet on the Mind Control Forum and More Than Conquerors pages every month new people from mostly English speaking, Echelon, countries assert that they have fallen victims to experiments with mind control weapons. The most common symptoms are: hearing of voices inside their heads, sudden changes of mental states and disturbed sleep. Some of them also realize the presence of somebody else's thoughts in their minds. Many experiences described on the pages of Mind Control Forum make impression that they were written by a mentally ill person. But for as long as the mind control technology remains subjected to the National Security Information laws, it is impossible to decide whether they are mentally ill or whether they fell victims to inhuman experiments. Many of those people acquired, on basis of the Freedom of Information Act, documents stating that there is a National Security information pertaining to their persons. (The World Organization Against Torture, in their annual report for the year 1998, demands independent investigation of those claims.) The only proof that, at least in the past, such experiments were performed, are the roentgen photographs of brain implants in the heads of some of the people who complained about those troubles. The parents of one of those victims are convinced, that it was implanted into the brain of their son during the operation of tonsils at the age of 4 years, after which they had not seen him for 48 hours, and then found on his palate a big scar after a surgical incision. The operation was performed in 1982 (for the roentgen photographs see the Mind Control Forum pages on Internet). It is very probable that the implants functioned as antennas, before the progress of technology made them unnecessary.

Some idea of how such manipulation can feel we can get from the lecture of Friedman Kaiser, from

the Department of Theoretical Physics in Stuttgart, Germany. At the conference on Nonlinear Electrodynamics in Biological Systems (70), in his lecture he described how does the "entrainment" of biological system (including the brain) to the external stimulation develop: "Regular external perturbations interact with the internal oscillations, the system can be synchronized to the external drives (entrainment). A sharp frequency response results, exhibiting... rather irregular behavior near the entrainment region. On the route from the free to the forced oscillations one finds near the region of entrainment a nonlinear superposition of free and forced oscillations... the occurrence of strongly periodic states with submultiples of the external frequency enables the system to couple to other frequencies or to decouple partially from the driving field." In simple words a man or woman who will fall victim to complex manipulation of the type of "strategic personality simulation" which we will talk about in the next chapter, will live in the condition comparable to military occupation of a state. If this radiation hits the whole population, it should be the similar situation. From what we know it is not difficult to make them unable to concentrate or to disturb them by implanting "thoughts" into their minds.

Paul Tyler, in his paper on Electromagnetic Spectrum in Low Intensity Conflict, writes that electromagnetic systems "are silent and countermeasures to them may be difficult to develop."

REVOLUTION IN MILITARY AFFAIRS MAY RESULT IN THE DECLINE OF DEMOCRACY

John B. Alexander, in his article in the Military Review from 1980, writes: "whoever makes the first major breakthrough in this field will have a quantum lead over his opponent, an advantage similar to sole possession of nuclear weapons" (45). Samuel Koslov, a leading personality of the project Pandora of the American Navy and researcher at the John Hopkins University where the secret conference took place, in the closing speech at the conference on Nonlinear Electrodynamics in Biological Systems in 1983 said that the conference had proven that the external electric fields can "become a key to the cellular control console. The implications, social, economic, and even military are enormous." Samuel Koslov then continued: "If much of what we have heard is indeed correct, it may be not less significant to the nation than the prospects that faced the physics community in 1939 when the long-time predicted fissionability of the nucleus was actually demonstrated. You may recall the famous letter of Albert Einstein to President Roosevelt. When we're in a position to do so in terms of our proofs, I would propose that an analogous letter is required."

From this perspective of the revolutionary event in the science is derived also the book "Revolution in Military Affairs and Conflict Short of War", issued by the Strategic Studies Institute at the U.S. Army War College (71). Since the national security information is in question, the book can not tell the readers what technology exactly is making this revolution feasible. From the beginning the authors are aware that the use of this technology may run counter to basic moral and political values of the American society and in consequence the revolution in military affairs would require a moral and political revolution to come first. Since it is difficult for them to imagine that the American Society would accept the ethical and political revolution that would deprive the citizen of his privacy, they develop a scenario of events which would lead the American political leaders to back this revolution.

The scenario is placed into the year 2000 and is based on the situation of growing terrorism, drug trafficking and criminality: "The president was thus amenable to the use of the sort of psychotechnology which formed the core of the RMA (revolution in military affairs) in conflict short of war...As technology changed the way force was applied, things such as personal courage, face-to-face leadership, and the "warfighter" mentality became irrelevant." So the psychotechnology, which formed the core of the RMA, provided new methods how to influence the psyche of the adversary in place of the classical strategy to make him fear the death. "In the pre-RMA days,

psychological operations and psychological warfare were primitive. As they advanced into the electronic and bioelectronic era, it was necessary to rethink our ethical prohibitions on manipulating the minds of enemies (and potential enemies) both international and domestic... Through persistent efforts and very sophisticated domestic "consciousness raising", old-fashioned notions of personal privacy and national sovereignty changed." It means creation of a society where thinking is reserved to power elite's as it is in totalitarian states and that the new totalitarian state should extend all over the planet. In which way the central power would be administered? "Potential or possible supporters of the insurgency around the world were identified using the comprehensive Interagency Integrated Database. These were categorized as "potential" or "active", with sophisticated personality simulations used to develop, tailor and focus psychological campaigns for each."

That this is not altogether a science fiction proves the American Department of Defense Directive establishing The Non-Lethal Weapons Steering Committee, issued on January 1, 1995 (74). There we read: "The term "adversary" is used above in its broadest sense, including those who are not declared enemies but who are engaged in activities we wish to stop." As well, if the United States in mid eighties were capable to eavesdrop telephonic and other communications around the world, why would not they be able to read minds or impose thoughts on whichever person in the world whose brain frequencies they will be able to determine, in the year 2000.

In the conclusion of the book on the Revolution in Military Affairs the authors return to reality. They admit that the American public and government may not be willing to accept this kind of revolution, but they are, as well, aware of the fact that as the use of this technology will be growing "we may eventually stumble into change as ultimately profound as deliberate revolution."

But even in this realistic part they write: "... conflict short of war, ... is most often won or lost through the manipulation of images, beliefs, attitudes and perceptions. These things... are the key military targets in conflict short of war. This makes psychological technology much more important than strike technology. Ways must be found to use the emerging technology including advanced artificial intelligence and information dissemination systems, to help military strategists develop, implement, and continually improve methods of influencing opinion, mobilizing public support, and sometimes demobilizing it. There is also potential for defensive psychotechnology such as "strategic personality simulations" to aid national security decision makers." As a reference for the last sentence we read : "See Norman D. Livergood and Stephen D. Williams, "Strategic Personality Simulation: A New Strategic Concept", unpublished draft paper, Carlisle Barracks, PAK: U.S. Army War College, 1994". The conclusion of the authors is: "Whether we opt for revolution or evolution, change will occur." In their futuristic scenario they expect that this psychotechnology will gradually appear "on the domestic black market and, increasingly, in American schools and workplaces", they do not mention the fact that this technology can be used for murders that could not ever be proved in the court (people would be dying from heart attacks, blood clots etc.). To master this kind of civilization crisis would require the further tightening of the totalitarian regime which could have for effect the gradual decline of the civilization.

If the reader would like to believe that such a scenario has nothing in common with the reality and so he has no reason to fear anything, Igor Smirnov, in his interview for the Newsweek as well as in the interview for the Moskovskie Novosti (here not quite openly) admitted that the Russian Mafia is interested to get his technology. That even the Russian government does not take this for a joke proves the fact that there exists in Russia the law imposing state controls on all equipment in private hands which can be used as "psychotronic weaponry" (69). This formulation certainly does not prohibit to Russian government the use of such weaponry.

On the leaflet of an American corporation (we will not name it since we do not support the dissemination of those weapons) we read: "Ever want to forcibly, yet secretly project YOUR THOUGHTS into another people-or animals as an overpowering EM signal?...Range is about 50 feet. Portable, battery operated..." The range of another system marketed on this leaflet "used in theoretical and applied research into EM weaponry... and mind control... exceeds 1 km." On the same leaflet an ultrasound apparatus was offered to be bought. Since the corporation does not offer those devices any more, there is one distinct possibility that the sales were banned by the National Security Agency just the same way as the Neurophone of Patrick Flanagan. By this banning procedure the U.S. government is bypassing the necessity to enact the laws which would prohibit production and use of mind control devices to both private and government organizations. In their futuristic scenario the authors of the book on the Revolution in Military Affairs also write that "Whenever possible, profitability was used to encourage private and quasi private enterprises to develop appropriate technology... especially advanced psychotechnology." But the last chapter of this paper was dedicated to one such conference, which took place in 1993. So are we talking about the future or about the past?

The concept of the "strategic personality stimulation" is probably tested on some of the people who claim to be mind control experiment's victims. And even the idea that the concept of the revolution in military affairs is limited only to few people in the American Strategic Studies Institute may not be that correct. In 1996 Paul G. Kaminski, the secretary from the U.S. Department of Defense said in front of the House of Representatives National Security Committee: "Cosmic forces play a key role in the emerging revolution in military affairs and this thanks to their unique capacity to gather, transfer and disseminate information" (72), it is possible that he was talking about the system HAARP capable to target whichever region of the Earth (by means of the manipulation of the ionosphere) and its use for psychological operations.

WARNINGS BY MILITARY AS WELL AS CIVILIAN SCIENTISTS

In May 1999 the neuroscientists conference, sponsored by the UN, took place in Tokyo. This conference resulted in a declaration addressing the ethics of consciousness studies. In the declaration we read: "Today we have intellectual, physical and financial resources to master the power of the brain itself, and to develop devices to touch the mind and even control or erase consciousness...We wish to profess our hope that such pursuit of knowledge serves peace and welfare."

In January 1999 an annual public meeting of the French National Bioethics Committee was held in Paris, France. Its chairman Jean- Pierre Changeux, a neuroscientist at the Institute Pasteur in Paris, told the meeting that "advances in cerebral imaging make the scope for invasion of privacy immense. Although the equipment needed is still highly specialized, it will become commonplace and capable of being used at a distance... That will open the way for abuses such as invasion of personal liberty, control of behavior and brainwashing. These are far from being science-fiction concerns... and constitute "a serious risk to society"" (73). At the same meeting Denis Le Bihan, a researcher at the French Atomic Energy Commission said "we can almost read people's thoughts". Those are apparently civilian scientists.

In October 1992 the Russian weekly Stolitsa (64) published an article on the development of "psychotronic weapons" where is mentioned the declaration of the Russian academician Kazancheyev. According to the unconfirmed news from the times of the Russian scandal (54) this academician had signed for the Russian part the international agreement of 20 states where they obliged themselves not to use this technology against each other. That he does not have a great

trust in this agreement proves the fact that he writes about a "psychic war" which, in his view, is more dangerous than any other kind of warfare and that the military may use extrasensory perception to paralyze the will of other people, "turning them into obedient slaves". He insists on placing this kind of research under international control.

In June 1995 the article "On the Possibility of Directly Accessing Every Human Brain by Electromagnetic Induction of Fundamental Algorithms" appeared in the monthly *Perceptual and Motor Skills* (43). The author, Dr. Michael Persinger from the Behavioral Neuroscience Laboratory at Laurentian University in Canada, was mentioned by Paul Tyler in his lecture at the conference on Emerging Electromagnetic Medicine (15). In his experiment he exposed students to 5 Hz fields which had for consequence diminution of perspiring, drought in the mouth, stomach pains and increased relaxation. According to unconfirmed reports he was employed on the U.S. Army project "Sleeping Beauty" directed towards the battlefield use of mind-altering electromagnetic weapons.

In his article Michael Persinger describes the ways how the individual differences among human brains can be overcome and comes to a conclusion: "Within the last two decades... a potential has emerged which was improbable but which is now marginally feasible. This potential is the technical capability to influence directly the major portion of the approximately six billion brains of the human species without mediation through classical sensory modalities by generating neural information within a physical medium within which all members of the species are immersed. The historical emergence of such possibilities... resulted in major changes in the social evolution that occurred inordinately quickly after the implementation. Reduction of the risk of the inappropriate application of these technologies requires the continued and open discussion of their realistic feasibility and implications within the scientific and public domain."

The American as well as the Russian governments protect themselves against such discussions by the National Information Security laws. In the article "The Mind Has No Firewall Against PSI warfare and Thought Control" (*Parameters*, U.S. Army War College Quarterly - Spring 1998) Timothy L. Thomas writes that "according to a Russian TV broadcast, the strategic rocket forces have begun anti-ESP training...to construct a firewall around the heads of the operators" and goes on to say "The time has come to ask why we appear to be ignoring the operators of our systems...the operator... is the weak spot in any nation's military assets... the game is about protecting or affecting signals, waves and impulses that can influence the data processing elements of systems, computers, or people". Are the Russian and U.S. armies going to protect themselves against non/existing weapons? The already quoted Directive on Policy for Non-Lethal Weapons assigns the Non-Lethal Weapons Steering Committee the task to "issue security and classification guidance for non-lethal weapons programs" (74). In the response to a letter by Eleanor White, Joan K. Christensen from the Assembly State of New York writes: "Thank you for contacting me with your concerns regarding the neuro-disruptive electronic weapon that you detailed in your correspondence. Unfortunately, information concerning what was referenced in your letter is highly classified, and I am not at liberty to divulge such information to the general public" (75). (The fact that this wide range of the U.S. public officials is acquainted with those weapons is also alarming, because their use may be much more widespread than is assumed in this paper.) Under those circumstances the only way, how the public discussion on this topic can be provoked, is to make the largest possible portion of the world population aware of those provocatively classified facts. It is our conviction that only the global prohibition of the use of this technology under the international surveillance can prevent the crisis of the civilization which would result from the continuing use of this technology. The parents should decide whether they want to bear children into the world where they could not guarantee for them even the biological independence.

If you want to support our effort to ban the technology enabling the remote control of human psyche financially, please, send few dollars at the account

Ceska Sporitelna
Nam. Ceskeho raje 94
511 01 Turnov
Czech Republic
EUROPE
SWIFT code: GIBACZPX
Account number: CZ22 0800 0000 0012 8560 0193
Name of the account: Mojmir Babacek
Na Hazce 258
51101 Turnov

We need money to be able to buy the equipment enabling us to demonstrate to the public the feasibility of mind control by means of electromagnetic radiation and declassify it in this way.

The list of those who support the ban of radiofrequency weapons controlling human nervous system you will find below references

REFERENCES

- 1) The New York Times, August 2, 1977, "Private Institutions Used in CIA Efforts to Control Behavior page 1 and 16
- 2) *ibid.*
- 3) Gordon Thomas: *Journey into Madness, the True Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*, 1989, Bantam Books, USA, ISBN 0-553-05357-4
- 4) John Ranelagh: *Agency, The rise and Decline of the CIA*, 1987, USA, Touchstone Books, ISBN 9-671-63994-3
- 5) Jose M. R. Delgado: *Physical Control of the Mind, Toward a Psychocivilized Society*, 1969, USA
- 6) John Stanton Yeomans: *Principles of Brain Stimulation*, Oxford University Press, 1990, Great Britain, ISBN 019-506-1381
- 7) see reference 3)
- 8) Michael Hutchinson: *Megabrain Power, Transformation und Bewusstseintechnologien, Die Revolution de grauen Zellen*, Jungerman Verlag, Paderborn, 1996, ISBN 3-87387-248-x
- 9) Report on the Attorney General's Conference on Less Than Lethal Weapons, by Sheri Sweetman, March 1987, U.S. department of Justice, quoted from ref. 22)
- 10) H. Wachtel, R. Seaman, W. Jones, 1975, *Effects of Low Intensity Microwaves on Isolated Neurons*, *Annals of New York Academy of Sciences*, vol. 247, pg 42 - 62
- 11) Jurij A. Chlodov, 1966, *The Effect of Electromagnetic and Magnetic Fields on the Central Nervous System*, Washington D.C. (Translation NASA TLIF-465) quoted from ref. 19)
- 12) S. Baranski, Z. Edelwejn, 1968, *Studies on the Combined Effect of Microwaves and some Drugs on Bioelectric Activity of the Rabbits CNS*, *Acta Physiologica*, Poland, vol. 19, pg. 31 - 41
- M.S. Bychkov, I.S. Dronov, 1974, *Electroencephalographic Data on the Effects of Very Weak Microwaves at the Level of the Midbrain-Reticular Formation-Hypothalamus-Cerebral Cortex Level*, Springfield, (transl. in the report NTIS No JPRS 63321)
- J. Gillard, B. Servantie, G. Bertharion, A.M. Servantie, JK.G. Obrenovitch, 1976, *Study of the Microwave Induced Perturbations of the Behavior by the Open Field Test in the LWhit Rat* (in *Biological Effects of Electromagnetic Waves*, Symposium Proceedings, Boulder, October 1975, Rockville, U.S. Department of Health Education and Welfare, pg. 693 (FDA, Public, HEW-FDA 77.8010 Vol. 1)
- M.S. Bychkov, V. Markov, V. Rychkov, 1974, *Electroencephalographic Changes The Influence of*

Low Intensity Chronic Microwaves Irradiation, Springfield, (trans. in the report NTIS No. JPRS 63321) quoted from ref. 15)

13) James C. Lin: Microwave Auditory Effects and Applications, Charles C. Thomas publisher, Springfield, Illinois, USA, ISBN 0-398-03704-3

14) H. Merrit, R.H. Hartzell, J.W. Frazer, 1976, The Effects of 1,6 GHz Radiatio on Neurtransmitters in Discrete Areas of the Rat Brain, in: C.C. Johnson, and M.L. Shore ed. Biological Effects of Electromagnetic Wavezx, Symposium proceedings, LBoulder, October 1975 - quoted from ref. 15

15) Emerging Electromagnetic Medicine, 1990, conference proceedings

16) Critere d'hygiene de l'environnement 16, Requence radio,lectric et hyperfrequences, Worl Health Organization, Geneve, Switzerland, 1981

17) Robert Becker: Cross Currents, The Startling LEffects of Electromagnetic Radiation on Your Health, 1991, Bloomsberry Publishing, London, Great Brittain, ISBN 0-7475-0761-9

18) B. Servantie, G. Bertharion, R. Joly, A.M. Servantie, J. Etienne, P. Dreyfus, P Escoubet, 1974, Pharmacological Effects of a Pulsed Microwave Field, in Biological Effects and Health Hazards, of Microwave Radiation, Warsaw, Editions m,dical Plonaises, pg. 36 - 45, quoted from ref. 15)

19) Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology, ed. Lt.Col. J. Dean, USAF, Air University Press, Center for Aerospace Doctrine, Research and Education, Maxwell Air Force Base, Alabama, june 1986

20) Dr. Robert Becker: Body Electric: Electromagnetism and the Foundation of Life, William Morrow and comp., New York, 1985

21) magazine OMNI, february 1985, Kathleen McAuliffe "The Mind Fields" I

22) Dr. Nick Begich, Jeanne Maning: Angels Don't Play this HAARP, Earthpuls Press, P.O. Box 393, Anchorage, Alaska 99520, USA

23) A.S. Presman: Electroamgnetic Fields and Life, New York , Plenum Press, 1968

24) D'Arsonval, 1893, Production des courants de haute frequence et de grande intensit,, leurs effets physiologiques - comp. rend. osc. biol., vol. 45, pg.

122 V. Danilewski, 1905, Beobachtungen uber eine subjective Lichtempfung in variablen magnetische Felde, Pflugers arch., Sv. 108, pg. 513

P. Thompson, 1910, A Physiological Effect of an Alternating Magnetic LField - proc. Roy. Soc., vol 82, pg. 372

H. Barlow et al., 1947, Visual Sensations Aroused by Magnetic Fields, American Journal of Physiology, vol 148, pg. 372

M.R. Mogendovich, R.K. Skachedoub, 1957, On the Effect of Physical Factors on Human Visual System, (in Russian), Tr. Permskogo Med. Ins., vol. 26, pg. 11

M. Valentinuzzi, 1962, Theory of Magnetophosphenes, American Journal of Medical Electronics, vol. 1, pg. 12

T. Jaski, 1960, Radio Waves and Life, Radio Electronic, vol. 31, pg. 43, - all quoted from Presman

25) W. Ross Adey, M.D., Neurophysiologic effects of Radiofrequency and Microwave Radiation, Bulletin of New York Academy of Medicine, vol. 55, no. 11, December 1979 , pg. 1079 - 1093

26) see reference 17) I

27) Allan H. Frey, 1962, Human Auditory System Response to Modulated Electromagnetic Energy, Journal of Aplied Physiology, 17/4, pg. 689 - 692

28) E..M. Taylor. B-. Ashelman, 1974, Analysis of Central Nervous System Involvmen in Microwave Auditory Effects, KBrain research, vol. 74, pg. 201 -206

J.L. Flanagan, 1961, Audibility of Periodic Pulses and a Model for the Threshold, Journal of Acoustic Society of America, vol. 33 (11), pg. 1540 - 49 K.R. Foster, E.D. Finch, 1974, Microwave HearingK: evidence for Thermoacoustic Auditory Stimulation by Pulsed Microwaves, Science, vol. 185, pg. 256 -258

29) W.A. Guy, C.K. Chou, James C. Lin, D. Christensen, 1975, Microwave Induced Acoustic Effects in Mammalian Auditory Systems and Physical Materials, Annals of the New York Academy of

Sciences, vol. 247, February 28, 1975, pg. 194 - 218

30) Don R. Justesen, 1975, *Microwaves and Behavior*, *American Psychologist*, March 1975, pg. 391

31) Newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group, no. 30, April 1996, 684 C.R. Sunterville, FL 33585, USA, see ref. 22) and 8) as well

32) Michael Hutchinson, *Megabrain Report*, vol. 1 no. 4 (magazine) |

33) Newsletter of the Bioelectromagnetics Special Interest Group no. 28, May 1995, see ref. 31)

34) Francis H. Crick: *The Astonishing Hypothesis. The Scientific Search for the Soul*, Simon and Schuster, London, 1994, U.K.

35) Per E. Roland: *KLBrain Activation*, Wiley Liss, John Wiley and Sons Inc. Publication, 1993

36) Walter J. Freeman: *Mass Action in the Nervous System*, Academic Press, New York, San Francisco, London, 1975

37) Wolf Singer: *The Formation of Representations in the Cerebral Cortex*, 1992, Editor: *Arzneimittelinformation/Medizinische redaktion*, Schering, Germany, ISSN 0940-9300

38) *Coherent Excitation in Biological Systems*, symposium in Bad Neuenahr, 1982, Springer Verlag, Berlin, Heidelberg, New York, Tokyo, 1983

39) see ref. 38) the lecture by F. Kremer, C. Koschnitzke, L. Santo, P. Quick, A Poglitsch, - *The Non-thermal effect of Millimeter Wave Radiation on the Puffing of Giant Chromosomes*

40) W. R. Adey: *Electromagnetic Field Interactions in the Brain*, in Springer Series in Brain Dynamics 1, Springer Verlag, LBerlin, Heidelberg 1988

41) *Nonlinear Electrodynamics in Biological Systems*, ed. Ross Adey, proceedings of the conference, Plenum Press, New York, London, 1984

42) *Bioelectromagnetics Society Newsletter*, January/ February 1989, quoted from ref. 17) |

43) M.A. Persinger: *On the Possibility of Directly Accessing Every Human brain by Electromagnetic Induction of Fundamental Algorithms, Perception and Motor Skills*, June 1995, vol. 80, pg. 791 -799

44) *Final Report on Biotechnology Research Requirements for Aeronautical Systems Through the Year 2000*, Volume I and II, Southwest Research Institute, San Antonio, Texas, USA, quoted from ref. 22

45) John Marks: *The CIA and Mind Control - the Search for Manchurian Candidate*, USA, 1988, ISBN 0-440-20137-3

46) Joh B. Alexander: *The New Mental Battelfield: Beam me up Spock*, *Military Review*, Dec. 1980

47) I have got the videorecording of the programme, you can ask for it as well Cheryl Welsh from CAHRA organization, e-mail Welsh@calweb.com

48) *Izvestia*, April 4. 1993 , (if you read Russian, I can mail you a copies of the Russian articles)

49) I have got a copy of the article, but did not manage to find the date of its publication

50) *Komsomolskaya Pravda*, November 14, 1990, "The Project Zombie is a Bluff or...?"

51) *Komsomolskaya Pravda*, January 25, 1991, "Zombie so far not found, but..."

52) *Komsomolskaya Pravda*, September 7, 1991, "The News That they were stifling our psyche are not confirmed, yet..."

53) *Komsomolskaya Pravda*, August 27, 1991, "The Authors of the project Zombie Discovered in Kiev"

54) *Komsomolskaya Pravda*, September 27, 1991, "The Psychic weapon not Found but 500 millions Lost"

55) Those Russian newspapers are not available in the Czech Republic, the quotations are from "Magazine 2000" a European magazine - perhaps you can order a German version

56) *Defense Electronics*, July 1993, "DOD, intel Agencies Look at Russian Mind Control Technology,

Claims FBI Considered testing on Koresh

57) Newsweek, February 7, 1994, "Soon Phasers on Stun"

58) Village Voice, March 8, 1994, Mind Control in Waco

59) Pravda, March 6, "The Art to Control the Crowd"

60) Moskovskie Novosti, March 20 to March 27, 1994, "Shall we Succeed to Change the Lie Detector into the Detector of Truth?"

61) Newsweek, August 22, 1994, "You will read this Story"

62) Moskovskie Novosti, September 26 to October 1, 1994, "Non-lethal Weapon"

63) see ref. 60) "The Experts from the Defense Factory State that they Produced Psychotronic Weapons"

64) Stolitsa, no. 43, November 2, 1992, Alexei Myasnikov, MC-Ultra programme, pg. 40, quoted from Russian Press Digest - RusData Dialine (after Cheryl Welsh)

65) Microwave News, November/December, 1993, "Military on Nonlethal Weapons: "A Very Attractive Option"

66) Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung, Germany, November 18, 1986, "Mit gebalter Fist"

67) see ref.41, Order and Structure in Living Systems, E. Del Giudice, S. Doglia, M. Milani. pg. 477 -487

68) quoted from Cheryl Welsh

69) The Moscow Times, July 11, 1995, Owen Matthews, Report: Soviets Used Top Secret "Psychotronic" weapons, from Lexis Nexus Computer Database, after Cheryl Welsh

70) see ref. 41, Friedman Kaiser: "Entrainment-Quasiperiodicity-Chaos-Collapse: Bifurcation Routes of Externally Driven Self-Sustained Oscillating Systems, pg. 393 -412

71) Steven Metz, James Kievit, "The Revolution in Military Affairs and Conflict Short of War, U.S. Army War College, Strategic Studies Institute, Carlisle Barracks, PA 17013-5050

72) Mlada Fronta Dnes, March 28, 1997 (the Czech newspaper)

73) Nature, "Advances in Neuroscience May Threaten Human Rights", vol. 391, January 22, 1998, pg. 316

74) Cheryl Welsh can mail you a copy of the letter: welsh@calweb.com

The fundamental threats to information-psychological security appear to be blocking, on subliminal level, of the freedom of will of human being, artificial introduction of the syndrom of dependence research, construction and use of special technical and programming means for destructive effects on the human psyche manipulation of societal consciousness with the use of special means of effects destruction of indivisible informational and spiritual space of Russia, traditional foundations of the society and societal morality.

Here are few more quotations from the book by V. Lopatin and V. Cygankov (the Russian scientist, who is for more than thirty years developing neurocomputers):

Page 97

The Conception of mind-control armament

DECLASSIFICATION - of all the works on mind control problem... The arms race is speeding up as a consequence of classification. Secrecy - this is in the first place the way to secure cruel control over the people... the way how to curtail their creativity, turn them into biorobots...

Conclusions for chapter 6

3. Only if the work on mind control problem is no more covered by the screen of secrecy, extraordinariness, mysteriousness, if complex, open scientific research with international participation, is carried out, the psychotronic war including the use of psychotronic weapon can be prevented.

Chapter 1

Page 23 "In the USA the devices and methods were created capable to introduce into the subconsciousness of a human being the information needed to make him execute the orders which were introduced there. Those are new man-and-computer complexes and their objective is the control of the intellect..."

V. LOPATIN, V. CYGANKOV: PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPON AND THE SECURITY OF RUSSIA

Chapter 1

"Theoretical works appeared, confirming the reality of PSI-phenomena, the existence of so called torsion component in the right part of of the gravitational equation by A. Einstein (19), and the construction of technical models of the torsion fields radiation generators is reported in some works (20, 2). All such publications and communications talk about the possibility to use the presented PSI-phenomena with the intent to attack as well as with the intent of the perfection of the defense of the government and its means of armament.

...

The following PSI phenomena of human being and animals are the object of the study:

- x prediction of future
- x secret reading of the present and past time
- x hypnotical effects and zombieng
- x search and finding of indicated lost objects

The basic problems of the construction and areas of the use of psychotronic weapon result from those:

- x construction and use of military PSI generators
- x collecting of inteligenge (PSI-detectors)
- x construction and use of battlefield PSI generators

x construction and use of TSULIPs - centers for control of people and apparatus - basic system of communication: networks of telephone, radio and television broadcasting; system of torsion communication and radiation, i.e. networks of PSI effects.x construction of bioautomats-robots
Building of models and analogs of PSI-abilities and phenomena - the task which is nowadays in the order of the day.

PSI weapon this is the "ray weapon" (powerfull generators, radiating pencils of rays, serving as a striking factor) and ENERGO-INFORMATIONAL CURRENTS OF RADIATION ORGANIZED IN A SPECIAL WAY (coherently), of known as well as unknown physical nature.

...

To make the reader understand everything what will follow we will give some definitions and a short survey of the PSW problem.

The first level - this is the psychological problem. I would call it a MACRO-problem. This is the problem of the control of the state of the consciousness of human being and society and, consequently, depending from the consciousness - of the psychology of the behavior of human being as a person, group, socium. This is the problem of the use of internal biological mechanisms and laws controlling such or other psychological condition or behavior.

With respect to numerous manifestations of anomalous, unusual (for the classical psychology) or parapsychological phenomena as is the case of clairvoyance, extrasensory perception, telekinesis, phenomenal memory and out of the ordinary calculating abilities (the experiments by Messing, Kuna, Gorin) and other mysterious qualities of the psyche, the new direction of scientific research and technical design (construction of technical means of registration, measurement and influencing of the brain) came into being called PARAPSYCHOLOGY.

.....

The second level - MICRO-problem. The designation of this problem as a PSI problem is derived from the use of mathematical apparatus, methods and means of measurement of the QUANTUM MECHANICS (QM) for the research on AP (anomalous phenomena) of the psyche. The fundamental wave equation of QM, the equation by Schrodinger, contains the mathematical symbol of the greek letter PSI defining the wave function which describes the undulatory behavior of quantum mechanical object (ensemble).

It is believed that the processes and the mechanisms of consciousness (thinking), the processes of subconsciousness (under the threshold processes), i.e. all psychic processes in the brain, are governed by quantum-mechanical laws. Aside from that a much more sophisticated scientific discipline came into being - scientific and technical PSI-quantum mechanical discipline of the research and control of the mechanisms and laws of thinking and psyche at the MICRO-level - the level of elementary particles and physical vacuum (19).

So the two apparently opposed worlds or levels, MACRO world and MICRO world, enter the worlds

of thinking, consciousness and psyche. The ways and methods of their research and the control of their intimate mechanisms merged into a single, more sophisticated problem, the problem of identification and control of the condition of consciousness and psyche.

....
...

The theory of physical vacuum by G.I. Shipov (19) unites the general theory of relativity by A. Einstein and quantum mechanics by Heisenberg, Schrodinger, Dirac and offers to the designers and researchers the key to the construction of the power means which could act upon the topology and structure of the space-time. The possibility emerges to build unusually powerful and effective means of coherent radiation and destruction of targets and as well of high-maneuvrable and economic flying apparatus (FA) and aero-cosmic complexes (of the type of flying saucers ... (23), see appendix 1 as well).

....

As a result of the solution of the PSI problem numerous means usable with mercenary objectives as means of violence, attack, subjugation and blackmail have been produced and their production continues intensively.

1.2 Psychotronic Weapon and Psychotronic War

Definition 1. Psychotronic weapon (PSW) - any means of intensive effect upon the brain of a single human being or mass of people, upon the flora and fauna, upon plants, animals, upon the environment (liquid and gaseous)....with the objective of the disturbance of their normal condition and functioning

Definition 2. Psychotronic war - the mass use of PSW against the state or its part.

....

We will begin by presenting one of the possible classification of PSW:

According to their use: strategic, tactical, individual (personal)

According to the strategy and tactics of the use: offensive, defensive

According to the scale of the destructive effect: mass destruction, highly targeted local effect

According to energetical factor: - subliminal, extrasensory, subliminal (unenergetical) - weak electromagnetic biofields and other radiations - superstrong coherent power-energy fields and radiations, producing catastrophic perturbations of ecological scale - topological means, deforming structure and characteristics of the space-time

According to the target in the living object - sensory, extrasensory influences at the system of perception (inputs) - psychokinesthetic - motor influences at motions and displacement (output) - extrasensory effects at the processes of decision making, at the personal "I" (central)

According to the duration of the effect - short time, reversible - longtime effects - irreversible, pathological effects, defeating the psyche

According to the outcome of the effect - non lethal -lethal (with lethal outcome)

According to the controllability - controllable by an inductor or generator with the use of commands - uncontrollable, of a single effect

According to the distance of the effect - local, neareffect (radius up to 1 km) - medium distance (until 10.000 km) - superdistance, global, all-earth scale

10. According to the speed of propagation - - - slow, lowspeed (of the type of epidemics, panics) fast of the speed of electromagnetic waves - immediate effects (superfast)

.....

The Research Abroad

Government structures, organizations and companies preoccupied with the PSI problem in the USA (28):

- x The Department of Defense of the USA
- x Office of Intelligence at the Department of Defense of the USA
- x DARPA agency at the Department of Defense of the USA
- x Airforce, Navy and land forces of the army of the USA
- x The Center of Military Research (Redstone)
- x Research and Science Institute of behavioral and social sciences of land forces of the USA
- x American Association for the Development of Science
- x The company RAND
- x The company Westinghouse
- x The company General Electric
- x The company Bell Telephone Company
- x Stanford Science Research Institute and many tens of other institutions

The following countries carry out research in this area: USA, Great Britain, France, Germany, Japan, China, Vietnam, Izrael, Italy, Hungary, Roumania, Bulgary, Russia, Ukraine (more than 30 countries in the world).

Five basic directions of military research in the area of bioenergoinformatics and PSI phenomena can be defined:

Works on methods of premeditated influence at psychical activity of human being (29)

Fundamental theoretical and experimental research studying the clairvoyance and telekinesis in military applications (gathering of intelligence and sabotage activity) (29)

Study of the influence of bioradiation on military and commercial control and communication systems, on military electronic apparatus, work on bioenergetic generators capable to influence the staff of armies. (30)

Work on systems capable to detect and control (systems of monitoring) artificial and factual dangerous bioradiations and methods of active and passive defense against them. (103,104). Work on measuring devices and metrological services and methods of evaluation of such phenomena and effects. Modeling of PSI effects and biocommunication. (28)

Construction, on the line of aerospace agencies and NASA in the USA, of power systems destined for military defense of the type of newer effective lethal apparatus (LA), making use of the possibility of the transformation of topology of the space-time and the control of gravitation. (23) Aside of that the evaluations of the strategic potential of the probable enemy

possessing the PSW are taking place. The higher effectivity of the PSW, in comparison with the thermonuclear weapon has been proved already. The evaluation of the probability of the "psychic invasion" from the part of states - potential enemies is taking place.

....

Let us take a look at a small part of the numerous works carried out abroad in the area of psychotronics:

....

x Expansion of the bulk of the works in the area of parapsychology and bioenergetics in the USA. Today more than 150 organizations work on this subject.

After the successful experiments with deciphering of photographs by extrasensors (28), the U.S. Congress evaluated them as serious for the security of the country and the research was placed under the National Information Security law. The military experts analyzing the potential of the research in parapsychology in the USA admitted still in the 80's, that the PSI phenomenon - this is a reality and it can be used for the construction of principally new methods of warfare, not inferior to thermonuclear warfare, i.e. for the development of strategic forms of armament.

In the USA the devices and methods were created capable to introduce into the subconsciousness of a man the information needed to make the man execute the orders which were introduced there. Those are new man-and-computer complexes and their objective is the control of the

intellect. The concentration of great doses of psychic energy of the determined spectrum acts destructively on the brain. (28)

- x Construction of special biofield generators, headed by professor V. Peschke and research of their influence at the change of character of the personality of a human being (Stuttgart, Germany)
- x The use of quantum mechanics laws for the explanation of the experimental work in psychotronics (dr. Puharich, collaborator of NASA)
- x Research on bioenergetics and telepathical transmission of information, with the budget of 6 million dollars (Pentagon, D.o.D., USA). The work was placed under the National Security Information law.

What is Mind Control/ Psychotronic Torture?

BY DEB CHAKRABORTY

Category: [What is Mind Control?](#)

Published here: Tuesday, September 09, 2008, 06:10 AM

Last Updated or Revised:



Deb Chakraborty

The term "Mind control" basically means covert attempts to influence the thoughts and behavior of human beings against their will (or without their knowledge), particularly when surveillance of an individual is used as an integral part of such influencing and the term "Psychotronic Torture" comes from psycho (of psychological) and electronic. This is actually a very sophisticated form of remote technological torture that slowly invalidates and incapacitates a person. These invisible and non-traceable technological assaults on human beings are done in order to destroy someone psychologically and physiologically.

Actually, as per scientific resources, the human body, much like a computer, contains myriad data processors. They include, but are not limited to, the chemical-electrical activity of the brain, heart, and peripheral nervous system, the signals sent from the cortex region of the brain to other parts of our body, the tiny hair cells in the inner ear that process auditory signals, and the light-sensitive retina and cornea of the eye that process visual activity.[2] We are on the threshold of an era in which these data processors of the human body may be manipulated or debilitated. Examples of unplanned attacks on the body's data-processing capability are well-documented.

An entirely new arsenal of weapons, based on devices designed to introduce subliminal messages or to alter the body's psychological and data-processing capabilities, might be used to incapacitate individuals. These weapons aim to control or alter the psyche, or to attack the various sensory and data-processing systems of the human organism. In both cases, the goal is to confuse or destroy the signals that normally keep the body in equilibrium.

Definition of psychotronic (psycho-physical) weapons.

Psychotronic Weapons (PF- weapons) this is the totality of all possible methods and means (techno-genic, suggestive, pharmacological, paranormal, complexes, and others) of hidden, forced influences on the psyche of a person for the purpose of modifying his consciousness, behavior and health for what is desired in the way of influencing aspects of control..." This is not only dangerous, this is deadly!"

Actually, the goal of mind control is to access those areas of the brain that are outside of the conscious control of the individual by circumventing the normal inhibiting response of the cerebral cortex: "an individual's voluntary conscious self-control must be bypassed or short-circuited." This unconscious coercion is done through electromagnetic-wave bombardment of the brain, .i.e.

bombarding of the brain with low-frequency radio waves. These airborne waves can travel over distances and are known to change the behavior of animals and humans in their path. Such remote control makes possible potentially frightening uses for altering the brain's functioning. These are invisible and deadly waves. This waves goes directly to the subconscious parts of the human brain for receiving or transcoding the messages and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously. This can alter a person thoughts, emotions, and behavior. To achieve truly lasting mind control requires the creation of "profound and deep emotional states." Recommended are fear, shock and anxiety, which have "an intense disinhibitive effect on the human brain." What this means, in essence, is that emotional trauma facilitates the accessing of dissociative states. In order to disable the brain's "cortical block," Verdier recommends alcohol, euphoric drugs, isolation, solitary confinement, and - "the most dramatic and unique item in the brainwashing arsenal" - hypnosis. All of these are methods that have been extensively tested by the CIA under the rubric of the MK-ULTRA program.

The technology is rooted in surveillance devices, such as audio and video bugs, through-the-wall and remote sensing devices, and biosensors both remote and implanted. This provides the feedback for the influencing, as well as any "entertainment" value for voyeur/sadists and intellectual property theft for thieves. Coupled with the surveillance is some sort of "effectors" or feedback path for influencing an individual.

Thus there are several categories of mind control operations, for example covert drugging, hypnosis and trauma conditioning, one-shot EM-type brain blasting, short-term mind fucks, and ongoing feedback control setups for long-term torture and exploitation of victims, to mention a few. What they have in common is the attack against the mind of the victim, as well as the deniable and denied nature of the attack. The exact means being used in any particular case are beside the point here. These techniques do not just violate one or two of what everyone knows are fundamental human rights: In one fell swoop they violate almost every fundamental human right a person has.

The electromagnetic technology works on the theory that the mind and body are an electromagnetically mediated biophysics system and the electromagnetic signals from outside sources can mimic the mind and body's electromagnetic signals and therefore a weapon can be developed based on these principles.

There is evidence that since the 1950's the U.S. and other government have been developing electromagnetic weapons which can remotely target the electromagnetic system of the human body for military and intelligence purposes.

The First phase is the harassment/surveillance program

During the first phase of this Govt. program a person is broken physically and mentally. The methods used are typical CIA and FBI tactics like Cointelpro tactics. They use Echelon, Tempest, microchips, implants, see through wall radar, obtain informants, neighbors, and co-conspirators to

harass, discredit, and harm an individual. Victims lose their families, jobs, homes, and cars. Ultimate goal to destroy a person's life which will isolate them from family, friends. The isolation is needed to have access to the person to conduct many of the experiments on them. All privacy and constitutional rights are thus stripped away.

The second phase is the assaults of Directed Energy Weapons.

After a victim becomes isolated from everyone in the world. The victim now having feelings of regret, remorse, of loss, trauma, and are drained and broken emotionally and physically. During this time many have been implanted with microchips. Many begin experiencing extreme pain to their head. Some hear voices. Then pain is delivered to various other parts of their bodies. The pain is delivered by Directed Energy Weapons. No one sees anyone around them causing the pain and no one is touching them. It is an invisible energy force. Along with drugs being administered by the scientist through either a drip system which has been inserted into an individual, food tampering, or injection all without the victim's permission. Then Mind Entrainment begins.

Directed Energy Weapons

Some of the weapons were known as non-lethal weapons. They use such weapons as extremely low frequency ELF electromagnetic weapons (which has been used in mind control), acoustics, harmonics (which have been used as a mind control technique), ultrasound, microwave audiograms, microwave pulsed, and radio frequency. Another electromagnetic energy beam can be used to induce "considerable agitation and muscular activity" or "induce muscular weakness and lethargy" this weapon is known as Ultra High Frequency EM.

Psychological warfare tactics are being used against unsuspecting citizens to destroy their jobs, their families and their lives. The perpetrators will stop at nothing. Their objective is to utterly destroy a person, very often resulting in a person taking his or her own life, or ending up in a mental hospital. This has been taking place for years and nothing is ever said about it. Nothing is ever written about it. For the sake of those who came before us, and those who come after us, the world needs to know what is happening.

For many people, this comes out of nowhere. They don't know whose toes they stepped on in order to warrant such a brutal attack. For others who are whistleblowers, they know full well how they garnered such attention. For some, they don't even realize that they are the targets of an orchestrated attack to destroy their lives. Some of it can be so subtle that it is difficult to tell. But for others, the attacks can be blatant and obvious, leaving no doubt that something unspeakable and devastating is happening.

What makes this crime so heinous is that the most sophisticated techniques of psychological warfare are employed against a person in order to make them look like they are crazy. Friends and family members don't believe the things that are happening and often believe the targeted person is crazy.

This whole exercise is a criminal & terrorist activity. One aspect deals with the gang stalking part of it, which targets experience to varying degrees. This involves stalking by a multitude of individuals both on foot and while you're in the car. Known as "street theatre" by those who experience it, it involves vandalism to house, car and personal property. Gang stalking can also be referred to as cause stalking, vengeance stalking and multi-stalking.

Some people also experience electronic harassment. This is extremely distressing, painful and invasive, and feels like one's mind and body is undergoing constant rape, 24 hours a day, 7 days a week. The technology used to do this is unknown, but hundreds of victims report the same physical sensations and experiences. Many take their lives in an attempt to escape the horror. It is so distressing that only fellow targets can really understand what another target is experiencing.

In either case, the attacks are so well orchestrated that only the victim is aware of them. This is intentional, and it appears that these groups have perfected these techniques over many years. Mistakes are rarely made, and clearly the perpetrators are successful at what they do, since new targets are completely bewildered as to what is happening to them, having never heard a peep out of the media about such occurrences (except in relation to mental illness). Their actions are based on many of the same tactics as those employed in ritual abuse, and are designed to weaken the target's mind and perpetrators are becoming increasingly addicted to this game of predator/prey, always needing more targets to satisfy their unending thirst for a thrill.

"Electronic harassment" or e-harassment is a catch-all term used to describe a group of circumstances which a large number of people are currently experiencing in common. In general, this term refers to the use of electronic technology to view, track and/or harass a person from a distance. Whether this is done by satellite, land based systems or locally (i.e. by neighbors) is largely personal opinion. There is no definitive proof that would allow any of the present victims to launch a court case, but the numbers of victims and the commonality of experience speaks for itself.

The technology involves the use of electromagnetic waves of various frequencies to achieve different results. Some frequencies will make a person tired, while others may cause confusion or memory loss. With the rapid increase in cell phone usage, many experiments have been conducted on the detrimental effects of those particular frequencies on animals. The results indicate that the invisible e.m. signals from cell towers can cause a wide range of physical ailments. If that is the case with the relatively narrow range of cell phone frequencies, it is even more likely the case with the frequencies which may be used to cause direct, intentional harm to a person.

Electronic harassment is sometimes referred to as "psychotronics", but would more accurately be described as "criminal psychotronics".

Types of Weapons:

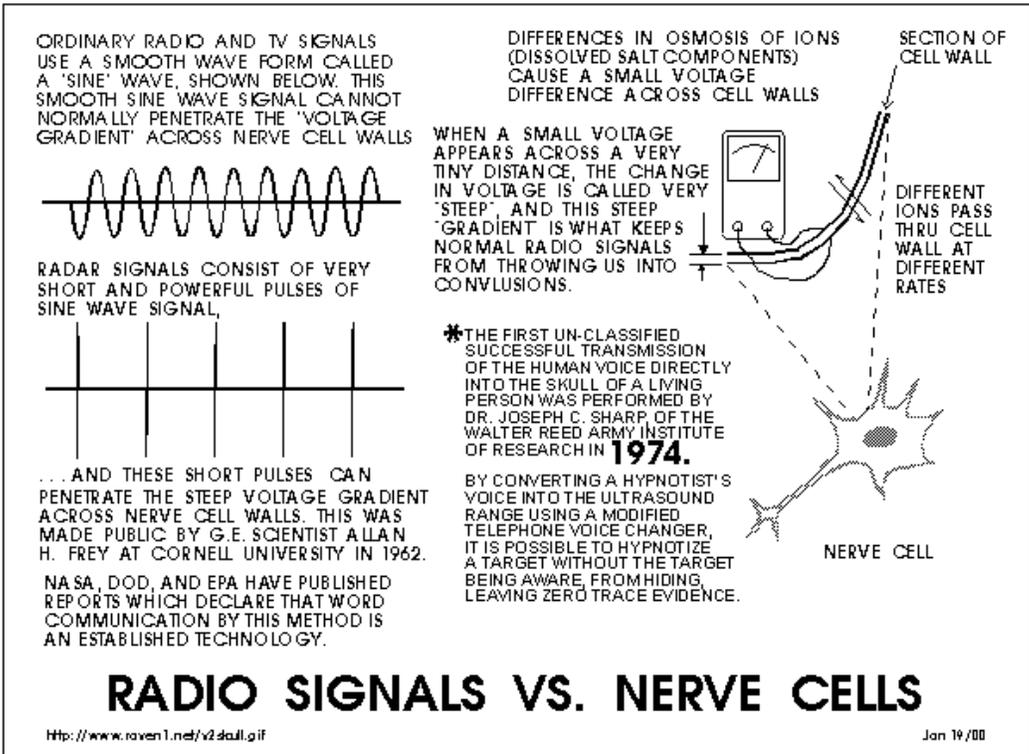
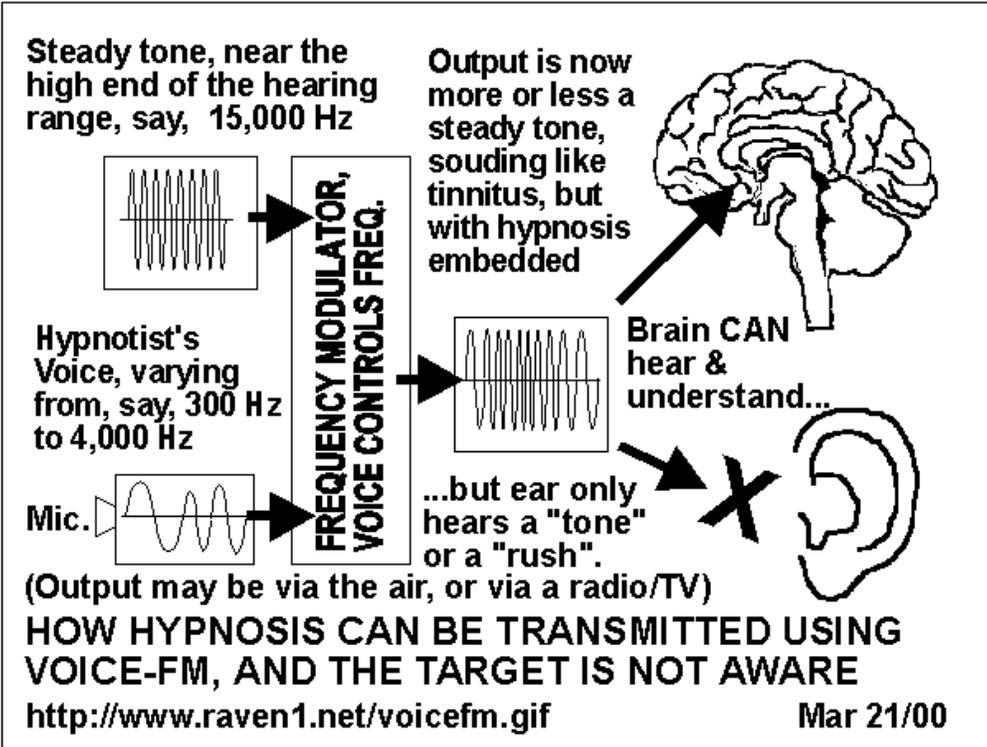
Electromagnetic Weapons
Microwave Weapons
Non-Lethal Weapons
ELF (Extremely Low Frequency) Weapons
Directed Energy Weapons
Acoustic Weapons
Psychotronic Weapons
RF (Radio Frequency) Weapons
Soft Kill Weapons
Less-Than-Lethal Weapons

Acknowledgements:

<http://www.controlledamerica.itgo.com/>
<http://www.geocities.com/CapeCanaveral/Campus/2289/webpage.htm>
www.raven1.net
<http://www.mindjustice.org/cherkova.htm>
<http://www.angelfire.com/pro2/dchakrab/shindex.htm>
<http://www.datafilter.com/mc/protestResist.html>
www.xs4all.nl/~sm4csi/nwo/MindControl/Such.things.are.known.htm
[http://www.eharassment.ca /](http://www.eharassment.ca/)

<http://www.stopcovertwar.com/perps.html>
<http://www.mindjustice.org/golgotha.htm>
<http://www.slavery.org.uk/ThoughtReadingCapacity.doc>
<http://www.datafilter.com/mc/remoteBehavioralInfluence.html>
<http://www.slavery.org.uk/InnerVoiceTargTrackBehavInflu.doc>
http://www.xs4all.nl/~sm4csi/nwo/MindControl/mind_has_no_firewall.htm
<http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/Wellborn.htm>
<http://www.mikrowellenterror.de/english/mw-weapon.htm>

Psychotronic - The Indian Scenario



[Click on images for enlargement]



Zbigniew Brzezinski

Editor's note: When this is published, Senator Barack Obama is running for President of the United States. His 'handler' and big supporter is Zbigniew Brzezinski, once the National Security Advisor to President Jimmy Carter. This man is a big guy Illuminati, working closely with David Rockefeller and Henry Kissinger. The below sequence is a 'prediction' from this man, and remember, HE is the one behind Barack Obama. God help us! *Wes Penre*, www.illuminati-news.com

As early as 1970, Zbigniew Brzezinski, later National Security Advisor to President Jimmy Carter, predicted a "more controlled and directed society" would gradually appear, linked to technology. This society would be dominated by an elite group which impresses voters by allegedly superior scientific know-how. Unhindered by the restraints of traditional liberal values, this elite would not hesitate to achieve its political ends by using the latest modern techniques for influencing public behavior and keeping society under close surveillance and control. Technical and scientific momentum would then feed on the situation it exploits, Brzezinski predicted. [1]

Please visit [Deb Chakraborty's website](#) and read about how he was/is subjected to psychotronic torture. There is also a petition on the website you can sign to support him.

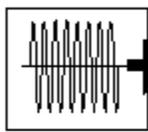
Footnote:

[1] <http://members.aol.com/alanyu5/part1b1.htm>

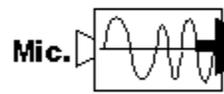
Source: http://www.geocities.com/i_am_deb_2006/

*** REMEMBER: THIS WAS DO-ABLE IN 1974 !**

Steady tone, near the high end of the hearing range, say, 15,000 Hz

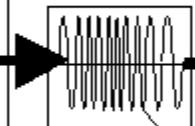


Hypnotist's Voice, varying from, say, 300 Hz to 4,000 Hz



FREQUENCY MODULATOR, VOICE CONTROLS FREQ.

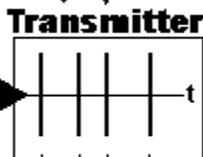
Output is now more or less a steady tone, like tinnitus, but with hypnosis embedded.



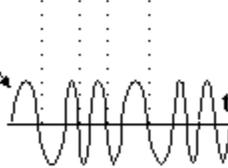
Curve below is magnified to show how the FM-voice controls the timing of the transmitter's pulses.

Each vertical line is one short pulse of microwave signal at a frequency to which the human brain is sensitive . . . then

brain converts the train of microwave pulses back to inaudible voice; there is no conscious defense possible against the hypnosis.



Timing of each microwave pulse is controlled by each down-slope crossing of the voice wave (Sharp's original 1974 method).



HOW SILENT (CONVERTED-TO-VOICE-FM) HYPNOSIS CAN BE TRANSMITTED USING A VOICE FREQUENCY MODULATOR TO GENERATE THE "VOICE", THEN PULSED-MICROWAVE VOICE-TO-SKULL FOR DISTANCE AND COVER
<http://www.raven1.net/hypno2s.gif> Mar 21/00

FREEDOM ISN'T FREE

<http://www.raven1.net>